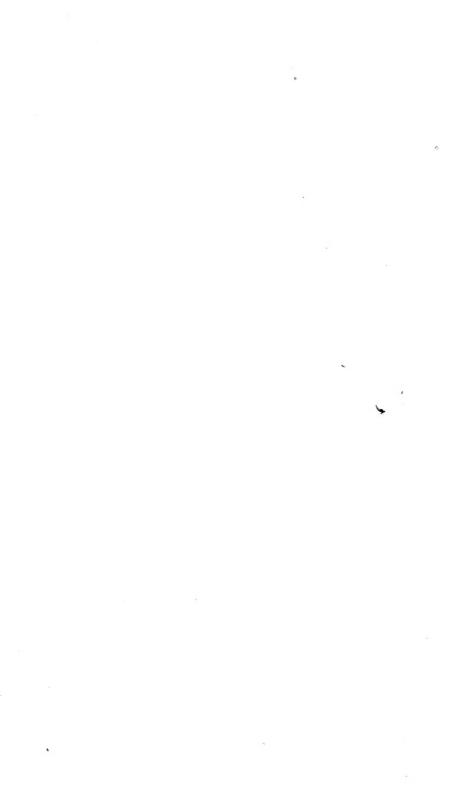




L'Col¹Pepper.







THE

ANNUAL REGISTER,

OR A VIEW OF THE

HISTORY, POLITICS,

AND

LITERATURE,

For the YEARS 1784 and 1785.

THE SECOND EDITION.



L O N D O N:
Printed for J. Dodsley, in Pall-Mall, 1795.

PREFACE.

THE backwardness, with respect to publication, which the heavy business of the late extensive war, and its succeeding consequences, occasioned, excited us to make a vigorous, and, as we hoped, decisive effort, for the recovery of our former situation in point of time. This was no less than to throw the whole business of two succeeding years into one volume; paying little regard to our own trouble, when put in competition with our engagements to the Public, the spirit of the undertaking, and the utility of the performance.

This experiment (for it was no more, and is not to be repeated) has by no means answered our expectation with respect to the saving or gaining of time. We have found the double work exceedingly heavy; and the business in its amount went far beyond our calculation. The critical circumstances, the extraordinary claims, and the alarming change in connections and policy, which appeared, within that period, to be taking place in Europe, presented an aspect not a little ominous to its repose; and necessarily rendered our foreign history an object of much care, consideration, enquiry, and research. And however important foreign affairs were, our domestic concerns were not less so; and were still more interesting to Englishmen.

Within the period of which we treat, one parliament had been fuddenly diffolved, a new one fpeedily called, and

PREFACE.*

and we had the history of three sessions, filled with the most interesting matter, to recount. In that time, besides the change of one administration, and the appointment of another (measures which in both cases were attended with new and extraordinary circumstances) an unexpected and signal revolution took place in the state of parties, interests, and public opinions, throughout the kingdom. In this course of things, some new, and many great constitutional questions were agitated.

The complex and intricate state of East India affairs, and the long course of enquiry which they produced, were not the least difficult or arduous parts of our task. In treating this subject, we were pledged, and indeed necessarily bound, to take a retrospective view of the proceedings in parliament relative to the Company, from the time that the Secret and the Select Indian Committees were appointed by the House of Commons in the year 1781, to the period which comes properly within the line of our narrative.

Whatever other effect our new experiment may produce, it will at least afford a proof of our disinterestedness, and a testimony of the high sense which we entertain of our obligations to the Public: Our Publisher having liberally sacrificed his own emolument in giving the double volume without any additional expence, and we having, no less chearfully, bestowed our labour and time for the same purpose.

ANNUAL REGISTER,

For the YEARS 1784 and 5.

÷\$\$\$\$**\$\$**\$

THE

HISTORY

O F

E U R O P E.

C H A P. I.

Retrospective view of the general affairs of Europe from the year 1780. Emperor. Great schemes of reform and regulation. Some general observations on them. Decree for extending the liberty of the press. Decree in favour of the Jews. Ordinances striking at the authority of the court Oftenfible causes, and political motives, for the Emperor's journey to the Low Countries in the year 1781. Ill consequences of the war in which Holland was engaged, and of the new political system adopted by that Republic. Resumption of the Dutch Barrier among the principal objects of the Emperor's journey. Observations on that measure. Barrier resigned, and the fortresses dismantled. Alarm occasioned thereby in Holland. Great benefits derived by the Austrian Netherlands, from becoming the medium of British Commerce, in consequence of the war between the maritime powers. Sudden rife of Ostend to commercial im-portance through the same cause. Great favours conserved by the Emperor upon the city and people of Ostend. Declares the port free; orders a bason to be constructed; grants ground for building to foreign settlers; and places of public worship to the Protestants. Emperor examines the obstructions to the navigation of the Schelde, and wisits Holland. Returns to Vienna. Various wife and humane regulations adopted in the course of the years 1781 and 1782. Enlargement of religious liberty to the Protestants-of civil liberty to the peasants of Bohemia, Moravia, Silesia, and Austrian Poland, who are discharged from their ancient slavery to the lords. Free exercise of their religion, with other advantages, granted by the Elector of Saxony to the Roman Catholics in his dominions. Inquisition abolished by the Grand Duke of Tuscany. Universities reformed by the Emperor. Vol. XXVII.

Allots schools for the education of soldiers children. Measures for rendering the city of Trieste a great commercial Emporium. Emperor lends four millions of storins to the merchants of that city. Suppression of religious houses in the Austrian dominions. Ecclesiastics in the Austrian Nerherlands discharged from all foreign jurisdiation. Imperial reservet, disclaiming all subordination, in secular affairs, to the Holy See. Suppression of religious houses in the Duchy of Milan. Alarm at Rome. Correspondence between the Pope and the Emperor. Journey of the Sovereign Pontist, Pius the Sixth, from Rome to Vienna. Received with great honours by the Emperor and Court; but fails in the objects of his journey. Returns to Rome. Reform of the religious orders continued; and extended to the Hierarchy, and secular Clergy, as well as to the Regulars. Commission for administering the sequestered estates; the produce destined to public purposes. Observations and strictures of foreigners on some of these transactions.

HILE the four great maritime powers of Europe were exhausting their strength and sacrificing their subjects in that war, to which the revolt of the British colonies in America gave rise, and which in its progress spread such desclation through both the Old and the New World, the emperor of Germany was more happily employed, in cultivating the arts of peace, in the improvement of his widely-extended dominions, and in establishing upon such a permanent foundations the power, and consequently the security, of his empire.

objects, he was not contented with adhering to the beaten track marked out by others, or of waiting the distant effect of flow and progressive schemes of improvement. The

In the laudable pursuit of these

fertile and active mind of this prince, embracing at once a multitude of objects, would carry every thing directly to that ultimate point of perfection which it held constantly in view; as if, ruminating on the shortness of human life,

he had determined to establish his designs so speedily, as not only, if

he should himself be cut off, to place them out of the reach of future contingencies, but to obtain a probability, if he lived, of participating in the benefits he intended for his country. He was accordingly incessantly occupied in framing, adopting, examining, or carrying into execution, numberless projects of regulation and improvement, of less or greater importance, but including some of such magnitude, as went to the essential reform of the first departments of the flate and government, whether ecclefiaftical, civil, or military. This task, sufficiently arduous in itself, was rendered still more difficult by the nature of his dominions, composed as they are of separate kingdoms, and a number of distinct provinces, obtained by different means, and at different periods, subject to their own peculiar forms of government, and still retaining many of their original rights and institutions.

It would have been contrary to all experience, and consequently to human nature itself, (of which experience is our only evidence) if such,

and fo many schemes of reform, militating with popular opinions, national practices, and tending directly to overthrow establishments now venerable by their antiquity, and which had been confidered as facred in their institution, could have been carried into effect, without at least exciting much disfatisfaction and complaint, and without winging the shafts of censure, and giving energy to them, if not to more dangerous weapons. All these effects, except the last, the pursuit of these measures indeed produced: nor were the terrors of punishment, the dangers of which were multiplied by the great rewards held out for the discovery of offenders, sufficient to prevent the bitterest libels upon the emperor from being circulated even in his capital. But the mifchief went no farther; and this prince proceeded in the establishment of his new regulations, with unexampled facility and fuccess.

Nor indeed was observation confined to the harsher part of criticism. Foreigners, being under no restraint, have been equally free in both respects; but it may be supposed, that religious and political prejudices have had some share in distating both their praises and their strictures: for who, in the great European republic, can be totally unconcerned in these subjects?

It has been urged, on one fide, that the spirit of reform is too violent in this prince: and that, though in some instances it might have been directed to proper objects, yet, that in general it seemed rather to degenerate into a passion for innovation, than to be the cool result of a comprehensive knowledge and due consideration of things, guided by prudent and prassicable views

of improvement. They faid, that he fet out too rapidly to be able to maintain his career. That his hasty, indigested schemes, involved in their formation the principles of dissolution; that they militated with each other; were in many respects contrary to natural justice, and highly oppressive; that some of them warred fo directly against the opinions and feelings of mankind, that they were already of necessity abandoned. Nor did even the measures which he pursued in the regulation and conduct of his vast armies, and on which he was fupposed particularly to rest his fame, escape the censure of military critics, either at home or abroad.

It is, however, to be remembered, that the Herculean task of reformation requires very peculiar properties and qualities. That the degrees of fervour, zeal, and fertility of design, essentially necessary to constitute a reformer, frequently lead him to overshoot his objects; but that without thefe, and other corresponding dispositions and propensities, he seldom or ever could reach them. That nearly all fuccessful reformers have accorddingly erred in the same manner, and fallen into a similar excess. And, with respect to military affairs, it is to be observed, that it is of the very nature of discipline, to produce a tenacious adherence to forms. and of course an animosity to innovation. To which it may be added, that the diffatisfactions inevitable in all armies, and more particularly in such vast hosts, from the great variety of tempers and characters they include, must throw many impediments in the way of reformation.

Upon the whole it may be fuf-[A] 2 pected,

pested, that the too hasty adoption of his projects, the multiplicity of them, and the endeavour to carry them at once into execution, were among the principal errors of this prince. But it must at the same time be acknowledged, even fupposing the justness of these and other objections admitted, that the emperor has, within the fmall number of years that have elapsed fince he arrived at undivided power by the death of his mother, made wonderful advances towards the improvement of various parts of his dominions; that he has done great and praise-worthy things for the benefit, fecurity, and happiness of his subjects in general, as well as of particular classes and orders; and that he has made great and effential reforms in feveral departments of the flate and government, however the utility of some of his regulations may yet be thought questionable.

A liberal disposition with respect to religious toleration was early to be expected, from the character and general conduct of this prince; and little doubt was accordingly entertained but that it would be freely displayed, whenever the power was lodged folely in his own hands. Other parts of his disposition and policy, particularly with respect to ecclesiastical matters, continued yet unknown and unsuspected, even for some time after the demise of the empress queen. But the years 1781 and 1782 removed the veil that covered his defigns in this respect; and it foon became apparent, that the reducing the exorbitant power of the clergy within his own dominions; the fevering and emancipating them from all dependence on the court of Rome; with the suppression of the religious orders, and the appropriation of their property, were among the great and determined objects of the emperor's

policy.

A liberal extension to the liberty of the press, which had hitherto been much circumfcribed in the Austrian dominions, seemed in some degree an opening to fucceeding events, and might be confidered as throwing some light upon views which were not otherwise revealed. The order or decree for this purpofe was all written by the emperor's own hand, and was published early in the year 1781. By one of the articles he allowed a free circulation, without examination or licence, to all those literary reviews of various publications, with which Germany, from the number of its states, of its public schools and universities, and the great differences with respect to religious and political principles or opinions, more particularly abounds than any other country. Even the subject of ecclefiaftical history is left open by this article. By another, he permits that all strictures upon the conduct of the throne itself might be published with full security; providing only, that they do not descend to the character of pasquinades Upon this subor absolute libels. ject he expresses himself with a noble magnanimity-" If there be " any thing just in them, (he " fays) we shall profit by them; " if not, we shall disregard them." -He likewise permits the free publication of all political news-papers and pamphlets without exception; and the discussion even of religious fubjects is admitted, with only this refervation, that fuch writings should not attack, in any of their fundafundamental principles, the three established religions of the empire, being the Roman Catholic, the

Lutheran, and the Calvinist.

Though this last clause, which went to the protection of the two reformed religions as well as the catholic, might feem virtually to include a toleration to the proteftants within the emperor's own particular dominions, yet the decree for that purpole did not appear until about the close of the year.

The Jewish nation or people, who through a long course of centuries had to often been doomed to lament the caprices or rapacity of monarchs, and to become victims to the revolutions of states, were now among the first to experience the benefit of living under a government, where the prince has sufficient comprehension to discover that his own interests are, in a less or greater degree, inseparably connected with the fecurity and prosperity of every class and order of his subjects. Among other immunities and privileges now granted by the emperor to that people, they were particularly admitted to the right of exercifing all kinds of arts and trades, of applying themselves to agriculture, and to the invaluable privilege of freely pursuing their studies in the universities, without any impediment whatever on the foore of religion: so that, upon the whole, they feem now to possels in general the same advantages with other citizens.

This decree in favour of the Jews, was foon followed by two unexpected ordinances, which ftriking directly at the power and authority of the court of Rome, af-

forded a most alarming presage of what it had farther to apprehend. By the first of these, all the religious orders within the royal and imperial dominions, (but confined, we apprehend, to Germany and Hungary) were strictly prohibited from holding any correspondence, on spiritual or temporal subjects, with their respective chiefs, while these were resident in any foreign parts; and farther prescribing, that under such circumstances, they should be governed entirely by their provincial superiors: who were, however, to be at all times subject to the control and authority of the episcopal power in the respective dioceses, and even to the temporal governors of provinces. By the other ordinance it was enacted, that no bull, brief, or other instrument, issued by the apollolic see, should be received. or have any effect whatever within the imperial dominions, until it was rendered valid by the fanction of the fovereign.

There decrees were issued at Vienna, in the latter end of March, 1781; and it may be easily feen, that the court of Rome could scarcely have received a greater shock. For the residence of the generals or chiefs of the principal religious orders at Rome, was the link, which immediately united their respective communities, however widely dispersed, to the papal chair, and which afforded the means of maintaining a subordination and discipline unexampled in its nature and extent; while that edict, by cutting off the intercourse, must, in its effect, if not entirely dissolve the connection. at least render it useless with respect

to its destined purposes.

Other [4] 3

ANNUAL REGISTER, 1784-5. 67

Other great political objects, together with a long journey, in consequence of them, which the emperor was then upon the point of undertaking, and in the course of which he visited the Low Countries, Holland, and France, served to draw off his farther immediate attention to ecclefialtical affairs, and afforded time for the court of Rome to recover from its first astonishment; and to deliberate upon and purfue fuch measures as might possibly mitigate the effects of the late unexpected blow, or at least ward off fuch evils as were farther

to be apprehended. He had sufficient ostensible motives, if any fuch were wanting, for undertaking this journey. He had to take personal pessession of the Austrian Netherlands; to be installed in his dukedom of Brabant; to regulate the public affairs at Brussels, preparatory to the arrival of his fifter the arch-duchefs, and her husband, the duke Albert, of Saxe-Teschen, on whom the government of these provinces was bestowed on the death of prince Charles, of Lorraine, and who were now far advanced in their way thither; to all which may be added, the natural defire of wishing to see his new fubjects, and being feen by them; besides the opportunity which this tour would present, of visiting his fister the queen of France, and of feeing parts of that country on his return, which he had not hitherto an opportunity of obferving.

But there were other matters, of much greater political moment, which operated upon this prince in undertaking the journey. The ruinous and unfortunate war, into which the prevalence of the French and republican faction in Holland had precipitated that country with its old and natural ally, among its other irreparable ill consequences, was the means of unveiling the nakedness of the republic, and, to the astonishment of all Europe, prefented such a view of disorder and imbecility in the government, and of radical weakness in the state, as had not before been suspected, even by its nearest and keenest-eyed neighbours. The impressions made by this discovery were continually increasing, as almost every day of the war was marked with some new circumttance of misfortune or While they were thus difgrace. exposed to danger from without, the flate and the public were convulled and torn to pieces by intestine diffenfions, the feeds of which were fo numerous, and fo deeply laid, as scarcely admitted the hope of any The differences effective remedy. between the prince stadtholder and the states were multiplying so fast, and increasing so much in degree and virulence, as to indicate a speedy and most alarming crisis; while the violence and animofity of the French and Orange factions, which included between them the whole body of the people, and all the departments of government, whether civil or military, by fea or by land, feemed destined to harrow and tear up the very foundations of the republic. Upon the whole, it seemed clear to all observers, that the restoration of the republic, in any degree, to its former power and splendor, was a circumstance which would not admit of a moment's speculation; and that fome confiderable revolution was necessary, to preserve the union of its parts.

It could not be expected, upon

any foundation of political know-ledge and experience, that the un-expected disclosure of such a scene, with the magnitude of the objects which it exhibited, and the prospects of advantage it held out, should not attract the views, and excite the ambition, of a powerful, active, and neighbouring sovereign, whose enterprising disposition, tho hitherto a good deal restrained, had however been apparent in other instances.

The resumption of the Dutch barrier was among the first advantages he proposed to draw from the prefent forlorn state of their affairs. Few are ignorant that the principal fortresses of the Austrian Netherlands, including feveral of their most considerable cities, had, ever fince the conclusion of the succesfion war, been deposited in the hands of the Dutch, for the mutual benefit and fecurity of the court of Vienna and themselves; for, at the fame time that they formed a powerful barrier to cover the territories of the states, they were to be garrisoned and defended by them; and thus ferved to obviate the dangers apprehended by both from the power and ambition of France.

During the long succeeding depression of the house of Austria, the advantages of this arrangement were repeatedly and fully experienced; and occasions offered which made it evident, that nothing less could have prevented the Notherlands from being long since wrested out of their hands. But in the extraordinary degree of power and greatness to which that house has, within the memory of man, risen, and in the usual vicissitude of things, what had before been understood and selt as a substantial benefit,

came at length to be confidered as a sligma, and a grievance. The prefent emperor felt his own power to be fully competent to the protection and defence of his dominions. With the great armies he possessed, he could not conceive that he wanted the cover of fortresses to prevent the progress of an enemy. He confidered, that it was exceedingly expensive to keep them in repair; that being accordingly neglected in seaions of peace and fecurity, they generally fell, with little trouble, into the hands of an invader at the commencement of hostilities; when, besides the loss of their garrisons, and the great present advantages which they afforded to the enemy, their recovery frequently became among the most difficult and arduous talks of the war.

He, besides, thought it derogatory to his own honour, as well as to the dignity and power of the empire, that a number of his principal cities and fortresses should be garrifoned, and at his own expence too, by foreigners. He confidered it as no less than paying a shameful and ignominious tribute for protection and defence; and that it would be in the last degree personally shameful and degrading to himself, if now, when the occasion so opportunely offered, he should suffer such a standing monument of past weakness, dependence, or even obligation, any longer to continue.

Nor were feveral colourable arguments wanting, to justify to the Dutch, and to the world at large, the intended measure of taking the barrier into his own hands, and of dismantling the fortresses. It was stated, that the revenues drawn from these cities and their districts were misapplied; that the fortissis-

[A] 4 cations

cations were falling to decay, and the garrisons defective; and that the shameful manner in which they were loft by the Dutch, in the war of 1741, was a sufficient evidence of their incapacity to maintain and defend the barrier. But that, independent of all complaints with respect to the discharge of their trust, the circumstances of things, and the state of affairs on all sides, were now fo entirely altered, that none of the causes or motives, which originally operated to the establishment of the barrier, were any longer in existence. That France, instead of being the common enemy, as then, was now the common friend of both parties; that her ambition was no longer dangerous, and if it were, was directed to other objects; that the emperor and she were mutually bound, in the strictest and dearest ties of alliance, friendship, and blood; and, even admitting the possibility of any change in this state of connections, his territories would at all times be an effectual barrier to Holland, and would afford much greater fecurity to them by being in his hands than in their own.

Much was, however, to be faid on the other fide. The immense expence, in blood and in treasure. which Holland, through a long course of successive wars, had endured, for the attainment, the establishment, and the preservation of this very barrier, was known to all the Nor was it to be forgotten, world. that the emperor owed to the extraordinary exertions of Great Britain and Holland his now holding any territory or possession whatever in the Low Countries. That they had the principal share, through a long war, and a feries of the most glorious fuccesses, in wresting by

piece-meal from the house of Bourbon, these provinces, thick sown as they then were with the strongest fortresses in the world, and defended by those numerous and veteran armies which had so long been the terror of Europe. That as they were the great leaders in the war, fo they compelled France and Spain, by the peace, to submit to the transfer of the Netherlands to the German line of the house of Austria; and had fince been the means of fecuring and preferving them to that family. That the settlement of the barrier was the only return to Holland for all these services, and for the immense expences she had been at, not only in that part of the war, but in her arduous endeavours to place the ancestor of the present emperor upon the throne of Spain. That the proposed measure, besides being a direct breach of treaty, and violation of faith, would be a shameful dereliction of every sense of past service and obligation; and that the feafon choien for its accomplishment, the present embarrassed and deposits that of the reposits, would render it still more disgraceful

Much as the pight have been faid; but arguments are of little avail, and treaties weak obligations, any longer than the equal firength, or mutual convenience of the parties, shall give weight to the one, or validity to the other. Great Britain, the guardian of the barrier, was now (unfortunately to both) an enemy to Holland.

As an opening to this defign, the emperor had, in the beginning of the year 1781, and some months before he set out on his tour, peremptorily demanded from the States General precise accounts of the

revenues

revenues which they had drawn from the barrier, and of the sums which they had expended in the repair or improvement of their fortreffes. This fudden and captious demand, of coming to a settlement upon fuch old, intricate, and longneglected accounts, and made at fo very peculiar a feafon, feemed to augur very different dispositions from those of friendship or goodwill to the states; and probably inspired them with other apprehenfions besides those which related to the barrier. Circumstanced, indeed, as they were, it may well be supposed, that this demand contributed not a little to facilitate their subsequent compliance with the cesfion of an object, so long held dear by them, and which involved in it the immediate fecurity of their However that was, the country. bufiness was foon decided; and it feems probable that many words were not used in its process, for the negociation was scarcely heard of, when, towards the defend the year, the Dutch garrifons and cartillery were almost files. Without we from the barrier, and the emeror's order for dismarking the for resses, and felling the material eems to have been the first public annunciation of the event.

Never was a measure of so much importance, and on which so much depended, carried into effect more smoothly; but notwithstanding this facility, it was easily seen, that the states were fully aware of its dangerous tendency, although the unfortunate situation in which they were involved compelled them to an easy submission. In fact, a general alarm was spread through the United Provinces; and the great number of hands that were directly

employed, and the corresponding measures adopted, for putting their own fortresses on the frontier, particularly those along the Schelde, in an immediate state of desence, sufficiently shewed, that government was no less affected than the public upon this occasion. Thus was Holland stripped of its hard-earned and dearly-purchased barrier, and by the revolution of politics laid open to the views of a not less ambitious, and more dangerous, as being a nearer neighbour, than France.

The business of the barrier was not, however, the only confiderable object which the emperor had at this time in view, and which drew his attention so much to the affairs of the Netherlands. The rupture between the maritime powers had been the means of transferring from Holland to the Austrian Netherlands the course of that vast commerce, which, through the medium of the canals and great German rivers, England carried on with that and other Eastern and Northern continental countries. The benefits which the Netherlands derived from this transit of so great a commerce, were still farther increased by the peculiar circumstances of the naval war in which Great Britain was involv-Attacked, at once, in every part of the world, and nearly overwhelmed by the multitude of her enemies, she was under a necessity of abandoning, in a great measure, the protection of her home commerce, and even, at times, the fovereignty of her own feas, in order that her foreign fleets might be fufficiently powerful to cover her very numerous diffant possessions. new and untoward state of things, reduced the English merchants to difficulties and distresses, with re-1pest

spect to the means of carrying on their trade, which they had never experienced in any other war. Foreign vessels were used for the conveyance of their goods; and the protection of foreign flags, for the first time, fought by Englishmen. In a word, no shift that ingenuity could hit upon was left untried, in order to evade the peril of the feas.

From the operation of all these causes, Ostend bécame a general mart to all the neutral, as well as the belligerent states; and such an influx of trade was carried into that city and port, that it arrived, even early in the war, at a degree of opulence and commercial importance, which it never before enjoyed, or was expected to attain. The imperial flag, fo little thought of before among maritime nations, was now conspicuous in every part of the world, and the feas covered with thips under its protection; thus giving an example, how great power on land might command respect at fea, without any naval force for its support. Independent of the foreigners who had benefited by this protection, the shipping really imperial became numerous in a degree, that could before have been little expected: one mercantile house was said to have 60 ships at The spirit of commercial adventure spread with the utmost rapidity through every part of the Austrian Netherlands. The desire and hope of acquiring great and adudden wealth, feemed to operate more or less upon every body. Even sthe city of Bruffels, notwithstanding the habitual ease and love of pleafure incident to its fituation, and the long residence of a court, could -not escape the infection; and many of its inhabitants, who had never

before engaged in or thought of commerce or trade of any kind, now laid out all their ready money in the building of ships. It is not then to be wondered at, that the citizens of Antwerp should look back with a figh to their former commercial opulence and splendour; or that they should even form hopes of being able, in some degree, to recover them. Indeed the spirit now excited was fo prevalent, that the states of the Netherlands prefented a memorial to the emperor. requesting that he would take meafures for the opening and re-establishment of that port.

In the mean time, the growing opulence of Oftend exceeded all belief. The limits of the city became too narrow for its inhabitants, and the buildings were not sufficient to cover the immense quantities of merchandize, of which it was become the temporary depository. Commercial adventurers and speculators were continually arriving from different countries, to partake of benefits fo unexpectedly held out. The rage for building ran high, while there was any ground left to build on. In this tide of good fortune, the fingular circumstances that produced it were not much confidered; and it seemed to be forgotten, that as the cause was tranfitory, the effect was not very likely to be permanent.

It was little to be supposed, that so novel and pleasing a state of things could have escaped the notice of the emperor; who, independent of these circumstances, was known to entertain fuch an eager defire for maritime and foreign commerce (ill calculated though his dominions were for that purpole) as feemed to carry more the appear-

ance.

ance of a passion, than even of a

strong predilection.

Upon his arrival at Oftend, in the beginning of June 1781, this prince shewed every mark of the greatest possible attention to the people and place, and every degree of favour and regard to the merchants. fummoned a committee of those who were esteemed among the principal, and the best informed of the latter. Of these were some English gentlemen of high confideration for their mercantile knowledge and abilities; and after holding a conference with them, he defired their separate opinions in writing, as to the best means which could be devised and adopted for the improvement, enlargement, and benefit of commerce, not only with respect to that port in particular, but to the Low Countries in general.

Every moment of the emperor's short residence at Ostend was distinguished by particular favours and benefits; nor were these discontinued during his stay in the Netherlands. He declared their port to be free: and in order to supply the defect of nature, by enlarging their accommodation for shipping, he gave directions for the construction of a considerable bason, at his own expence. To render these favours more complete, and to gratify the wants or wishes of the inhabitants in every respect, as the situation of Oftend, in a deep morals, cramped them no less on the land side for room to answer the purposes of building, than they were on the other, through the narrowness of their harbour, for those of trade, the emperor determined to obviate that difficulty likewise. He accordingly granted them liberty to cover the old ramparts and works of the town with buildings; which afforded an enlargement sufficient, at least, to supply their present wants .- At the same time, his encouragement to foreign fettlers, in the commercial line, was highly munificent and liberal. He allowed the free exercise of their religion, and places of public worship to the protestants of all denominations at Oftend. He invited people of all countries and perfuasions thither to fettle, to erect warehouses, and to carry on merchandize. He granted them the land on which they built in perpetuity, subject only to a nominal finall rent, as an acknowledgment that it was held from him. The erection of several new streets, and a square, was accordingly carried on with great rapidity; the hurry of building interfered with that of commerce, and crowds of people thronged in from every quarter.

Short though the stay was which this prince made in the Low Countries, it was sufficient to excite the admiration, and, in the highest degree, to acquire the affection of his fubjects. The free audience, without state, difficulty in the approach, guards, or witnesses, which he afforded to all manner of persons who defired it, gained equally the hearts of those who applied, and of all who heard of their reception; while the patience with which he heard, examined, and fifted into, their often tedious complaints and involved relations, was no less astonishing than his affability was captivating to the

people.

It did not escape observation, either in Holland or Flanders, that when this prince was at Antwerp, he went down the Schelde in a boat, as far as to the first of those Dutch forts.

city. From thence he passed into Holland, and among other places particularly visited Rotterdam.

An opinion had for some time prevailed, with feveral persons in England, that means might have been successfully used for renewing the ancient ties of friendship with the house of Austria, and for drawing this prince into fuch a fystematic league of alliance (founded as well upon general political principles, as upon immediate and mutual interests, and calculated to extend to future contingencies) as might be sufficient effectually to counteract that most dangerous combination of the house of Bourbon, supported by Holland and America; which, though confined in its direct object to the ruin or total annihilation of the British empire, would, if successful in that, prove no less dangerous to the rest of Europe. The near approach of the emperor, at this time, to England, along with the particular favour which he shewed to the English, induced the warm partizans of this notion to imagine, that it was among the principal objects of his journey: but when the duke of Gloucester was feen to depart suddenly for Oftend, in order to vifit this prince, that, and the long conference which zook place between them at Bruges, occasioned numbers, who had paid but little regard to the original opizion, to imagine, that something

of the fort was now really in agita-The event, however, did not tion. justify any of these expectations; and, as no fruits of the conference have appeared, and that the duke of Gloucester returned immediately afterwards to England, it may well be supposed, that the meeting between these princes was merely a matter of personal attention and courtely. It was, indeed, not the least among the many heavy misfortunes which, through that period, hung fo heavily over England, that her government, whether it proceeded from an overweening confidence in native strength, or from whatever other fatal error of policy, feemed for feveral years to have totally turned its back upon the rest of Europe; and, lofing the duenational weight and influence in the general political system, most unaccountably neglected all ufeful continental friendships, connections, and alliances.

The emperor did not return to Vienna until about the middle of August, 1781. He soon after resumed his ecclesiastical reforms; but as that year and the following were likewise the great season for civil regulation, we shall, before we enter upon that subject, bring together, in one point of view, such of those measures as tended most to the benefit of different classes, orders, or communities of the people, or were remarkable for their liberality and munificence.

Of these, the first in order of time, as well as in importance, was the toleration granted to the protestants. A general outline of the nature and extent of this plan, with a promise of its being speedily perfected and promulgated, was published, by authority, in the Vienna

papers,

papers, before the close of the year 1781. This was soon followed by letters patent in form, by which the free exercise of their religion was granted and confirmed to them, in every part of the Austrian dominions. A notification was also published in the Vienna Gazette, recalling all the emperor's subjects who had quitted their respective countries on the account of religion, discharging them from the effect of all former prosecutions, and restoring them to the full possession of their rights and immunities.

This measure of religious, was followed by a fignal enlargement of personal, liberty. The peasants in Bohemia, Moravia, and Silefia, had long languished in a state of vasfalage and flavery to their lords; the cruelty of whole oppressions had frequently driven these unhappy people into the madnels of insurrection, without the hope or possibility of fuccess; a short career of fury and revenge (in which the country was desolated, much blood shed, and great barbarities committed) on their fide, being always terminated by nearly their total destruction. Several attempts had been made in the late reign (and they were probably the first endeavours of the fort that had ever been used) to restrain the oppression of the lords, and to better the condition of these people. Yet much remained to be done, and the glory of their entire emancipation was referved for Joseph the Second. He, confident in the fecure greatness of his power, and confirmed in all his defigns, as well by his intimate connection and friendship with Russia, as by the general tlate of affairs in Europe, published two edicts, towards the close of the year 1781, by which flavery is for ever abolished in those three countries. A measure, though exceedingly grievous to the nobles at present, and perhaps attended with some immediate detraction of their revenues, as well as their power, which will, no doubt, in its consequences, be found not more beneficial to the peasants, than to their own posterity, and even to many of themselves.

The same spirit of humanity and true policy directed its operation, a few months after, to the relief of the peasantry in Austrian Poland.

These were glorious and lasting monuments of humanity and wisdom; the merits of which, and their benefits to mankind, are too conspicuous and self-evident to be detracted from by too minute a disquisition, relative to motives, po-

licy, or collateral effects.

This prince had the high fatisfaction, within a very few months after it had taken place, of perceiving the happy result of one of his measures, that of religious toleration and indulgence to the protestants in his dominions. The elector of Saxony, struck with so illustrious an example, and that protestantism might not be outdone in liberality, about the middle of the fummer of 1782 iffued an ordinance, by which he not only granted to the Roman catholics throughout the electorate the free exercise of their religion, but admitted them to the purchasing of houses in the towns and cities, to a right of acquiring the freedom of commercial and manufacturing companies, and to several other valuable privileges, from all which they had hitherto been secluded on account of their religion. Such an opening to the removal of bigotry and prejudice, and to the establishing of mutual forbearance and brotherly love between Christians of all denominations, was a bleffing, which, within a very few years, it would have been deemed too fanguine to hope could, at least within our times, have been brought to maturity. It is remarkable, that the representatives of the two great houses, one of which was the powerful oppugner and perfecutor, and the other the supporter and defender, of the reformation in Germany, should themselves have set The fame this laudable example. liberal disposition with respect to religious affairs appeared likewise in Italy, where the grand duke of Tuscany, about the same time, entirely abolished the inquisition in his dominions.

As the emperor had before shewn his regard to the interests of literature, by enlarging the liberties of the press, so, in the year 1782, he entered upon some reform of the universities: we are not informed of the particulars. It however appears, that he reduced their number to seven; and that he placed that of Loyburg upon the same footing with the protestant univerfity of Gottingen in Hanover; the members of it being not only permitted to think and debate freely upon all subjects, but to publish their opinions to all the world.

It would have appeared ilrange, among fo great a number of regulations, if he had entirely overlooked the interests of the military part of his Subjects. Of 50 regiments of infantry, which were dispersed in Germany and Hungary, he allotted the annual fum of 2,000 florins to each, which was to be expended in the education of forty-eight boys, the fons of foldiers in the regiment. The object

of this measure, besides the encouragement which it afforded to the foldiery, was to breed and train up a brave and hardy succession of subalterns for the Austrian service, and thefe so considerable in number, as not to be easily exhausted. The education of the boys was to be very fimple; including nothing more than what was necessary for the military life (and possibly rank) to which they are destined. We cannot help expressing our surprize at the smallness of the sum allotted to this useful purpose; which, at this distance, seems so very inadequate to its object. Perhaps the cheapness of living, the high value of money in those remote inland countries, with the peculiar advantages possessed by the soldiers in quarters, may folve this difficulty.

We have already taken notice of the emperor's eager defire to restore the commerce of his possessions in the Low Countries. There, nature and ancient experience concurred in admitting at least the possibility of fuccess to the project. But the same passion was no less directed to the only other maritime nook and extremity of his dominions, which lies fequestered in the bottom of the

Adriatic.

The ancient city of Trieste, after having been, for feveral hundred years, a nest of pirates, and afterwards funk almost into oblivion, was first brought into political notice, and confidered as an object of importance, by the late emperor Charles the Sixth. That prince having, in the course of his adventures, voyages, expeditions, and wars, feen the great effects of maritime power and commerce, and having no other fea-port in all his dominions, until the event of the fuccession succession war had thrown the Netherlands and both the Sicilies into his hands, adopted the idea of supplying the defect, by that of Trieste alone.

He embarked warmly in this scheme, sparing neither pains nor expence in its profecution. He enlarged the harbour, he declared the port free, he held out invitation and encouragement to the merchants and ships of all nations to trade thither, he proposed its being the station of a fquadron of ships of war (which were to be there built) fufficient to command respect both in the Adriatic and Mediterranean; and his fanguine hopes faw it already rifing to be the grand emporium of Austrian commerce in both seas, and rivalling, if not obfcuring, the

iplendor of Venice itself.

In fact, the Venetians were not a little alarmed at these measures. But there are other things besides fea-ports and immunities necessary for the establishment of commerce; nor is trade easily debauched from its antient feats, or diverted from its usual channels. The inhabitants of Triefte were poor, and being ignorant of the principles of commerce, would not risk the little money they had in adventures, which feemed the more hazardous from not being understood. There were other essential impediments to this design. The neighbouring countries of Friuli, Istria, and Carniola, are poor, thinly inhabited, exceedingly mountainous, and generally barren. The people are rude; and their genius, habits, and manners, consequently adverse to trade and manufacture. Their products and commodities for exportation were few, and of fmall value; while the roads, by which they might have been brought from

the interior countries, were at that time nearly impassable. Upon the whole, all those splendid prospects which had been at first opened to the view, in a little time fell to the ground: and the Venetians, who had fettled for the purpole at Trieste, obtained all those fruits which the emperor had intended for his own subjects, but which they were incapable of gathering.

The late empress queen, however, refumed the defign, and supported it with greater vigour as well as fuccess. A magnificent road from Vienna to Trieste, which would not have difgraced the labours of the ancient Romans, was opened under her auspices, and conducted at an immense expense over the steepest mountains of Istria and Friuli. The present emperor, with his usual feryour, feconded the views of his mother, and even went beyond them, by the establishment of his new East India trade at Triefte. The city has not only been rebuilt, but a new one, much more magnificent, added. Large ships have been conitructed there, entirely of domestic materials, and, within a few years, their population has increased, from about three thousand inhabitants, to above four times that number; but there are still many heavy clogs to prevent its rifing to that pitch of commercial eminence, which has been, and probably still is, fondly imagined. Its remote and fequeftered port is too far out of the way to be much frequented, even from many parts of the Mediterranean: but voyages from the ocean are fo long, intricate, and dangerous, as not to be often directly undertaken; of which a stronger instance needs not to be given, than that the British merchants at Trieste find it

more convenient to have their merchandize brought across Germany by land from Hamburgh, than that course by sea. But the great, and, in the present state of things, seemingly infurmountable obstacle, to the growth of this place in the manner expected, is the paucity of native articles, whether of product or manufacture, for exportation; their imports still nearly doubling, both in quantity and value, their exports. Nor is it to be supposed that the East India trade, if it should even prosper and continue, will be any longer carried on from fo very inconvenient a fituation, than until the emperor can find it convenient, either to transfer it to Ostend, or has been able to procure some other port on the ocean for that purpose.

However that may be, ideas and schemes of commerce were now so prevalent, that early in the fummer of 1782, the emperor lent four millions of florins to the merchants of Triefte, for the increase (as it magnificently expressed) of their commerce, not only in Afia, but in Africa, and also in America; accompanied with a promise of all future fuccour and protection which their circumstances might appear to require. A new company of merchants was foon after formed, who, it is faid, commenced their enterprizes with a capital of two millions of florins. The spirit of adventure was rapidly increasing. New ports were eagerly fought for on the neighbouring coasts of Morlachia and Istria, and dock-yards were built, and the keels of large vesiels laid at one of them. scheme was likewise adopted, of purchasing fat oxen in Hungary, and salting them at Fiume, which was iaid to have answered admirably.

No regular detail has been published of the measures pursued by the emperor, towards the close of 1781, and the commencement of the following year, with respect to the suppression of monasteries, and the reform of the ecclefiaftics general; for, notwithstanding the extension of liberty granted to the press in other respects, it seems either to have been cautiously restrained on this occasion, or that the directors of that powerful engine thought it prudent to lay the refiraint on themselves. Perhaps the virulent libels which were circulated on the subject, and the authors of which could not be reached, either by the dread of power, or the temptation of gold, might have occasioned this restraint on the one side, or continence on the other. However that was, it is certain that the emperor has fince afforded opportunities of ridicule to his enemies, which they have by no means overlooked, by contrasting with the boasted liberality of his edict in favour of the press, those severe restrictions and heavy penalties, with which, in certain cases, it has since been shackled.

We find, however, by letters from Vienna, dated early in the year 1782, that the business of reform in Germany was then far advanced. One of these letters, dated on the 2d of February, states, that the imperial decree, relative to the suppresfion of the religious orders, had been carried into execution in Bohemia and Moravia, without any confequences; and that the money arising from the confiscation of their effects would be applied to public purpofes. Information of a week later stated, that twenty-four Carthusian monafteries had been already suppressed

in the Austrian hereditary countries, exclusive of the kingdom of Hungary. Another estimate, dated before the end of the month, without mentioning whether Hungary is included, states the number of religious houses then suppressed at fiftyfive. The suppression was not, however, general, being restricted to those orders whose members, being charged with indulging themselves in an idle and contemplative life, were confidered as being of no real use to society; while, on the other hand, protection and encouragement were afforded to those institutions, which had for their object the education of youth. The monks and nuns of the suppressed orders were absolved from their vows, and some provision was made for their maintenance.

Previous to this period, and before the close of the preceding year, an edict had been published at Bruffels, by which all the religious houses in the Austrian Netherlands, of whatever denomination, were difcharged and exempted from every degree of foreign ecclefiattical jurisdiction. This was followed by an imperial refeript, which was circulated throughout all his dominions, stating the reasons and principles which induced him to shake of the papal yoke; and totally disclaiming all subordination whatever, in secular affairs, to the holy see.

Nor were the mountains of the Alps, nor the vicinity of the onceformidable thunders of the vatican. sufficient to secure the ecclesiastical orders in the duchy of Milan from experiencing the fate of their German and Hungarian brethren. Two edicts were published at Milan in the beginning of the year 1782, for the suppression of all those orders in

Vol. XXVII.

that duchy, which were under the circumstances we have before recited, decreeing their estates to be fold by public auction, and their value, excepting only the stipends allotted for the maintenance of the late possessors, to be applied to the

exigencies of the state.

Thele measures excited the greatest alarm at the Court of Rome. Council was held upon council, and congregation upon congregation at the vatican, while nothing was decided or proposed, which seemed in any degree capable of refifting, or even mitigating the evil. In this state of present distress, and apprehension for the future, the sovereign pontiff, Pius the Sixth, notwithstanding his great age, his infirmities, the badness of the roads, the length of the journey, and the extreme severity of the season, determined upon going to Vienna, and conferring personally upon the subjects of grievance or complaint with the emperor. It was in vain that his friends represented, and remonstrated with him, upon the difficulties and dangers attending such a journey, in his state of health, time of life, and at such a season of the year; he refolutely answered, that no obstacles or perils should deter him from the discharge of his duty; that, whatever he suffered in the attempt, or, if he was doomed to perish in the execution, it would be no more than what he was bound to endure; that the event lay with God, but the fulfilling of his duty, so far as he was capable of doing it, with himself; and he continued inflexibly to adhere to his determination.

This was about the close of the year 1781, and the pope having communicated his defign through the nuncio at Vienna to the em-[B]peror,

peror, entered at the same time into the gentlest possible expostulation with him upon the meafures which he was pursuing. minded him that Benedict the Fourteenth had been his god-father; he recalled to memory the piety of his mother, and the constant regard of his family to the church; he requested and intreated, that he would not strip the apostolic see of those rights which it had possessed from time immemorial; he stated, that the object of his journey was to converse in the most amicable manner with him, upon the subject of some late innovations which had taken place, relative to religious matters; and to endeavour to prevail with him not to invade the rights of the church, or to diminish the pontifical prerogatives, neither of which could be done, without deeply injuring the interests of religion itself.

The emperor, who had already taken his measures, would have been very well pleased to avoid the trouble and formality of this unexampled visit. In his answer to the fovereign pontiff he observed, that if his holiness should persist in his defign of coming thither, he should certainly be received with all the respect and regard due to his high dignity; but that, if the object of his journey related to those measures and regulations, upon which he had himself already decided, it would be totally superfluous. That as to himself, he always conformed, in his determinations and measures, to the rules of reason, equity, humanity, and religion. That, before they were carried into execution, he always confulted persons of wisdom, integrity, and knowledge, upon the affairs in which he engaged. He declared himfelf to be truly catholic

and apostolic; and concluded, by befeeching his holiness to grant him his benediction. Such was the moderate language used upon this occafion, through necessity on the one fide, and proceeding from a cool and studied policy on the other.

Notwithstanding the little encouragement or hope afforded by this answer, the pope still persevered in his defign. He probably relied a good deal upon the effects which his age, the facredness of his office and character, along with the novelty of the undertaking (still rendered more fingular by the difficulties of the journey, and the untoward feafon of the year) might pro-

duce.

Under these, or other impressions or ideas, Pius the Sixth, the Roman pontiff, fet out on his journey from Rome, within two days of the end of February, and arrived at Vienna on the 22d of March 1782. The emperor, accompanied by his brother, the archduke Maximilian, went to meet the holy father at Neukirken, and conducted him in his own coach to Vienna. Every possible mark of honour and respect was paid to him by that city and court at his arrival. Te Deum was performed before the whole court as a thankfgiving for that event, the host being publicly exposed during the time. A fimilar course of honour and respect continued to be paid to him during the whole time of his flay in Vienna; and the very guarded and firict precautions used by the police, were not fufficient to prevent several legs and arms from being broken, through the eagerness of the people to receive his benediction, on his way to and from church on Easter-day.

But these were mere outward forms, which could have no connection nestion with the interior operations of the cabinet; and though frequent conferences took place between the emperor and pope, at the conclusion of which marks of the greatest mutual satisfaction were always thought apparent; yet the event has fully shewn, that the latter did not gain any one material

object of his wishes.

It was faid, that in one of thefe conferences, the pope delivered his fentiments to the powerful fovereign whom he was addressing in terms to the following effect: -- " I have neither the power nor the will to defend by force those rights which the fovereign pontiffs, my predeceffors, formerly enjoyed. I am far also from pretending to oppose the execution of those ordinances, which the wisdom of sovereigns might find it necessary to prescribe, for the security of government, or the benefit of their subjects. All I shall defire and expect in return, is, that these potentates should equally respect those hitherto undisputed immunities; prerogatives, and rights, which, without interfering with the rights of others, have through fo many ages appertained to the holy fee. What I therefore wish, and, in order to prevent the total degradation of the pontifical dignity will be found absolutely necessary, is, that a congress of ambassadors from all the catholic powers in Europe should be held, and that they should determine upon, and irrevocably fix, such parts of the ancient rights belonging to the holy sce, as their fovereigns were fill willing to continue in the hands of the pope."-Such was the language now held by the fallen representative of that mighty power, which, through a long course of ages, had held the Western world under a sway, unexampled, "in its nature, rife, duration, and extent."

We have no information of the answer made to that proposition. It is not improbable that the pontiff was indulged in this speculation, as fome lenitive for the disappointment which he experienced in every thing else. The pope continued a month at Vienna; and arrived in Rome about the middle of June; having met with every thing, in the course of his journey both outwards and homewards, that could be deemed pleasing or flattering, excepting only fuccefs in the object for which it was undertaken.

It feemed not a little remarkable, and as if the conferences between the emperor and the pope had produced persuasion where it was least to be expected, that at a confittory held in Rome, fcon after the return of the latter, it was faid to have been determined to take measures for abridging by degrees the number of convents both for males and females throughout Europe; for restricting to a limited number the members of the remaining communities; and for preventing in future the admission of novices under 25 vears of age.

The vifit to Vienna occasioned no intermission whatever of the emperor's proceedings with respect to his ecclefiastical reforms; which were extended to the fecular clergy and hierarchy, as well as to the religious orders, or regulars. commission was established for the administration of the sequestered estates and effects, which were so confiderable, that the most moderate calculators supposed that the emperor would gain four or five | B] 2 millions millions flerling by the reform; while other, and probably lets accura e edimates, went to double that tum. Annual flipends were alloved for the maintenance of the reformed prelates, abbots, abbeffes, canois, canonestes, monks, and nuns; which were, in some degree, proportioned to their respective rank or condition; but it was heavily complained that the portions were to teantily meafured, as to be thamefully inadequate to the

purpoie.

This circumstance afforded a handle for rendering the whole measure more particularly edious than it otherwise might have been: and whatever means were used at home to diffe complaint upon the occasion, they could not rettrain the centure of foreigners upon the conduct of this prince. It was held out, that the object of plundering the church, and the destination of its pillage, (instead of being applied to any useful or benevolent purposes) was intended merely for the support of those schemes of ambition, which had long postessed his mind, and which, in concert with Russia, he was now endervouring to bring to maturity. That though thefe schemes went only in the first inflance to the overthrow of the Germanic coastitution, and the subvertion of the princes of the empire, they were not less inimical in their more remote views to the interests, repose, and security of the European states in general. That farther and more extensive partitions of territory and power, including the fea as well as the land, were already in their contemplation: and that such prospects and hopes could only in times of peace afford gratification to the infatiate ambi-

tion of these two powers.

A celebrated French writer*, in touching occasionally upon the queftion of jullice, with respect to the expulsion of the ecclesiastics, and the confifcation of their goods, treats ic in the following manner:--"I prefer a convent of nuns to a regiment of foldiers. If the first " oppose the intentions of nature, " they do not tear her to pieces: " if they violate her institution, " it is in order to perpetuate their " species; whereas the latter take " an oath to destroy them upon the " first fignal given by despotism. " The internal revolutions which " the emperor has effected in his " dominions have been greatly ap-" plauded; but what a number of " objections might be brought a-" gainst these eulogiums; at least, " the panegyrists of Joseph the " Second ought to tell us, what juf-" tice they find in driving a citizen " from the profession which he has " embraced under the fanction of " the laws. I will tell them plain-" ly, that there is as much injustice " in expelling a friar or a nun " from their retreat, as in turning " a private individual out of his " house. Despise the friars as " much as you will, but do not " perfecute them, but above all " do not rob them; for we ought " neither to persecute nor rob any " man, from the avowed atheist " down to the most credulous ca-" puchin."

purfue with little noise, without

Thus did the emperor finoothly

T Count de Mirabeau. See his Doubts concerning the free Navigation of the Scheldt, &c. English translation, note to p. 160. even

even exciting much admiration or furprize, without the smallest opposition, either foreign or domestic, and without in any degree forseiting the name and character (which he seemed particularly fond of retaining) of a faithful son of the church, those very measures which had drawn on Henry the Eighth of England, and on his kingdom, all the sulminations of the court of Rome; and which, at a still earlier period, would have been the means of pouring down inevitable destruction on

the one, and of involving the other in a difmal scene of trouble and blood. Such are the wonderful changes which take place, not more in the affairs, than in the ideas, opinions, and principles of men, and such the facility, which a tortunate coincidence of times and feasons with circumstances and events, and a wise or happy application of action to both, may administer to the accomplishment of the greatest and most unexpected revolutions.

C H A P. II.

Retrospective view continued. State of the great powers on the lorders of Eurote and Afia Ottoman Empire. Numerous jources of discord with Russia. Successful endeavours of the captain bashaw, notwithstanding the unfavourable state of public affairs, to quell rebellion and restore order. He rescues the Morea from the Albanians; punishes the authors, and puts an end to the disorders on the coasts of Asia; provents the intended extermination of the Greeks. The Porte, after much contest, submits to the receiving Russian confuls in the provinces of Moldavia, Walachia, and Beffarabia. Treubles in the Crimea. Tartar Khan accepts a commission in the Russian fervice. Dreadful Conflagrations in Conftantinople. Forty thousand bouses destroyed. Grand Vizir deposed, and succeeded by Jeian Mehemet, a man of parts and ability. Ruffian Khan deposed by the discontented Tartars, and a new one elected, who is privately supported by the Porte. Great differences between the two empires on that account. Long truce between the Porte and the court of Vienna on the point of expiring, which involves the former in new difficulties on that fide. Diwan fit eight days debating on the question of a war with Russia. Pacific resolutions adopted, through the influence of the captain bashaw, grand wizir, and musti. Popularity of the grand signior, and the firmness of his ministers, prevent any dangerous effect from the violent ferment of the people, who are clamorous for war; and whose passions are not less agitated by the pacific conduct of the court, than by the contemplation of their ruined city. Emperor openly awows his determination of Jupporting the claims of Russia, as well as his own. Strong memorials prejented, and harsh demands made, by the courts of Petersburgh and Vienna, toward the close of the year 1782. Hospodar of Wallachia strangled. Excellent conduct of the grand fignier, with respect to the persecution carried on by the Armenian patriarch. Vast preparations for war on all sides in the year 1783. Treaty herewen the Porce and Spain. New Khun of the Tartars expelled by the Russians. Former Khan abdicates his throne, and assigns his dominion and $[B]_3$

22] ANNUAL REGISTER, 1784-5.

country to the empress of Rusha; who is use a manifesto, assigning the causes for her annexing the Crimea, Cuban, and iste of Taman to her empire. Manifesto from the Porte in answer. Notwithstanding the immense preparations and immediate appearances of war, negociations for a peace are carried on at Constantinople under the mediation of France. In the height of the troubles the navigation of the Danule is opened to the emperor, two of whose ships are received at Belgrade, and projecute their woyage to the Black Sea. Ottoman difficulties and enemies multiplying on all sides. Appearances on the side of Venice. Troubles in Egypt. Persians attack Busha. Evince Herachius invades Nutolia. Treaty of commerce between Rusha and the Porte, is followed by a new treaty of accommodation between the two empires, which is concluded at Constantinople in the beginning of the year 1784. Accommodation with the emperor. Spanish expedition against Algiers. Earthquakes in Calabria and Sicily.

FIHE disorders of the Ottoman A empire were too numerous and inveterate, to admit of any effectual remedy, within the few years of uncertain peace that had elapfed fince the conclusion of the late unfortunate war with Ruffia. So much was to be done, that it would have required many years of tranquillity, and an unremitted pursuit of the wifest and most vigorous measures, to have accomplished the reforms that were wanting in fo many departments of the flate, and which, to produce their full effect, should have included the whole military and naval fystem of that empire; the Turks having, partly through pride and bigotry, partly through native or habitual indolence, and fill more than all, through a succession of weak and inactive governments, fuffered the western nations to leave them a full century behind, with respect to tadics, to the construction and management of artillery, and to all improvements in the art of war. Their militia likewife, both of herfe and foot, which had been excellent in their inflitution, and had been farther reformed and much improved by the wife regulations of their great emperor, Soliman the

Magnificent, have fince been suffered so shamefully to degenerate, that one highly and justly distinguished order of them has frequently proved more dangerous to the state than to its enemies, and a great part of the other has of late years been more an incumbrance and impediment to service, than an arm of strength and effect in the field.

But the treaty of Kainardgiac, in 1774, did not afford that state of security which would have been necessary for the accomplishment of schemes of great and general reform and improvement. No such feason of quiet and leisure has yet occurred; nor do the present appearances of public affairs indicate the near approach of it. The extraordinary successes of Russia in the late war, and still more than these, the unexampled weakness and disorder which she discovered in her opponent, could not but enlarge her views to many new and before unthought-of objects. A wide field for enterprize and ambition was opened on the fide both of Europe and Asia. She granted present peace to her proflrate enemy, for peace was then, from many concurrent causes. causes, necessary to herself. She feemed to rise from a banquet of victory, to which she might return, whenever leisure served, and appetite invited. It was only her business to take care that the services should not be removed, nor the way barred against her return.

The peace was such as was to be expected from the circumstances on both sides; and seemed to be founded on the principles we have stated. It sowed such numberless seeds of contention, that the succession of the crops could scarcely fail under any management: and the sucle for lighting up future wars was so thickly spread, that it seemed as if nothing less than the inability of both parties, or the destruction of one, could ever bring them to a final conclusion.

The peace, however, fuch as it was, was then indifpenfably neceffary to the immediate preservation of the Turkish empire: but from the nature of its conditions, and the never-ending train of confequences which they were capable of producing, could no longer be endured by the party aggrieved, than while some degree of similar necessity was prevalent. We have accordingly ieen, that within fo fmall a space of time as five years from the conclusion of the former bloody war, and notwithstanding all the disadvantages under which one party still laboured, a new war was just upon the point of breaking out between the two empires; and was only prevented by a new treaty of pacification, which took place on the zift of March, 1779. Though France had the honour of bringing about that accommodation, and though her interference had undoubtedly great weight in the business, it is certain that Russia was not at that time by any means fully disposed to war: and that neither her own internal fituation, nor the state of public affairs in Europe, rendered it a season favourable to the accomplishment of her defigns in any extensive degree. But at all events she would not give up any material part of what she had gained; nor, to avoid present inconvenience, admit of any such innovation, as might intercept her prospects, and prevent, when the proper feason arrived, the further profecution of her defigns.

On the other hand, her adverfary, feeling himself wrung in every part by the conditions and confequences of the late peace, and fully perceiving that the evils and dangers already produced would, inftead of lessening, every day increase, thought it better, without regard to comparative estimates of strength and weakness, to put every thing to the hazard of war, than to submit without an effort, for the fake of a fhort-lived fecurity, to the filent but inevitable approach of ruin, under the infidious cover of peace. The Porce accordingly captiously evaded, or peevishly refused a compliance, with many of the conditions, and things were proceeding fast to the last extremity. Under these circumstances, however, on both fides, the opportune mediation of France could not be an unwelcome relief to either: mutual concessions were accordingly made, and the affair was patched up for the present.

But the great fource of discord was still lest open. The pretended independency of the Crimea asforded such an opening to Russia into the very heart of the Turkish empire, and such opportunities of

[B] 4 inter-

24] ANNUAL REGISTER, 1784-5.

interference with the various Mahometan and Christian states which had been more or less dependant on the Porte in Europe and in Afia, that it was scarcely possible for any lasting tranquillity to fubfift between the two empires. Though the Turkish seas had at length been most unwillingly opened to Russia, vet the mode and extent of that commerce, the regulations to which it was or was not to be subject, the double paffage through the Bofphorus and Dardanelles, whether from the Black Sea to the Mediterranean, or from the Baltic and Ocean to Constantinople and the Black Sea, with the trade to the Greek islands in the Archipelago, and the defigned impediments thrown in by the cultom-houses, afforded altogether (and all aggravated by the original ill-will which accompanied the concession) inexhaustible sources of litigation and contest. A claim made and infilted on by Ruffia, of effablishing consuls in the three provinces of Moldavia, Walachia, and Beffirabia, was exceedingly grievous to the Porte; which, besides confidering them as licenced fpies, was well aware that they would act as agents and negociators with the Greek princes and inhabitants of the two former, who would therefrom be in a constant state of preparation for rebellion.

Under these circumstances of continual embariassment and apparent danger from without, the celebrated Hasian Bey, the captain bashaw, (whose name we have here to fore had an opportunity of mentioning, with some part of that respect due to his character) was indefatigable in his endeavours to curb the violences, and to restrain the disorders, to which the late war had afforded

birth and nurture, and which had fpread anarchy and defolation through almost every part of the empire. He had succeeded in these attempts beyond whatever could have been expected, from the forlorn state of the Ottoman affairs at the conclusion of the war. He reduced, and chaft fed, with a feverity which, confidering their enormities, could not be deemed illaudable, the most powerful rebels of the empire: he rescued the celebrated and beautitul province of the Morea, (the antient Peloponnesus) from the cruel invafion of the Albanians; he cleared the coasts of Syria and the lesser Asia of those despots, whose petty wars and ravages had every where spread desolation and ruin; and reflored order, quiet, and fecurity to those commercial regions. But his most signal fervice, and which abundantly shews (more especially as he had not the fortune of being enlightened by a liberal education) his natural magnanimity, and the comprehensiveness of his mind, was his over-ruling in council the defign of exterminating the Greeks, which had been intended as a punishment for their defection in the late war, and to prevent fimilar or greater dangers in suture. Not satisfied with warding off that fatal blow, he obtained a general amnesty for that people; and has fince taken care to have it so faithfully observed, as is supposed to have occasioned no small change in their dispositions. But the abilities and exertions of that great commander and minister could only reach the correction of some of the most glaving, and immediately dangerous enormities.

Notwithstanding the treaty of pacification fo lately concluded,

differences

differences again ran high, so early as the commencement of the year 1731, between the Porte and the court of Petersburgh, upon the fubject of admitting Russian confuls in the three provinces already mentioned; the fermer indeed withed rather to evade, than ablolutely to refuse a compliance; and is faid to have descended so far as to write to count Panin, requelling that his court would not infift on a measure, which was so exceedingly irkseme to the grand signior himfelf, as well as to the divan. This solicitation did not produce the defired effect; and M. de Stachief, the Russian minister at the Porte, fill continued to infift that that business should be immediately fett'ed; observing, that his court made no new claims, that they only demanded a compliance with a politive article of the late treaty, and with respect to that they would not relax a tittle.

The death of the grand vizir, in the month of February, 1781, afforded an opportunity to the captain bashaw of successfully urging his great influence with the emperor, in procuring Ysed Mehemet, the governor of Erzerum, whom he knew to be a man of ability, to be appointed his successor. As it was about two months before the new grand vizir could arrive to take possession of his office, it was filled up by the captain bashaw in the interim.

After long disputes, many peremptory demands, and some haughty answers, which seemed to indicate another termination, the Turkish ministers, more from a sense of the inability of the state for war, than from pacific dispositions, sound it necessary, towards the close of the

year 1781, not only to give up the point of debate with respect to the confuls, but to submit to the degrading concession of facrificing the Reis Effendi, who is the minister for foreign affairs, and on whom it was now thought proper to charge all pait difficulties, as well as those fpirited replies which had given to much offence to Russia. He being accordingly deposed, a formal diploma was pasted, acknowledging and receiving Mr. Laskarosf as conful general of Russia, with liberty of reliding (which had before been a matter of much debate) at Bucharell, Jaffy, or whatever other part of the three provinces he might think it necessary.

This concession, however mortifying, produced but a short-lived New troubles were contieffect. nually breaking forth on the fide of the Crimea, and the two courts of Constantinople and Petersburgh were as constantly embroiled in their consequences. Sabin Guerai, the khan who had been placed over the Tartars of that peninfula by the power and influence of Russia, whether through defect of spirit, or excess of gratitude, made a more oftentatious display of his attachment, and even vasfalage, than was fuited either to his character as khan, or to that of the people whom he pretended to govern; nor was it entirely confistent with the boasted difinterestedness of that court, which had disclaimed all views upon the Crimea, excepting the supposed establishment and support of its independency. He even descended fo far, as to accept a captain's commission in the empress's body guards.

These things were ill to be borne by a high-spirited people, who had

26] ANNUAL REGISTER, 1784-5.

in all ages confidered liberty as the most invaluable of human blessings. The means used by Russia to gain a strong party in the country, to sapport their khan, could only reach to a limited portion of the people; but a great majority were highly diffatisfied at these proceedings, and wished to be again governed by their own princes, in their own way. They likewise preferred a connection with the Ottomans, with whom they had been fo long united, who were of the fame religion, and in conjunction with whom they had partaken of fo much glory and spoil in war, than with a nation, which, besides being Christian, they had been in the habit, through many ages, of regarding either with contempt or

The discontented party were encouraged and supported by the Tartars of the Cuban, as well as the Nogais, and even by fome of the more distant nations or tribes of that people, who could not but be alarmed at the manner in which Russia was spreading her influence and authority on all fides, and apprehensive of becoming victims to her power and defigns in their turn. Nor will it be imagined that the Porte itself did not fecretly encourage the ill disposition of this people to Russia and to her khan; especially as she did not prevent feveral of her Mahometan subjects, in the Afiatic countries bordering on the Black Sea, from taking an open and active part in the ensuing trou-

bles of the Crimea.

The devastation which the city of Constantinople sustained by fire, in the course of the year 1782, has scarcely been equalled. Besides several preceding losses, and being

unufually harraffed by the plague, on the 23d of July in the evening a fire broke out in the quarter called Ballatta, which was mostly inhabited by Jews, and a most populous part of the town. The wind being high, and the weather for some time preceding very dry, it spread with the utmost rapidity, and threatened the whole city with destruction. During seventeen hours that it lasted, the grand fignior, the vizir, and other great officers of state were constantly on horseback, using every exertion to stop the progress of the flames, and to animate the people to their duty. The number of houses destroyed was calculated at ten thousand, besides mosques, churches, and other public edifices.

But this fire, dreadful as it was, feemed only a preparatory notice to that unfortunate city of the calamity to which it was immediately deftined. In fomething fhort of a month, about ten o'clock at night, on the 22d of August, a fire broke out in the quarter called Gibali, fituated towards the middle of the harbour; and this being enraged by a high north wind, was foon extended to fuch a degree, as baffled all efforts for its suppression, and feemed to put an end to all hope. The violence and intenseness of the fire were so great, that one of the larged and firongest palaces, that of the aga of the janissaries, totally disappeared in less than ten minutes after the flames had reached it.

The flames proceeded from sea to sea, and burned the interior of the seven towers, at the opposite extremity of the city. In that direction the fire raged three miles in length, through the richest and best inhabited streets, carrying a front

of

of fometimes a mile broad, and fometimes less, as the irregular hilly situation of the city would admit, It then branched out in various directions, so that there seemed at one time no less than eleven distinct conflagrations. Most of these were only stopped by the sea, consuming the very wharfs, and every thing to the water edge. A great but unknown number of people perished; one part being furrounded and intercepted by the flames, and the other, more happily throwing themfelves into the water, to escape a more dreadful fate.

This conflagration (which perhaps has not been exceeded by any recorded in history) continued to rage with unremitting fury for fixty-two hours; the wind blowing fiercely almost the whole time. the damage was not entirely irreparable, it was, however, impossible to ascertain, in any degree, the amount of the losses. The sufferings and diffress of above two hundred thousand people, involved at once in ruin and calamity, and left without refuge or shelter from the weather, would still less admit of description. It was supposed that about two-thirds of that vast and populous city had been destroyed by the late and the present fire; and that above 40,000 houses then lay in ruins. The destruction of public edifices was proportioned to that of private buildings. All the chambers of the janissaries, above 50 mosques, 300 corn-mills, and 200 public ovens, were destroyed. The loss of a number of great magazines stored with provisions (a vast supply of which is always necessarily kept in hand to prevent the danger of a famine in that overgrown metropolis) was among the evils most fen-

fibly and immediately felt.

The direction of the wind happened to be favourable to the feraglio, and to what might be confidered as the government quarter of the city, which accordingly escaped the defolation. The grand fignior, and all the ministers of the Porte, attended, and distributed money without count to the people. The fast of the Ramazan was suspended, and every subsequent measure pursued, which could afford relief, or even satisfaction to the people.

But the public fermentation was tco extreme to be eafily allayed. The repeated misfortunes and prefent miferies of the people feemed insupportable. A revolution had been the usual consequence of much less severe and afiliating trials; and though the good qualities and popularity of the grand fignior, along with the firmness of the captain bashaw, might possibly enable them to weather the danger, it was however necessary to hold out some object of blame to the people, on which they might vent their ill-The facrifice of an unhumour. fortunate minister, however blameless or deserving, is indeed the great resource of despotic governments in cases of great public discontent. Happy is it thought when the victim. is accepted as a whole offering.

Yfed Mehemet was accordingly deposed from his office of grand vizir, in two days after the fire had been subdued; and Jeian Mehemet, a man, at least of equal, if not superior abilities, and more fortunate, was appointed his successor. The late minister passed through the ordeal of removal with more impunity, than had been usually experienced

in such circumstances. He was only fent in exile to Demotica, without any mark of ill-will or reprobation whatever. Though we have no particular information on the subject, it feems highly probable, that the present appointment proceeded from the same influence which procured the former. The unufual, and, perhaps in that court, unequalled cordiality, which confiantly prevailed between the new grand vizir and the captain bashaw, and the equal part which they ever continued to take, in their endeavours to correct the abuses, and to reliore the affairs of the empire, ferve strongly to countenance this opinion.

The late calamity was little calculated to encourage the flate to undertake, or to enable it to maintain, a war; at the same time that the causes for war were multiplying, and its appearances, on more fides than one, fufficiently menacing. The troubles in the Crimca were risen to their utmost pitch. revolted Tartars had elected a new khan. A civil war enfeed. That beautiful, and lately populous country, became a fcene of defolation and blood. Sabin Guerai was worsted, and his party at length reduced almost to nothing. This was the very state of things which Russia undoubtedly withed, and had all along fought for. She had now a pretence for fending her forces into the Crimea, to support what she reprefented as the real prince, against rebels and an ulurper. The confequences were easily foreseen. The Tartars, torn to pieces among themfelves, notwithstanding the aid they received from without, were little able to withstand the regular forces, and unabating exertions of the Ruf-

fians. In these circumstances they turned their eyes, and directed all their hopes to the Porte, as their

last refuge.

At the same time, the court of Petersburgh highly resented the conduct of the Porte, to which it attributed all the troubles of the Crimea. It charged them with fomenting the discontents, and being the author of the revolt in that country; with fuffering and encouraging their subjects in Natolia to take a direct and active part in the war; and with infligating other Tartar tribes and nations, both to an interference in those troubles, and to commit many irregularities elfewhere, particularly on the fide of Caucasus. Strong remonstrances on these subjects were backed by the march of Russian armies towards the frontiers, by the forming of magazines, and by all the preparations Similar measures were for war. necessarily adopted on the other fide, fo that a rupture between the two powers feemed inevitable.

But another great neighbour, who could scarcely be deemed less dangerous, and was not much disposed to be less troublesome than Russia, was destined to involve the Ottoman empire still deeper in embarrass. ment and difficulty. The emperor of Germany, at the same time that he was dismantling the celebrated fortresses on his western borders, was alliduously engaged, without sparing labour or expence, in enlarging and increasing those on his eastern fron-Every thing military, all the dreadful apparatus of war, were transferred to the Drave, the Save, and the Danube. The garrifons were replenished, lines formed and filled with troops, and these great

rivers

rivers covered with artillery, ammunition, and provision for the ma-

gazines.

The long truce between the Porte and the court of Vienna was on the point of expiring; and, in the prefent state of their affairs, there was nothing the former wished for more than a renewal of the truce, excepting only the conclusion of a solid peace, upon such conditions as might be capable of preventing future differences, and of securing for a long time their tranquillity on that fide. They accordingly propoled fending an extraordinary embassy for this purpose to Vienna; but the emperor, who had other views, found means to evade the propofal. That politic prince, determining to be governed in his conduct by future contingencies, was not at all disposed, for present moderate advantages, to give up the prospect of obtaining much greater, when a proper time and season might arrive. He was besides so closely linked with Russia, and their views being directed to one object, which was, however, of fo vast a magnitude, as to afford full room for the enterprize and ambition of both, little doubt can be entertained, but that plans of future operation and arrangement, fuited to probable contingencies and circumstances, had already been mutually concerted.

However that was, the emperor kept the business of renewing the truce, or concluding a treaty of peace, at a distance. It was held out in general terms by his ministers, that for that purpose a new demarcation of limits would be indispensably necessary; that a restoration of the whole or a part of the cessions made by the court of Vi-

enna, in the treaty of Belgrade, would be expected; and that the free navigation of the Danube, and of the Black Sea, were objects so much at heart, that they could not by any means be overlooked. In the mean time, preparations for war were carried on with as much vigour in Hungaty, and the adjoining countries, as if it had been a matter determined on; and no doubt could remain on the side of the Porte, but that a rupture with Russia must inevitably be attended by a war with the emperor.

Under these discouraging circumstances, and the fate of the empire feeming to hang upon the refult, the Divan spent eight successive days, in the month of September 1782, debating on the question of a war with Russia. The ruinous consequences of that power's succeeding in her defigns upon the Crimea; of the naval strength which the excellent harbours, and the commerce of that peninfula, would place in her hands; of the prodigious addition to her power by land (already too great) which her fwallowing up all the nations of Tartars between the Caspian, the Black Sea, the Boristhenes, and the Danube, and their being involved in the common mass of her subjects, would occasion; were all fully understood, and stated, as well as many other evils and dangers.

The temper and disposition of their own people were likewise matters of consideration. The Turks in general, and more particularly the inhabitants of the metropolis, incapable of knowing or comprehending the true state of public afteries, and the real situation of the empire, attributed all that apparent degradation, of which they were too

fensible,

fensible, to the want of ability or fpirit in their governors. The fight of the Rufflan flag flying in their narrow feas and channels, was as grievous as it was novel; the haughty commanding language held upon every occasion by the ministers of that power, was intolerably galling to the Turkish pride; and as they felt greatly for the fufferings and oppression of the Tartars, they were exceedingly interested in the affairs of the Crimea, and in behalf of the new khan. 'The great marine which Ruslia was forming at Cherson (a new port near the mouth of the Boritthenes, on the Black Sea) was likewife among the cogent reasons for immediate war; that event, it was faid, muft, at no great distance of time, inevitably take place; and it was better to encounter the danger while the enemy continued weak on one element, than to wait till he became irrefistible both by sea and land. The public, accordingly, loudly cried for war; and it has ever been dangerous to government, in that country, to oppose the general fense of the people.

To all these powerful motives and reasons for entering into a war (the validity of which could not be difputed) one short but irresistible argument was to be opposed. was the unfortunate fituation of public affairs, which rendered the trate fo far incapable of entering into a war (even with one of her formidable enemies) upon any rational ground of advantage, that she would, on the contrary, ruth into it under the drimal impression of inevitable ruin. That neither their naval nor land forces were yet in a condition, in any degree, to warrant fo dangerous a trial. That although the captain bashaw had with wonderful

perfeverance and industry, in some degree, created a new marine, and had made great improvements, as well in the construction of the ships, as in the manner of working and fighting them, and in the nature and management of their artillery? yet that great work was still far from being brought to perfection, and would require farther time, along with all his application and abilities, for its accomplishment. That similar objections, but with much greater force, were applicable with respect to the state of their armies. That the great reforms in the discipline of the troops, which were now in act as well as in profpect, though conducted under the auspices of the grand fignior himfelf, and supported by all the powers of government, were yet of a nature which forbad their being compassed of a fudden. That improvements of fuch magnitude, with fuch numberless difficulties to encounter, and in the execution of which they must rely entirely upon the assistance of foreigners, must require long time and long patience for the accomplishment. And that furely they did not want fore and recent experience to be informed, that no valour could enable their armies, in the present state of their arms and discipline, to withstand European forces in the field. That it was therefore more wife and eligible to fubmit to present loss, and even diffrace, however grievous that was, under the hope of the future good effect of thefe measures, and of a more fortunate conjunction of things, than in a fit of mad and impotent vexation to precipitate the empire into destruction. That the Tartars were a people easily fubdued; but that it had ever been found

found exceedingly difficult to retain them long in subjection; and that whenever the proper and fortunate feason arrived, they would return with the greatest joy, and with renewed zeal and affection, to the arms of their old and natural friends

and protectors.

These arguments being firmly supported by the grand vizir, the captain bashaw, and the mufti, they at length brought over the greater number, who had been advocates for war, to their opinion. It was accordingly determined to leave the affairs of the Crimea to take their own course; to disavow any pait interference of government in that business; and to attribute to the zeal of individuals for their religion, and a strong attachment to the Tartars, whom, from long habits of connection, they confidered nearly as the same people with themfelves, the conduct of fuch of their Turkish subjects, whether in Natolia, or elsewhere, as had taken any part in the troubles: but while these instances of condescension, and a love of tranquillity, were given on their fide, fully to represent the impropriety in the conduct of Russia, and to shew that the Tartars, having been declared independent by the late treaty, were to be confidered as absolute masters of their own conduct, with respect to the electing or deposing of their sovereigns; that no neighbouring power could have the smallest pretence of right for interfering in either case; but that if the reverse were even admitted, the conduct of the deposed khan, in endeavouring to overthrow the laws and constitutions of his country, could not be supported upon any principle of justice. It was at the same time determined, that the

Porte should, by the strongest remonstrances, and by every other measure short of war, endeavour to prevent Rullia from making any permanent fettlement in the Crimea, and from converting, under the pretence of garrifons, any of the principal harbours and fortreffes to her own use. It was likewise agreed upon to make a proposal to the court of Petersburgh, of referring all matters of difference between the two empires, including the affairs of the Crimea, to the arbitration of some Christian power, who should be mutually chosen by the parties, and whose determination should be conclusive.

Though these pacific measures were directly contrary to the wishes of the public, and that the continual fight and contemplation of the ruins of their houses would have been sufficient alone to have excited the highest ferment among the populace; yet through the popularity of the grand fignior, with the vigour and firmness of his principal miniflers, not only no convultion whatever took place, but a degree of quiet and order was preserved, unexampled in that city, under any circumstances of irritation and discontent, approaching even in a remote degree to those which prevailed at present.

In the mean time, the fury of the plague, which, through the summer and autumn of the year 1782 had most cruelly ravaged all the Tartar and Turkish countries on the frontiers of Russia and Poland, had served to restrain the no less cruel ravages of war; and in particular had greatly checked the operation of the Russian armies, who were much more intent on guarding against the approaches of that fell enemy, than

on gratifying ambition at the ex-

pence of any other.

Before the effect of the late pacific counfels could be known, the Porte had the mortification to difcover, that the impatience and haughtiness of its great neighbours were too extreme, to admit of their listening to arguments, or waiting the flow refult of negociations. The Emperor of Germany now pulled off the mask, and avowed his determination of supporting all the claims and pretentions of Ruffia, as well as his own; and the engagements between both were declaredly reciprocal. Towards the close of the year 1782 two very strong, and, as they were called, spirited memorials, were presented from the courts of Petersburgh and Vienna; in which, besides other things, it was peremptorily infifted, that the Porte should not in future, under any pretence, intermeddle in the affairs of the Tartars; that the privileges of the two provinces of Moldavia and Walachia should not be infringed; and that the free navigation of the Black Sea and the Archipelago should not in any manner be ob-The confequences of a ftrofted. failure with respect to these demands could not be more fully explained than they already were, by the appearance of the armies on the frontiers, and of the vast preparations for war which had been made by both the parties.

The part which necessity compelled the Porte to take had been already decided in her own councils; but it was necessary to preserve some appearances of dignity. Every preparation was made as if war had been determined upon; and some of the Turkish officers upon the emperor's frontiers, in

their eagerness for that event, and perhaps mistaking these appearances for realities, committed tome irregularities which afforded room for complaint. The Porte likewise, desperate as its circumstances were. gave an immediate inflance of fpirit, in the punishment of one of its officers or vaffals. The hospodar of Walachia was long known to be strongly attached to the Russian interest; and was likewise suspected, probably with justice, of keeping up a private, but constant correspondence with that people. Two of his fons, fome time before, had made a feeming escape, as if pursued by enemies, from their father's court, and fled to Vienna. With all thefe unfavourable circumstances, the proposition in the late memorials, relative to the privileges of that province, was supposed to originate from, and partly to relate to this man. However these things were, the hospodar was condemned to the bow-firing, in a few days after the memorials had been presented. is little to be doubted but that he hoped, in case a new arrangement of territorial dominion should take place, that the principality might, upon certain conditions, be rendered hereditary in his family. idea probably as problematical, as any he could possibly have entertained.

This act of feverity was succeeded by one, which, with regard to justice, humanity, and benevolence, did great honour to the personal character of the grand signior. The numerous proselytes from the Armenian protession of Christianity, which the industry of the clergy and missionaries of the Latin church constantly made, had ever been considered as an intolerable grievance

by

by the bigotted members, and particularly the metropolitans of the former; who regarded the Christians of the Catholic communion with much greater abhorrence than they did the Mahometans, or any race of infidels, among whom they were scattered. The effects of this mortal antipathy have ever been difplayed, in every part of Asia, even to the remotest East, where the Armenian clergy had sufficient influence with the government, either to raise a persecution, or to procure any other means of obstructing the progress of their fellow Christians.

The present patriarch of that church, befides being blinded by his fanaticism, being by nature excessively cruel, carried on a persecution against his unfortunate countrymen, the Catholic Armenians, which ferved, in some degree, to recal the memory of those that had distinguished the early ages of Christianity. It feenis that this man, being enabled to make large prefents to some of the ministers, had acquired such interest at court, that his wretched countrymen, being no objects of concern with them (and it being besides a general maxim of that government, never to interfere in the religious disputes of Christians) were abandoned entirely to The gallies, and the his mercy. most infectious dungeons, were filled with these miserable people; where his influence still sollowing them, they were continually beaten and tormented by their inhuman mafters or keepers, who were happy to be paid for gratifying their native and habitual cruelty: at the fame time, that those of condition and opulence were glad to fly their country, and abandon a great part of their ef-Vol. XXVII.

fects, in order to escape the persecution.

One of the Christian ministers refident at the Porte, touched with the calamities of these people, thought these transactions so inconsistent with the natural beneficence of the grand fignior's mind, and his abhorrence of all manner of cruelty, that, well judging the perfecution was carried on without his knowledge, he took an opportunity of laying a full state of all the particulars before him. Nothing could exceed the aftonish. ment and regret shewn by the emperor upon this information. immediately iffued an order, that the unhappy victims should be reftored to their liberty, and ample fatisfaction made for their effects : and, not fatisfied with curing the present evil, he issued an ordinance, forbidding that any person whatever should in future be persecuted, in any part of the Turkish empire, on account of religious principles; and declaring that he would have the Roman Catholics particularly respected, and that they should enjoy in the fullest manner the liberty of exercifing their religion.

The pacific disposition of the Porte, and the terms prop fed in consequence of it, were of no avail in bringing about an accommodation with her two great and ambitious neighbours. Their demands appeared so exorbitant, that it became a question, even with the wife and moderate, whether it were not better at once to put every thing to the hazard, than to be trained on through degrading concessions to a state of imbecility, which would not leave them the means or power of even rendering their fall glorious. The demands made by Russia were

[C] fair

34] ANNUAL REGISTER, 1784-5.

faid to be no less than the full posfession of the Crimea, the isle of Taman, the Cuban, and Budziac Tartary, with the fortress of Ockzacow, and other cessions of less importance. On the part of the emperor, besides smaller matters, was required the full restitution of all that had been ceded by the treaty of Belgrade, including that city itfelf, with a confiderable part of the provinces of Walachia, Servia, and Bosnia: these cessions to be followed by fuch a demarcation of limits, as would afford a fatisfactory frontier for their future fecurity; the free navigation of the Danube, and of the Turkith feas, being in all cases to be considered as a preliminary, from which there was no re-

c. ding.

All fides prepared for the most decifive hostility, and the preparations were immense on all. The year 1783 accordingly exhibited fuch an apparatus of war on the northern and eastern borders of Europe, as had never before been beheld, even in those martial regions. The Danube groaned, through the better part of his course, under the weight of the prodigious artillery, and the immense quantities of ammunition and provision, which the emperor forwarded from his hereditary states to the frontiers. The troops which he had already in Hungary, and the adjoining provinces, were estimated at more than 130,000, and others were advancing The arfrom different quarters. tillery which he now fent to frontiers that were at all times well provided with that article, was effimated at more than 1500 pieces. Indetatigable in all his pursuits, he vifited Hungary and the adjoining

provinces early in the summer, and examined personally the state of the garrisons, magazines, lines, and armies.

The Ruffian forces were at the fame time advancing through different parts of Poland, and through all the countries from the Don to the Nieper, towards the fcene of action. Their preparations were, as ufual, immenfo; that government never hefitating at any expence, with respect to labour, men, or the means of supply in war.

On the other hand, the Porte had drawn great bodies of their Afiatic troops into Europe; fo that their armies on the frontiers, or the approach to them, already exceeded 150,000 men. Their Janissaries and European troops were in good condition; and their armies in general were better provided, and upon a much better footing, than they had been in the late war. They had procured a great number of European officers, particularly French, to come into their fervice; among these were several engineers, and they were indefatigable in the improvement of their artillery, and in endeavouring to introduce the European modes of discipline, cloathing, and arms, in their armies. The Janissaries and soldiers shewed, upon this occasion, a docility which had never been expected from them: indeed the bigotry and prejudices even of the common people were visibly wearing away; so powerful are the effects which miffortunes, joined with the example. of their rulers, can produce in the manners and tempers of men.

The captain bashaw, who was the life of all their military improvements, as well by land as on his

9

own element, had formed such a marine on the Black Sea, as to be far superior to the Russian naval force in that quarter. He had likewise a considerable fleet for the Archipelago and Mediterranean service; but that was the Ottoman weak side; and they seemed to dread Russia more there than on any other.

A treaty of some fort or other, but whether of commerce, alliance, or both, we are not well informed, was about this time concluded between Spain and the Porte. It was, however, strongly reported, that the great object of this treaty on one fide, was an engagement entered into by the other, that no Ruffian fleet, beyond a certain specified number, should in future be permitted to enter the Mediterranean on terms of hostility. However this may be, the Porte, furrounded almost as she was by her formidable enemies, had still one consolation in She knew, that as France referve. was now disengaged from the war with England, she would not be abandoned to absolute destruction by all the western powers. Nor was it to be supposed, that the king of Prussia, or even Sweden, could have been filent or inactive spectators of fo great an accession of power, as the spoils of the Ottoman empire would afford, to their already too formidable neighbours. At all events, the Porte prepared vigoroully for war.

No details being given by those who have the only means of accurate information of the transactions on the side of Crimea, and the different Tartaries, it is exceedingly difficult to form any thing like a connected narrative, from scraps of information occasionally picked up, and where, being frequently lest

entirely in the dark, the events can only be explained by their more firking and public confequences.

It appears upon the whole, from this fort of lights, that the Russians had, in some part of the preceding year, entirely defeated the khan of the Crimea, and obliged him to abandon the peninfula; that his party were either dispersed or fubdued; and that the conquerors had made themselves masters of all the confiderable fortreffes and ports of that country. That, besides subduing the Cuban, and other neighbouring Tartars, they had extended their power over no small part of the mountains of Caucasus, towards the borders of Georgia and Armenia, the petty states in those parts becoming their vasfals, under the name of receiving their protection. That Solomon, the Christian prince of Mingrelia, being restored to his principality by their affiftance, fubmitted to the same state of vassalage; which, in fact, was no more than changing his mafters; his country having been, from time immemorial, under a fimilar subjection to the Turks. The prince Heraclius of Georgia, ever watchful of occafions of advantage, having, during the late war, feized the double opportunity of the troubles in Persia, and the weakness of the Porte, to renounce his fealty to both powers, had of course entered into a strict alliance with Russia. It is to be observed, that the Russian accounts have constantly misrepresented this business, they stating, that the prince Heraclius, as well as Solomon, had, at his own defire, become a vasfal The fact is howto the empress. ever otherwise. Heraclius was too strongly fortified in the fastness of his country, and at too far a dif-[C] 2 tance, rance, to be compelled to such a measure; and he was too proud and too wife to become a flave without He had, through the occasion. course of no short life, bravely encountered, and fortunately furmounted, many and great dangers, to fave or to free his country from the lowest degradation of abject vaffalage. He has happily fucceeded in obtaining for it, and for himself (though by a precarious tenure) a freedom as perfect as unexpected. He could be little difposed to refign it now, who, through the weakness of his two superior lords, even while he acknowledged their dominion, had for many years been in the habit of letting his fealty and allegiance hang very loofely about him.

This war in the Crimea had not proceeded without difficulties, although the particulars of them are not publicly known. The Ruffian manifesto, which was published as a justification to the world of her conduct in taking possession of the Crimea, states the expences of the war at twelve millions of roubles, (which does not fall far short of three millions sterling) and seems to confider that expence as a foundation for one of the empress's claims upon that country. The same piece, in stating the loss of lives upon the occasion, observing that their value is inestimable, refrains accordingly from giving an account of the number.

In the mean time the Russian khan abdicated his throne, and transferred the supposed right to the dominion of his country to the empress. This was no less than an absolute sale of a people and their country, the khan receiving considerable estates in Russia for the pur-

chase. It seems remarkable, that neither this abdication nor purchase are specified as affording any title or claim to Russia upon the country; nor indeed are they at all taken notice of in the manifesto.

In that piece, which is figned by the empreis, and dated at Petersburgh on the 8th of April 1783, (although it did not make its appearance until late in the fummer) the Crimea, the Cuban, and the island of Taman, are declared to be for ever annexed to her dominions. It states, that the great successes which enabled Russia to subdue the Crimea in the late war, and to have retained it, if the had to choten, at the peace, would have afforded her a full right to its dominion. But that, and many other conquests, were facrificed to her defire of effablishing the public tranquillity, and the friendship between the two empires, upon the most permanent foun-That these motives had dations. induced her to stipulate for the freedom and independence of the Tartars, as the means of cutting off every possible cause of future dissen-

The failure of this defign, and all the subsequent troubles of the Crimea, are partly attributed to the secret infinuations and conduct of a certain unnamed (but well underflood) power, in fomenting the difcontents, partly to the restless temper of the Tartar nation, and partly to their being so long accustomed to fervitude, that the greater part of the people were incapable of understanding or enjoying the benefits of that freedom and independence, which had been obtained for them. To indemnify Ruffia for the expence of money and blood she had already been at, to prevent fimilar confe-

quences

quences in future, for the prefervation of the public tranquillity, and to remove all causes of farther contention between the two empires, were held out to be the objects of the present measure. The Tartars were assured that they should be placed upon an equality with the ancient subjects of Russia, and that they should enjoy the most absolute liberty of conscience, with the full exercise of their public worship and

religious ceremonies.

This manifesto was answered by the Porte in so masterly a manner, both with respect to style and matter, that it might be considered as a model for such documents. pointing out, and severely animadverting upon, the encroaching difposition, and the over-ruling spirit, of the court of Peteriburgh, and examining and invalidating the pretended claims upon the Crimea, it proceeds to expose, in a very striking point of view, that wantonnels of power, and inordinacy of ambicion, which could extend them to the Cuban, to the ifle of Taman, and to the fovereignty of the Black Sea. It puts the question, What pretenfion of right can Russia have to territories annexed for ages to the dominions of the Porte? Would not fuch claims on any part of the Russian empire be instantly repulsed? And can it be pretumed that the Sublime Porte, however defirons of peace, will acquiesce in wrong, which, however it may be difguited by ambition under the colour of policy, reason and equity must deem absolute usurpation: What northern power has the Porte offended? Whose territories have the Ottoman troops invaded? In the country of what prince is the Turkish standard displayed? Con-

tent with the boundaries of empire assigned by God and the Prophet, the wishes of the Porte are for peace; but if the court of Russia be determined in her claims, and will not recede, without acquisitions of territory which do not belong to her, appealing to the world for the justice of its proceedings, the Sublime Porte must prepare for war, relying on the decrees of Heaven. and confident in the interpolition of the Prophet of Prophets, that he will protect his faithful followers in the hour of every difficulty.

In the midst of all these appearances of war, and preparations for it, negociations for a peace, under the mediation of France, were continually carried on at Constantinople; and the people of that capital were forbidden, under the severest penalties, from holding any difcourie whatever upon the fubiect or defign of the vast armaments, by fea and land, which were incessantly making or passing before their eyes. It was observable, that although the preparations for immediate war made by the emperor, at least equalled, if they did not exceed in magnitude those of Russia, yet the apprehensions of the Porte seemed principally to lie the other way, and their greatest efforts were directed to that fide. It is not impossible but they retained hopes, that if things proceeded to abfolure extremity with the one, means might be used to mollify the other, by fuch large concessions as necessity might then dictate, and it would be their interest to make. The bashaw of Belgrade, and their other commanders on the frontiers, were accordingly instructed, not only to refrain from all things which

 $[C]_3$

could give umbrage to the court of Vienna, but to puriue the most conciliatory measures in all their transactions with the Austrian subjects; and particularly, to pay the most marked personal attention to the emperor himself when he approached the borders. This disposition was fo prevalent, that in the height of the troubles, when nothing less than war and desolation seemed on all fides at hand, the Danube was, for the first time, opened to the imperial ships; two of which, with their proper colours, were received in the most friendly manner at Belgrade, where they were furnished with passports to enable them to pass the other Turkish fortresses in their voyage to the Black Sea.

In the mean time the troubles and enemies of the Ottomans were multiplying on all fides. The republic of Venice was closely engaged with Russia, and her countenance and dispositions, notwithstanding her pacific system and character, fully indicated that she hoped to come in for a share of the expected spoil; nor could it be supposed a small one, confidering the number and extent of her claims, along with the fingular benefits which that power would derive, from the use of her ports, and the affiftance of her naval force, in the profecution of the war. New troubles were broken out on the fide of Egypt; where the turbulent beys were engaged in a civil war, and the whole country was thrown into a fiate of anarchy and confufion. Thus furrounded, involved, and distressed in Europe and Africa, their mortal and hereditary enemies the Perfians attacked them in the east, and had commenced a war on the fide of Baffora.

To profit the more effectually of

these embarrassments and difficulties, and, as it were, to complete tho cycle of their troubles and dangers, the Prince Heraclius of Georgia was induced to invade Natolia; a diversion, which if it produced no greater effect, might at any rate be supposed to prove a considerable check to the Porte, with respect to the forces which they intended farther to draw from Asia to Europe. Whether it proceeded from the fault of the defultory troops which he commanded, or from the effectual preparation made for his reception, however it was, Heraclius did nothing, in this expedition, at all anfwerable to his former reputation. Before he could even do any confiderable mischief, the bashaw of Natolia marched against him at the head of 18,000 men; and, though the Georgians were superior in number, obliged them to retire with precipitation to their own country. This, though not a great matter, if time, distance, and circumstances are confidered, will ferve to fnew, that vigour and resource were not entirely defunct or exhausted in that empire; and the more especially, as the Georgians have ever been particularly distinguished for their valour.

In the mean time the plague, which broke out at Cherfon, and other parts of the Russian frontier, and penetrated even to the borders of Poland, threw no small damp upon the military operations on that side, and afforded time for the progress of the negociations at Constantinople, before matters were precipitated to such an extremity as would not admit of a stay or recai. It feemed singular enough, that at the time the slames of war were expected, and seemed ready to break

out in every quarter, that a new treaty of commerce between Russia and the Porte, should not only be in train, but actually concluded at Constantinople. It will appear still more fingular, that the account of the abdication of the Tartar khan, with the seizure of the Crimea and Cuban by Russia, and the annexing them to her own dominion, was received just before the treaty was figned, and yet the intelligence of this unexpected and extraordinary transaction did not prevent its execution: a circumstance which fully shews the consciousness of the Porte, of its being totally unequal to the support of a war. The mingled rage and anguish of the people upon this intelligence was never exceeded, nor perhaps equalled, upon any former occasion; they cried loudly for vengeance, for the support of the Ottoman dignity and glory, and for the rescue of their injured and oppressed brethren; while their voice was rendered the more formidable, from its being supported by all the chiefs and men of the law. Nothing could afford a more striking instance of the firmness of government, than its being able to withstand the shock.

An acquiescence in so important a revolution, and a submission under so severe a less, could leave no doubt that smaller matters would be much disputed. On the other side, Russia had now attained as much new dominion as she was for the present, or could for some time to come, be well able to manage. And besides the ill policy of too great an immediate extension of conquest, there were other causes which operated strongly against her forcing a war. With respect to the

loss of men, foreign wars are (from various causes, some of which could not easily be removed) more destructive to that country than to any other; at the same time, that from the vattness of the empire, and the thin state of its population, that loss is more peculiarly felt. respect to her finances also, foreign war, from the great quantities of cash which it necestarily draws our of the country, is exceedingly perl nicious to Russia, which can by no means well spare such a drain from her circulation; nor were the effects of the extraordinary expences incurred in the last war yet entirely done away, and the accumulating of a new d.bt could not but be a matter of ferious confideration. The mediation of France had likewise its weight on all fides; and the part which the house of Bourbon. and perhaps other powers, might take in a war of conquest, wantonly entered into, and rendered peculiarly odious, by a pertinacious rejection of all equitable terms of accommodation, was a matter that demanded attention.

Under all these circumstances. the negociations at Conftantinopie were carried on with great facility towards the close of the year; and early in the following a new treaty of accommodation was concluded and figned between the Januaryoth, two empires. By this Januaryoth, treaty Russia retains the full fovereignty of her new acquifitions; and the only object of confideration gained by the Porte, was the afcertaining of fixed limits to her claims in $ar{A}$ sia; the river Cuban being made the boundary on that fide, and Russia renouncing all pretentions upon the Tartar nations beyond it. All mat-

[C] 4 ter

40] ANNUAL REGISTER, 1784-5.

ters relative to trade, shipping, tolls, and duties, had been settled by the preceding treaty of commerce. The captain bashaw's signature is the first, on the Ottoman side, to this treaty of accommodation.

Thus had the empress Catherine the extraordinary fortune and glory, not only to fill up and realize all the plans and projects of l'eter the Great, with respect to the Palus Mæotis, the Black Sea, and the Crimea, but even to enlarge the fcale, and carry his views to an extent, which feems to have furpassed, sanguine as they were, that monarch's own hopes of attainment. A felicity the more peculiar, as the completion of the defigns, and the immortalizing the name of that great founder and legislator of the Russian empire, seems to have been the leading object of her government, and wish of her life; and that as she has made his conduct, in all that was laudable, the constant model of her own, so she seems to be the full inheritor of his spirit, with respect to magnanimity, and to the defire of raising to the highest pitch the power and glory of her

As the recovery and restoration of every thing Greek, is the predominant passion of the court of Petersburgh, so the Crimea, and its dependencies, are in future to be known by the name of Taurica; particular places are likewise restored to their antient appellations; and the celebrated port and city of Cassa, has now returned its long-forgotten name of Theodosia. Since this accession of dominion, new towns, with Greek or Russian names, are rising sast in the desarts, and are peopled mostly by colonies

of Greeks and Armenians. Neither has the empress spared any care or expence to procure emigrants of all nations to settle and colonize her wide and remote Caucasean regions, which were once so prolific, in producing swarms to over-run and desolate Europe. But the completion of this design must be a work of time indeed; and subjected to numberless hazards, as well as difficulties, in its progress.

It fill remains to be seen, whether the late treaty of pacification will be more lasting in its effects than the two former. Numberless causes of contention still remain: and if there were none other, what greater need there be, than those which are necessarily produced by unrestrained neighbouring power, when opposed to weakness, and that weakness encumbered with the custody of the richest and most desirable possessions?

In tact, the equilibrium between the three great powers on the borders of Europe and Asia has been fo violently thaken, that nothing less than some very considerable change in their comparative circumstances and situation, can in any degree restore the true balance, nor can any thing less afford a prospect of permanent peace and fecurity to the present weaker party. It was peculiarly unfortunate, if not fatally ominous, to the Ottoman empire, that the period of its degeneracy and decline should have been that in which its two ancient riva's and neighbours have riten to unexampled power and greatness. Their earlier rise would have prevented that decline.

A new face of affairs is, however, appearing in that empire. Arts

and learning are encouraged, printing presses are established by the emperor's order, and prejudices are wearing fast away. If, then, the present sultan and his ministers should be closely followed up by men of equal merit and ability, who should complete and carry into perfection those great schemes of reform and improvement in their forces by fea and land, which are now in profecution, and that the future prince should inherit the warlike disposition and military virtues of his ancestors, it would by no means be impossible, that before many years were over, fuch a change might take place in the affairs of the Ottoman empire, as would not a little astonish the world. They have the means of accomplishing great things fill in their hands; and they have now a clearer view of the dangers of their fituation, of the defects in their government and discipline, and of the causes of their declension and weakness, than They may they ever before had. possibly afford a new and memorable instance, that adversity is the first of all schools for the instruction of mankind

This treaty with Russia was fucceeded by an accommodation of some fort, for the present, with the emperor; but leaving numberless matters open for future discussion, as time might ferve, and occasion offer. The Imperial minister-demanded a participation of all the commercial advantages granted to Ruilia, by the late and by former treaties, and the Porte found it necessary to comply. The Danube, and all the Turkish feas, were accordingly opened to the navigation of the Imperial subjects, with free ingress and regress to and from the Mediterranean, and

commerce in the Archipelago; befides great indulgences and advantages to the merchants, with respect to fearthing their fhips, to tolls, duties, and custom-houses. A confiderable part of Walachia was likewise ceded; and it was evident, that the Porte was not in a humour, or more properly in condition, to

refuse any thing.

Spain had no sooner got disengaged from the war with England. than she began to prepare for new military adventure. Neither the general ill success which had long attended her expeditions to the coast of Africa, nor the particular loss and disgrace sustained by the grand armament which she had dispatched against Algiers in the year 1775, were sufficient to deter her from another attack upon that piratical city. Her ships being in fome degree still manned in consequence of the late war, and a great number of bomb-ketches, gun-boats, and other armed vessels, which had been destined against Gibraltar, still in readiness, were undoubtedly incentives to this enterprize.

The marine force intended for this fervice was confiderable, and from its nature extremely numerous; no difpolition, however, appeared, to hazard another army upon that inauspicious coast; the present design being entirely confined to a fevere bombardment and cannonade by The conduct of this enterprize was committed to Don Antonio Barcelo; who, after a formal display of some pious or religious ceremonials, intended to obtain a bleffing upon the Christian arms their conflict with Infidels, proceeded with his armament from Carthagena, on the 2d of July, 1783.

Through an unfortunate disposition of the winds and weather, the fleet, notwithstanding the shortness of the passage, was detained for 27 days at fea; a besides the circumstance which, loss of a month peculiarly chosen as favourable to the defign, could not but be exceedingly untoward in many respects, encumbered as he was with a multitude of fmall vessels, and these crowded with men, and overlayed with artillery. The fleet did not arrive in the bay of Algiers until the 29th of July; and the fea was then too rough to admit of immediate action.

He found the Algerines well prepared for his reception; and difcovered every indication of a bold and most determined enemy. the first of August the admiral formed his line of battle, and made the necessary dispositions for an attack; 18 bomb-ketches, with 13 gun-boats on their wings, composed the van; these were supported by a line of xebecs, bilanders, and other vessels of war, mostly peculiar to the Mediterranean; and thefe again intermixed with, or attended by, a number of boarding-boats strongly manned, and some small fire vesfels, to prevent the approach of the Algerine gallies to the battering vessels; the whole being covered by the ships of the line, and frigates of war. The cannonade and bombardment were commenced at half past two o'clock, and were continued, without intermission, 380 fhells were until sunset : thrown in that time, and about an equal number of fhot fent; the fire being fiercely returned by the Algerine batteries through the whole time, with near 1100 cannon shot, and about 30 bombs.

The attack was renewed on the following, and on every fucceeding day, except one, until the 9th of the month. On that morning, a council of war being held by the admiral, the exhausture of ammunition, and the growing lateness and danger of the feason, were found sufficient reasons for an immediate return to Spain. In the course of these attacks, which were not unfrequently repeated on the same day, 3,732 bombs, and 3,833 cannot-shot, were discharged by the fleet against the town; and thefe were returned by the Algerines, with 399 shells, and 11,284 cannon-shot. vast expenditure of ammunition produced no correspondent effect on either fide; the town was indeed repeatedly fet on fire, but the measures of preservation were fo well adapted, and fo vigoroully pursued, that the flames were soon Subdued. The Algerines made feveral bold fallies with their gallies and small vessels upon the Spanish battering line; but the superiority of fire on that fide was fo great, and it played from such various directions, that they were constantly repulsed. The example of Gibraltar feemed to have operated upon them in the use of red-hot balls; but they were not destined to produce a fimilar effect. On the other fide, the Spanish marine afforded evident proofs of the improvement it had received from the late war; shewing infinitely more courage, alertness, and firmness, than in the attack of 1775.

The year 1783 was fatally marked by the desolation of some of the most celebrated, the most beau-

- tiful,

tiful, and the most fertile provinces of Europe. The two Calabrias, once the favoured feat of the muses, and fo long renowned under the diffinguithed appellation of Magna Grecia, were now doomed, along with part of Sicily, to be the melancholy scene of the most tremendous, the longest-continued, the most fatal with respect to mankind, and the most destructive to the face of the country, fuccession of earthquakes, that had yet been known, even in those volcanic regions. were indeed so dreadful, that they ferved rather to impress ideas of the final diffolution of all things, than to induce any hope from analogy, founded on the experience of former convulsions of the earth.

The first shock, which happened about noon, on the 5th of February, 1783, was by far the most destructive, if not the most tremendous in other respects. Several causes concurred to render this shock particularly fatal. It came on fuddenly, without any of the usual indications; it was about the Italian time of dinner, when the people were mostly in their houses; but beyond all, the motion of the earth in that shock was vertical, rising fuddenly upwards from its foundations, and as suddenly finking again. By this fatal motion, the greatest buildings, villages, towns, and entire cities, were instantaneously involved in one common de-Aruction; nothing remaining to be fcen, but vast heaps of undistinguishable ruins, without any traces of streets or houses. An inhabitant of Cafal Nuova, happening to be on a hill over it at the time of the 'shock, and looking eagerly back to the town, could fee no other remains of it, than the ap-

pearance of a cloud of white imoke, occasioned by the flying mortar, which had been distipated by the crash of the houses.

The Calabria Ultra, particularly that part on the western side of the Appennines, was the peculiar victim of this first shock. Its dreadful effects were not confined to the destruction of mankind, and to little less than the annihilation of populous and flourishing villages, towns, and cities, but the whole face of that beautiful country was mangled and disfigured. Mountains were rent; vallies closed up, the hills that formed them being thrown from their places, and meeting their opposites in the center; the course of rivers was necoffarily changed, or the water, being entirely dammed up, was formed into great and increasing

Of those towns and cities where the greatest destruction of mankind took place, we are not to pais over Cafal Nuova, where the princess Gerace Grimaldi, with more than four thousand of her subjects, perished in the same instant. Baguara, above three thousand of the inhabitants were loft. Radicina, and Palma, counted their loss at about three thousand each; Terra Nuova, at about fourteen hundred, and Seminari still more. The inhabitants of Scylla thought they had reason to rejoice in escaping from their houses, on the celebrated rock of that name, at the instant of the first shock; and following the example of their prince. descended to a little harbour at the foot of the hill, where getting into boats, or stretched upon the shore, they thought themselves free from danger. But in the course of the night" a supendous wave, which is faid to have been driven furiously three miles over land, upon its return swept away the unfortunate prince, with 2473 of his subjects. It may not perhaps be entirely unnecessary to observe, that the barons in the kingdom of Naples possess an absolute sovereignty over their vassals.

The country mostly ruined by the first shock, and where the greatest mortality took place, was the celebrated Sila, of the ancient Brutii. The north-cast angle of Sicily, including the city of Messina, were likewife in a confiderable degree victims to that shock; but the greatest violence of its exertion, and its most dreadful effects, were in the plain on the wellern fide of the Appennine. Several fucceeding shocks, through the months of February and March, were little less tremendous, and extended their effects flill farther than the first. They included the Calabria Citra, and those parts of the Ultra which had escaped the first mischloss. But notwithstanding their violence, the deftruction was by no means equal, and the lois of lives happily bore no manner of proportion to the first dreadful mortality. The people, warned by that calamity, had every where abandoned their boufes, and lived in barracks; and the motion of the earth being fornewhat different in the furceeding shock, though buildings were shaken down and ruined, yet they were not entirely involved, nor whole towns obliterated in one crosh, as in the first.

The earth, in all that part of Italy, continued for feveral weeks, more or lefs, in a conflant flate of tremor; and feveral flacks, with different degrees of violence, were every day felt; fo that the unhappy people, already worn down with calamity and grief, through the loss of their property, and of their dearest relations, were still kept in a continual state of apprehension and terror.

The whole of the mortality, according to the returns made to the fecretary of flate's office in Naples, amounted to 33,567. Thefe returns, drawn up in the confusion and misery that prevailed, could not be accurate; and it was supposed by the best judges, that the real lofs, including frangers, amounted, at least, to 40,000. These estimates only take in the immediate victims to the earthquakes; those who perished through want, diseases, anguish, and every species of subsequent distress, not being included. Some idea of the general distresses may be gathered, from those which were suffered by Don Marcello Grillo. This gentleman possessed great landed property, befides 12,000 pieces of gold, which were buried under the ruins of his house in the city of Oppilo with all thefe advantages of fortune, he was for feveral days and nights houseless and exposed, without food or shelter, to the excessive rains which then confrantly fell; and was in this course instructed in the relative duties of humanity, by being beholden to a hermit for lending him a clean thirt.

The king and covernment of Naples used all publishe means for relieving the immediate diffresses of the people, as well as for enabling them in some degree to recover from the ruin in which they were so calamitously involved: the conduct of the archbishop of Reggio

HOOD

upon this occasion cannot be too much praised, or too generally known. That excellent prelate immediately disposed of all the superfluous ornaments of the churches, and of his own horses and furniture, the produce of which he applied to the relief of his diffressed slock; and continued, through the whole course of the earthquake, chearfully to bear an equal share in the inconveniences and fufferings to which they were exposed, and to fympathize in those calamities which he could not remedy. This admirable conduct was the more flriking, as the great men of the country did not in general exert a fimilar spirit.

It was a curious observation made

upon this unhappy occasion, that the male dead buried in the ruins, were almost constantly found in an attitude of exertion, as if firuggling against the danger; while, on the other hand, the female attitude was, as generally, the hands clasped over the head, as giving themselves up entirely to despair; excepting only, when there were children near them, in which circumstance, they were always found, either clasping them in their arms, or in fome other attitude no less expressive of maternal tenderness; and fully flewing, that the anxious care of their preservation had in that dreadful moment banished all fear and confideration with respect to themfelves.

CHAP. III.

Recapitulation of the proceedings in parliament relative to the affairs of the East India company. Two Indian committees appointed by the House of Commons in 1781. O'jests of the select committee. Objects of the secret committee. The King's approbation of their proceedings. Reports of the secret committee brought to the bouse, April 1782. Account of Mr. Dundas's speech on that occasion. Lays three sits of resolutions on the table: First set, relative to the general miscondust of the company's affairs—tosponed: Second set, relative to the general miscondust of the presidency of Madras—voted: Third set, containing criminal charges we aimst Sir Thomas Rumboli—voted. Bill of pains and penalties. Proceeding therein. Bill lost. Consideration of the first set of resolutions resumed. Resolution against Mr. Hastings voted. Condust of the court of proprietors on that occasion. Proceedings of the select committee. Resolutions voted. Vote against Sir Elijab Impey. King's speeches at the closing and opening of the signs.

HE fessions of parliament, on which we are now entering, were distinguished by a series of political events of the most interesting and important nature. The magnitude and diversity of the objects they embraced, the means by which they were brought about, the persons who acted in them, the

great conflictional questions they involved, the manner in which they finally terminated, form together an aggregate of political matter, unparalleled in the annals of parliament.

The first, as well in magnitude as in order of time, was the bill for the better management of the affairs of the East India company. From the dangers that threatened the very existence of our empire in that part of the globe, and the fatal stroke our national credit might receive from the diffolution of the company, whose affairs were, by men of all descriptions, allowed to be in a most precarious state, the necessity of applying speedy and effectual remedies was univerfally acknowledged. Strong and vigorous measures were on all fides loudly called for; and the oppressed natives of India had at length a profpect of deriving from our fears the relief which a fense of justice and humanity had hitherto failed to procure them. During a rapid fuccession of ministers, every party, almost every individual of any weight or consequence in the country, had in turn pledged themselves to exert both their own and the whole force and power of government for the attainment of this important end. All palliatives were on the one fide earnestly deprecated, and on the other anxiously disclaimed.

As the bill we have just mentioned was grounded on the reports of the committees which had now fat upwards of three years on the affairs of India, it will be neceffary to refume our history of that part of the proceedings of parliament, which from the pressure of other matters we were obliged to postpone. This accidental delay will however be attended with fome advantage to our readers. They will by this means have a general view of the whole subject at once before them. The principles and conduct of the leading public characters in different fituations may be more easily compared, and the parties will come to a more fair and

impartial trial, than during the heaf and violence of political contests can possibly be obtained.

Early in the year 1781 two Indian committees were appointed by the House of Commons, on grounds which have been already stated in a former volume, to enquire into the mal-administration of the company's affairs both at home and abroad. All parties in the House appear to have concurred in these measures. The first, which was a felect committee, was directed to " take into " consideration the state of the ad-" ministration of justice in the pro-" vinces of Bengal, Bahar, and "Orixa;" and was afterwards further instructed " to consider how the " British possessions in the East In-" dies might be held and gewerned " with the greatest security and ad-" vantage to this country, and by " what means the happiness of the " native inhabitants might be best " promoted." The business of this committee was conducted by fome of the most distinguished members of that fide of the House which then opposed the general political meafures of his majesty's government. The fecond was a fecret committee, moved by the minister himself; and was under the management of perfons either actually members, cr known to be in the confidence of administration. It was directed " to " enquire into the causes of the war " in the Carnatic, and of the con-" dition of the British possessions in

Both committees continued to fit with unremitted application till the proregation of parliament. On closing the sessions, the king expressed, in the strongest terms, his approbation of their proceedings, and his satisfaction in observing

" that their attention was not more " anxiously directed to the benefits " to be derived from the territorial " acquisitions, than to the happi-" ness and comfort of the inhabi-" tants of those remote provinces." At the same time he declared his expectation, that "at their next " meeting they would proceed with " the same wisdom and temper to " provide for the security of those " valuable possessions, and for re-" straining the abuses to which "they were peculiarly liable." Accordingly, in the speech from the throne at the opening of the next fessions, in November following, the House was directed in nearly the same words to resume the profecution of their important enquiries.

On the ninth of April, 1782, Mr. Henry Dundas, the lord advocate of Scotland, and chairman of the fecret committee, moved, that the reports of that committee should be referred to a committee of the whole House. On this occasion Mr. Dundas, in a speech of near three hours length, entered very fully into the causes and progress of the calamities of the East. Amongst the former he infifted principally on the following; -the departure of the company's prefidencies from the line of policy prescribed to them, of avoiding all offensive military operations with a view to conquestthe corrupt interference of their fervants in the domestic and national quarrels of the country powers - their frequent breaches of faith, and difregard to treatiestheir peculation and scandalous oppression of the natives—and, lastly, the criminal relaxation which had prevailed on the part of the directors at home, in the exercise of their controlling power over their servants, and their ready connivance at the grossess misconduct, provided it was attended with any temporary gain to the company *.

He then proceeded to trace the operation of these causes in the several transactions of the company's presidencies in the East. As these facts were afterwards reduced into the form of resolutions, and agreed to by the House, we shall have occasion hereafter to specify them more particularly. At present, therefore, it may suffice to enumerate a few of the most flagrant acts of injustice, violence, and treachery, by which, he afferted, that not only the company's affairs were brought to the very verge of ruin, but indelible disgrace entailed on the British name and government in India. He instanced the injustice and cruelty of the Rohilla war; the fale of Kora and Illahabad; the stopping payment of the stipulated pensions to the king Shah Allum, and to Nudjif Khân; the renewal of the war with the Mahrattas; the double dealing with Rageba and the Raja of Berar; the proceedings relative to the Guntoor circars, and the pescush, or tribute, payable to the Nizam; the fufferings of the Raja of Tanjore; the arbitrary exastion of nazirs, or free gifts; the fraudulent grants of leases; the harsh and unjustifiable measures

[.] This criminal connivance was attributed, by other members who spoke in the debate, to the over-ruling influence which, by obvious means, the principal forwants of the company abroad had acquired in the courts at home; infomuch that the relation between them was entirely reversed, and the latter had become the mere agents and influences of the former.

taken relative to the Zemindars of the northern circars, and particularly the gross ill treatment of the

Raja Visieram Rauze.

Lattly, from this body of criminality he inferred the absolute neceffity of the interpolition of the legislature, both for the purpose of punishing delinquents, and wresting power out of the hands of thote who had abused it. The disagreeable talk of proposing certain resolations to the committee with that defign would fall, he faid, on him: and, painful and odious as the task might be, his duty to the public required he should go through it. But this alone, he added, would not be sufficient. He declared his conviction of the necessity of sending out to India certain persons, to be named by his Majelly, or by parliament, armed with the highest authority of the kingdom. To some fuch appointment he looked up for the prefervation of India, the reestablishment of our national character, and the deliverance of a most unfortunate and extensive country from the mileries of oppression *; and he called on his Majesty's minifters either to support him in carrying through the business, or to bring forward, without delay, any other measures they might judge more effectual for the accomplishment of those great and important objects.

Mr. Dundas was followed by Mr. Fox and Mr. Burke, who, after congratulating the House on the unanimity with which the great business they were entering on was likely to be profecuted, declared their hearty concurrence with the learned member, in the mode of proceeding adopted by him, namely, that of making the removal and punifilment of delinquents go hand and hand with measures of future regulation; and they pledged themfelves, in whatever fituation they might be found, to support such plans as should appear belt calculated for pursuing those objects with vigour and effect.

On the 22d of April Mr. Dundas brought forward the propositions which he had previously laid upon the table, and printed for the perusal of the members. The first fet, amounting to 45 in number, related to the general system of the company's government, and the misconduct of the supreme council and the prefidency of Bombay. These, he observed, might require a further examination, and he should therefore postpone them for the present. The second set, consisting of 24, had for their object the conduct of the prefidency of Madras. On these, if adopted by the House, it would be necessary to ground a criminal profecution against the president, Sir Thomas Rumbold, a member of the House, and other persons concerned therein; and as he conceived the committee to be in possession of all the materials requisite for their confideration, he should proceed to move them without further delay.

The first four resolutions stated that, in a period of twelve years, from 1767 to 1779 inclusive, the

furplus

^{*} It should appear from the speech of Mr. Fox, who, in the course of the debate, expressed his distilke of the proposition, that Mr. Dundas had mentioned with some degree of approbation, the idea of taking from the company, and placing under the direction of the crown, the entire management of their territorial possession in the East.

furplus net revenues of the company, under the presidency of Madras, had never, except in one year, been equal to the purchase of the investment for Europe, and that in the whole period they had exceeded the charges in no more than 51,9611. These were agreed to without any debate.

The fifth resolution stated, that the balances due by the Zemindars or renters of the company's lands in the northern Circars had very much increased of late; and that the Zemindars were much distressed. Sir Thomas Rumbold objected to the words "of late;" but the fact appearing to the committee to be substantiated by the evidence in the reports, the resolution passed without a division.

One of the principal causes of this distress was stated in the two following resolutions, viz. " that it had been the practice for the chiefs of the subordinate stations to receive from the Zemindars certain large sums of money, arbitrarily exacted, under the name of Nazir or free gift, and that the same had never been accounted for to the company." In the debate, the enormous height to which this practice had arrived throughout India, its baneful consequences, the abuses that were countenanced, and the horrible iniquities that were committed, all under the fanction of these expiatory Nazirs, were fully stated by Mr. Dundas and Mr. Burke.

The resolutions were agreed to.
The indigent circumstances of the
Nabob, and the enormous amount to
which he stood indebted to several of
the company's servants, notwith-

standing he had been indulged in the repeated plundering of the rich country of Tanjore and of the company's Jaghire lands, could not escape observation. It appeared indeed in evidence, that with respect to the latter he had been the highest bidder, and that actuated by principles of pride or motives of policy he become their tenant at a rent greatly beyond their value. This had been one cause of the encrease of his debt and the confequent perplexity of his affairs and violence of his exactions. In the exercise of these oppressions he was supported by the servants of the company, who, in their turn, made him the victim of their rapine. by usuriously supplying him with money at 24 per cent. and upwards.

The eighth resolution therefore stated, "that the company's Jaghire lands, including almost the whole of the territory contiguous to Fort St. George, Madras, had been uniformly let to the Nabob of Arcot;" and the ninth, " that the faid Nabob was loaded with heavy debts both to the company and individuals; that his troops were ill paid, had deferted in great numbers, and frequently broken out into dangerous mutinies on that account." The impolicy and danger of suffering the Nabob, under the circumstances described in the latter resolution, to rent territories, which had the actual command of Madras. were strongly insisted on, as well as the suspicious nature of his debts, and their influence in the general fystem purfued by the prefidency with regard to the Nabob, by which the Carnatic had been brought into a state of the most dreadful confusion *.

^{*} For a more particular account of the mode of contracting these debts, and of the proceedings of the then administration relative thereto, see debate in the House of Commons, on Mr. Fox's motion, November

Both resolutions passed.

The tenth and eleventh resolutions related to the kingdom of Tanjore, and were also agreed to. In them it was stated, " that the revenues were greatly diminished, and the country itself much on the decline; and that this was in a great measure owing to an opinion prevailing in the country, that the Raja's government would not be of long continuance, and that another revolution was approaching." On this occasion Mr. Dundas defcribed the country of Tanjore to be the garden of India, a spot where Providence seemed to have lavished its peculiar bounties. this country the Nabob of Arcot had fet up the most unjust and abfurd pretentions, and had been most fcandalously listened to by the servants of the company; by repeated invasions and revolutions it had been absolutely ruined, and the Raja, a sovereign of an ancient and most honourable descent, had been treated with unheard of hardships. In these fentiments Mr. Dundas was joined by the general voice of the whole committee, feveral of whom declared that this fuffering prince ought to be taken under the protection of parliament, and fecured in the quiet possession of his dominions against the base and infamous arts of the Nabob and his abettors. instance of the desperate lengths to which the Nabob had been encouraged to proceed, it was afferted, that it had appeared in evidence before the committee, that in order to make the members of that house a party to the Nabob in his designs on Tanjore, a scheme had been actually formed of bribing a majority in the representative body of the nation with 200,000 l.

The committee having gone through these eleven resolutions, agreed to deser the consideration of the remainder till the Monday sol-

lówing.

On the 25th, Mr. Dundas laid upon the table forty-two additional resolutions, respecting the misconduct of several members of the presidency of Fort St. George; and on the 25th they were voted, together with those before deferred, in a committee, and the whole being immediately reported, were

agreed to by the House.

The twelfth and the feven following of the deferred resolutions condemned the omission of timely precaution, and the subsequent dilatoriness and indecision of the prefidency at the time of the irruption of Hyder Ally into the Carnatic, notwithstanding their early and repeated intelligence of his intentions; of these, the fifteenth stated the total inability of the Nabob of Arcot to contribute any thing towards the common defence, either in men, money, or influence; and that he attributed this inability to the weight of his debts and the loss of Tanjore. On the other hand, the fixteenth stated that the Raja of Tanjore was not found in a better condition; and that he attributed the inability on his part to the fufferings which his country had endured under the oppressive government of the Nabob.

In the twentieth and twenty-first resolutions, the indispensable necessity of establishing some new and essectual regulations in regard to the revenues, debts, and military establishments of the Nabob, and of the Raja, was the more especially institled, because it had appeared that the success of Hyder Ally might in

fome

some measure be attributed to the great defects in those particulars.

The twenty-second respected the fettlement of the matters in dispute between the Nabob and the Raja, on a footing of justice and perpetuity, according to the arrangement carried into execution during the government of Lord Pigot.

The object of the 23d resolution was, such an establishment of the nature and amount of the rents of the company's lands, and of the rights of the tributaries and renters; efpecially by the abolition of all nazirs or gifts, as might tend to the present relief and future security of the company's dependents, and particularly the natives of every degree.

The 24th stated, that, in ascertaining the debts of the Nabob of Arcot, and the Raja of Tanjore, with a view to their discharge, all just distinctions ought to be made between the claims of the different creditors, and the utmost attention paid to the discovery and punishment of peculation by any of the company's fervants, and to the prevention of it in future.

The committee then proceeded to the confideration of the last fet of refolutions, containing matters of criminal charge against the president of For: St. George; and on this fet Mr. Dundas declared his intention of moving the House to proceed by a bill of pains and penalties.

In these resolutions Sir Thomas Rumbold was charged, first, with having remitted to Europe, between the 8th of February 1778 (the day of his arrival at Madras) and the beginning of August in the same year, the fum of 41,000 l. and during the

two subsequent years, a further sum of 119,000 l. the whole amounting to 160,000 l. *; although his falary did not exceed 13,3331. per ann.; and the records of the company did not contain any specification of goods on hand, debts due, or loans made in India by him before his taking on him the office of governor; which, in case he had been possessed of fuch essess, he was bound by his covenant to have entered therein.

Secondly, he was charged with having abolished the committee of circuit of the Jaghire lands and northern Circars; a committee appointed by the company's orders for the purpose of investigating on the fpot many effential points respecting the tribute and rent to be paid by the Zemindars and renters of the company's demesne land, and also for the better regulation of the internal government of those districts, with a particular view to preventing extortion and the oppression of the native inhabitants.

Thirdly, it was charged, that having dissolved the committee of circuit, he did order the Zemindars to repair to Madras, fituated at the distance of 550 miles from the center of the Circars, there to fettle their annual tribute; and, notwithflanding the remonstrances of the subordinate councils, and the complaints of the Zemindars, who were both averie to the journey, and ill able to support the expence of it, did repeat his orders and enforce obedience to them: and that, whilft the Zemindars were at the presidency, he did himself separately negociate with them the terms of their respective cowles or leases, the

grounds of such leases being in no instance laid before the council col-

lectively.

Fourthly, he was charged with having, by compulfive menaces, and gross ill treatment, humiliating, unjust, and cruel in themselves, and highly derogatory to the interests of the company, and to the honour of the British nation, compelled the Raja of Visianagrum to employ Sitteram Rauze as duan or manager of his zemindary, and to confirm his adoption of the fon of the faid Sitteram; and with having further obtained for the faid Sitteram Rauze the zemindary of Ancapilly, and the restoration of the fort of Visiauagrum, notwithstanding he appears on the records of the settlement to have been a man of bad reputation, and difaffected to the company's interests; and it also appearing, that, pending these proceedings, two lacks of rupees, (20 000l.) were transmitted to the faid Sitteram, then at Madras; and that he had actually contracted by bond to pay Mr. Redhead, private fecretary to Sir Thomas Rumbold, one lack of rupees, on confideration that he should use his influence in obtaining for him the advantages above recited.

Fifthly, it was charged, that notwithstanding the discovery of this corruption of his private secretary, by a judicial appeal to himself and the council, he had taken no notice thereof in his correspondence with the directors; and that on another occasion he had suppressed the information given by Mr. Sadlier, of the peculations of three of the company's fervants at Mafulipatam to a large amount, and had concealed the same both from the council at Madras and the court of directors.

Sixthly, he was charged with having granted to the Nabob of Arcot a lease of the Jaghire lands for three years, in direct disobedience to the repeated positive orders of the company, founded on the most cogent reasons of convenience and public policy: and thereby was guilty of a great breach of trust, and of a high crime and misdemeanor *.

Seventhly, he was charged with having been guilty, in two feveral instances, of a gross breach of solemn treaties entered into between the company and the Nizam of the Decan, and of having thereby stained the national honour, inflamed the resentments of the Nizam, and endangered the security of the company's possessions. By these treaties the cession of the five northern Circars had been confirmed to the company on two express conditions: the first, that one of them, called the Guntoor Circar, should remain in the possession of Bazalet Jung during his life, or until it was the Nizam's pleasure that the company should take posfession of it: the second, that the company should pay to the Nizam an annual tribute of five lacks of rupees.

In direct violation of the first of these sipulations, a treaty was entered into by Sir Thomas Rumbold with Bazalet Jung, for the immediate possession of the Guntoor Cir-

To this article may be referred the 18th refolution, in which it appears, from a codicil annexed to Mr. Redhead's will, that Omeer-ul-omrals, the second fon of the Nahob, had an order from his father to pay him the sum of one lack of ruptes.

ear, without the consent or knowledge of the Nizam; a military force was ordered to carry it into execution; and, at the request of the Nabob of Arcot, it was agreed to grant him a lease of the country

for the term of ten years.

Whilst the mind of the Nizam was smarting under this offensive treatment, the resident at his court was instructed to propose the withholding the flipulated tribute; altho' he had been affured by the fame authority, but a short time before, of the future regular payment thereof. And, in aggravation of these violent and unjust proceedings, Sir Thomas Rumbold did unwarrantably attempt to throw obstructions in the way of the supreme council, in their endeavours to quiet the apprehensions and re-conciliate the affections of the Nizam *.

The resolutions being agreed to April by the house, leave was given 29th. to bring in a bill of pains and penalties against Sir Thomas Rumbold, Peter Perring, and John Whitehill, for breaches of public trust, and high crimes and misdemeanors. At the fame time was also brought in a bill for restraining those persons from going out of the kingdom, for discovering their effects, and preventing the alienating or transporting of the same; which passed without much other debate than what related to the quantum of the fum proposed to be left uncovered of Sir Thomas Rum-

bold's estate, which at last was fixed at 50,000l. for the purpose of indemnifying his fureties, and 30,0001. to enable him to make a provision for his children.

Before the second reading of the bill of pains and penalties, it was ordered, that Sir Thomas Rumbold should be heard in his defence, against the fame, by counsel, at the bar. The great variety and complicated nature of the criminal allegations on which the bill was founded, made it necessary for the accused party to enter into a long and minute defence. Little progress was made therein during the short period that remained of the fessions of 1782; and the unsettled state of public affairs at the beginning of the year 1783, prevented the house from taking it up till near the middle of that fession. the scason advanced, members became daily more remifs in their attendance; and at length, on the 1st of July, a motion was made and carried, for adjourning the further confideration of the bill to the 1st of October, by which means the whole proceeding fell to the ground, and was never afterwards resumed.

That a bill, the refult of fuch long and laborious enquiries, a bill introduced, received, and proceeded upon by the house with so much solemnity, should be suffered thus to fall to the ground, is a circumflance on which we are at a loss to comment. What impression Sir

Thomas

^{*} In the refolutions, Mr. Whitehill and Mr. Perring, members of the council, were also charged with having concurred with Sir Thomas Rumbold in several of the proceedings therein condemned; and Mr. Whitehill was further charged with being guilty of a high crime and mifdemeanor, by not paying immediate and implicit obedience to the orders of the supreme council, and by his intemperate and contumacious conduct, whereby he held out an alarming example of disobedience to the orders of his lawful superiors, and of disrespect to the acts of the British legiflature.

54] ANNUAL REGISTER, 1784-5.

Thomas Rumbold's defence made upon the house, as no question was put thereon, we cannot possibly de-It would certainly be harsh and inequitable to presume the party accused was guilty, because he accepted of indemnity without acquittal; and on the other hand, we cannot pronounce him innocent, because, under the circumflances related, his accuser failed to profecute him to conviction. proceeding itself had indeed operated as no light punishment; and this confideration might probably facilitate the passing of the vote by which it was terminated. But by this management, the public was deprived of the only interest it had in the profecution,—the acquittal of an innocent citizen, or the example of a punished delinquent. however, ended the first attempt made by this parliament to punish Indian delinquency.—We must now revert to the first set of resolutions, prefented by Mr. Dundas on the 15th of April 1782, and containing the grounds of the resolution moved by him against Mr. Hornsby and Warren Hastings, Esq.

In the fix first of these resolutions certain principles of justice and policy were laid down, as the basis of

the government of India.

The feventh condemns the stopping of the pensions payable by treaty to the Mogul and Nudjiff Khan, and the sale of Corah and Illahabad, as centrary to policy and good faith.

The eighth condemns the Rohilla war, and the extermination of that people; and charges the prefident and felect committee of Bengal with an iniquitous interference and interested partiality to the Nabob Vizier*.

The ninth and tenth condemn the presidency of Bombay and the court of directors for their conduct respecting the Nabob of Broach and the commencement of the Mahratta

war

The eleventh condemns the alliance with Ragoba; and the twelfth justifies the measures taken by Messrs. Clavering, Monson, and Francis, for restoring peace.

The following resolutions, up to the thirty-feventh, approve of the treaty of Poorunder, and condemn the conduct of the court of directors and the governor-general; the former for encouraging, the latter for pursuing measures tending to renew the war, and particularly the projected alliance with the Raja of Berar: to these, to the general distrust of our fincerity, and to the ruinous and difgraceful consequences of rash military operations, they attribute the confederacy formed against the company by the Nizam, and the backwardness of the Mahrattas to any accommodation.

The three following resolutions state several additional mischiess arising from the Mahratta war; and acknowledge, that on the success of Hyder in the Carnatic, the governor-general gave proof of the most

^{*} In the debate on this resolution, the word extermination was objected to by Mr. Barwell (one of the council at the time of this transaction) as too strong, the inhabitants, as he observed, having been only expelled. On the other hand, Mr. Dundas insisted on the propriety of the word he had used, since it had appeared in evidence, that not only every species of violence and cruelty had been used, but that numbers of them had been actually put to the sword.

important exertions for the affiftance of Madras, the obtaining of peace, and regaining the friendship of the Nizam.

The fortieth condemns the governor-general's plan of an alliance with the Dutch, as unwarranted, impolitic, extravagant, and unjust.

The next, charges the governorgeneral with defigns tending to procrastinate an accommodation with the Mahrattas, injuriously to the interests of the company and of the nation.

The forty-fecond charges him with suppressing material information in his correspondence with the directors, and fending the same to his private agent in England.

The following resolution states and approves of certain instructions fent in the last dispatches from the directors, for promoting the attain-

ment of peace.

The forty-fourth declares, "that " for the purpose of conveying en-" tire conviction to the minds of " the native princes, that to com-" mence hostilities, without just " provocation, against them, and to " pursue schemes of conquest and " extent of dominion, are measures " repugnant to the wish, the po-" licy, and the honour of this na-" tion, it is the duty of the court of " directors, in conformity to the sense expressed by this House, forthwith • to recall such member or members of " their principal presidencies as * ap-" pear to have been chiefly con-" cerned in wilfully acting upon a " syllem tending to inspire a rea-" sonable distrust of the modera-

tion, justice, and good faith of " the British nation."

These resolutions were severally agreed to by the House, on the 28th of May; and in addition to the general declaration of the fense of parliament, expressed in the last, Mr. Dundas faid, he should move the House to come to a specific resolution for the recall of Mr. Hastings and Mr. Hornsby. That he was urged to take this step by an account which had lately arrived from India of an act of the most flagrant violence and oppression, and of the groffest breach of faith, committed by the former against Cheit Sing, the Rajah of Benares. He entered at large into the nature of that transaction, and concluded with moving the following resolution: " That Warren Hastings, Esq;

" fident of the council at Bombay, " having in fundry instances acted " in a manner repugnant to the " honour and policy of this nation, " and thereby brought great cala-" mities on India, and enormous " expences on the East India com-" pany, it is the duty of the Directors " of the faid company to purfue all " legal and effectual means for the " removal of the faid governor-ge-" neral and president from their " respective offices, and to recall " them to Great Britain."

"Governor General of Bengal,

" and William Hornsby, Esq; Pre-

In confequence of this resolution of the House of Commons, the directors took the necessary steps for carrying it into effect; but, as their

proceedings

^{*} These words were afterwards left out of the resolution, and the following inferted instead of them: "the parliament of Great Britain should give some signal " mark of its displeasure against those in any degree intrusted with the charge of the " company's affairs, who shall."

proceedings are subject to the control of a general court of proprietors, the stiends of Mr. Hastings, whose influence in that body was now found to be irressitable, had recourse to that expedient, and on the 31st of October the orders of the court of directors were rescinded by a large majority.—Thus ended the second parliamentary attempt to punish Indian delinquency.

This opposition, however, of the proprietors to the deliberate fense of the House of Commons, and to the resolutions of the court of directors. entered upon without previous enquiry, and adopted in a confused and tumultuous debate, without any information before them, was, at the beginning of the next fessions, strongly reprobated by Mr. Dundas, both as dangerous in its principle, as well as highly infulting to the honour of parliament. He therefore moved, that all the proceedings relative thereto should be laid before the house; and on these and the cololutions before voted he founded a bill, which he afterwards brought in, "for the better regulating the " government of India."

The principal objects of this bill were, to invest the governor-geneval with a discretionary power to act against the will of the council, whenever he should think it neceffary for the public good fo to do; to allow the subordinate governors a negative on every proposition, till the determination of the supreme council should be known; to secure to the zemindars or landholders of Hindoston, a permanent interest in their respective tenures; to cause the debts of the Raja of Tanjore, and of the Nabob of Arcot, to be carefully examined into, and to put an end to the oppressions of the latter,

and the corrupt practices of his creditors, by fecuring to the Raja the full and undiffurbed enjoyment of his kingdom; laftly, to recall Governor Haltings, and prevent the court of proprietors from acting in opposition to the fense of parliament, and to nominate a new governor-general. For this important office Mr. Dundas recommended the Earl Cornwallis: but the members who at that time had the direction of public affairs, not approving of some of the principles of the bill, and declaring their intentions of taking up the business early in the next fessions, it was tacitly withdrawn.

Having gone through all the proceedings which were moved by the chairman of the secret committee, and grounded on their reports, the steps taken by the select committee require, in the next place,

our attention.

Their reports, eleven in number, took a complete review of the conflictation of the East India company, and of the management of their affairs both at home and abroad, in their political as well as commercial transactions. On these reports was principally grounded the great plan afterwards introduced by Mr. Fox, in his bill for the better regulating the affairs of the East India company, and the charges of impeachment which have since been instituted by the Commons against Mr. Hastings.

On the 18th of April 1782, their chairman, General Smith, presented to the House ten resolutions; of which the five first related to the misconduct of the chairman of the court of directors, in having unnecessarily and dangerously delayed to transmit to the company's set-

tlements

tlements in the East, the judicature act, passed in the last session of parliament, by which the good purposes of the said act, in providing relief for certain individuals, as well as for the people at large, might be frustrated.

In the three following resolutions it was stated, " that Warren Hast-" ings, and Sir Elijah Impey, chief " justice of the supreme court of " Bengal, had been concerned, the " one in giving, and the other in " receiving, an office tenable at the " pleasure of the servants of the " company, contrary to the true " intent of the act of 13 Geo. III; " and that this unjustifiable trans-" action between them was attended with circumstances of evil " tendency and example."-Thefe resolutions being agreed to by the House, an address was ordered to be presented to the King, to recall Sir Elijah Impey to answer for his conduct in the transaction aforesaid.

On the two last resolutions a bill was brought in, for the purpose of ascertaining more distinctly the

powers given by former acts to the governor-general and council of Bengal.

57

At the close of this session, the King expressed his approbation, "of the diligence and ardour with "which the house had entered up- on the consideration of the British interests in the East Indies, as worthy of their wisdom, justice, and humanity; and assured them, that to protect the persons and fortunes of millions in those distant regions, and to combine our prosperity with their happiness, were objects which would repay the utmost labour and exertion."

It was remarked, that the King's speech at the opening of the ensuing session, in December 1782, did not contain a single word relative to the affairs of India. At the end of that sessions it was signified, "that the consideration of the affairs of the East Indies would require to be resumed as early as possible, and to be pursued with a serious and unremitting attention."

C H A P. IV.

Meeting of parliament towards the close of the year 1783. King's speech. Addresses voted unanimously. Two India bills brought in by Mr. Fox. Substance of the bill for westing the affairs of the company in commissioners. Substance of the bill for the better government of the territorial possesfions. Debates on the bills. Objections and replies-1st. of chartersplea of necessity—magnitude of abuses—state of finances—company's government in India-independent powers-allies and dependents-territorial possessions-abuses curable-court of proprietors-court of directors -ministers of the crown. 2d. Objection. The dangerous powers and influence created by the bills. Answer to this objection. First India bill carried up to the house of Lords. Rumours of the King's dislike of the bill. Majority against the ministers in the House of Lords. Motions in the House of Commons, relative to the reports of the King's disapprobation of the bills; and to the diffolution of parliament. Bill rejected by the Lords. Ministers removed.

N the 11th November 1783, the two houses of parliament being affembled, were informed, in the speech from the throne, that definitive treaties of peace had been concluded with the courts of France and Spain, and with the United States of America; and that preliminary articles had been ratified with the States General of the United Provinces. The cause of their being called together after fo fhort a recess was then explained. They were told that the fituation of the East India Company would require the utmost exertion of their abilities, and that the fruit was expested of those important inquiries which had been fo long and fo diligently pursued. Their attention was next called to the dangerous frauds which prevailed, and the alarming outrages that had been committed, relative to the collection of the public revenues; and fuch further powers were required from the legislature as might enable the executive government to prevent the confequences of this daring

spirit. The gentlemen of the House of Commons were informed, that the reductions that had been made in the naval and military establishments were brought as low as prudence would admit; and that it was not doubted but the fortitude which had hitherto supported the nation under many difficulties, would make her bear with chearfulness the burthens which the present exigencies would require, and which were neceffary for the full support of the national credit. The speech concluded with recommending temper and moderation in all their deliberations, and with hoping, that as in many respects our situation was new, their counsels would provide what that fituation called for, and that their wildom would give permanency to whatever had been found beneficial by the experience of ages.

Addresses in the usual form were moved by the earl of Scarborough and lord viscount Hampden, in the House of Lords; and by the earl of Upper Offory, and Sir Francis Baffet, in the lower House; and

were

were unanimously agreed to. But this unanimity in the votes of parliament did not prevent some hostile reproaches from being thrown out against the principles on which the administration had been formed, and some blame on their conduct, fince their acquisition of office. the House of Lords, the earl Temple charged them with having forced their way into the fervice of the crown, and thereby shaken the constitution of this country; he asked why the treaties with the Dutch and the Americans had not been concluded? why no notice had been taken in the speech of the alarming fituation of the public funds? why no mention had been made of Ireland? why no plan had been yet brought forward for regulating the affairs of the India company?

In the House of Commons Mr. William Pitt, and Mr. Thomas Pitt, animadverted with great triumph on the inconfistency of the ministerial side of the house, in voting an address of thanks to the King, for having concluded definitive treaties of peace, the very transcript of those preliminary articles, which they had before voted to be inadequate and dishonourable. They likewise called loudly on the minister to bring forward without delay, some plan for securing and improving the advantages that might be derived from our possessions in the East; a plan, not of temporary palliation or timorous expedients, but vigorous and effectual, fuited to the magnitude, the importance, and the alarming exigency of the case. answer to this requisition, Mr. Fox acquainted the house, that he proposed on the Tuesday following to bring forward a motion relative to that object.

On that day Mr. Fox moved the house for leave to bring in a bill, for vesting the affairs of the East India company in the hands of certain commissioners, for the benefit of the proprietors, and the public: And also, a bill for the better government of the territorial possessions and dependencies in India."

By the former of these bills it was proposed to enact, "that the whole government and management of the territorial possessions, revenues, and commerce of the company, together with all and singular the powers and authorities before vested in the directors, or in the general court of proprietors of the said company, should be vested in seven directors, named in the act, for and during the space of sour years.

"That for the fole purpose of ordering and managing the commerce of the said company, nine assistant directors, being proprietors, each of them of 2,000 h, capital stock, should be appointed, to act under and subject to the orders of the directors aforesaid,

"That all vacancies in the office of the faid directors should be filled by his majesty; and that the vacancies in the office of the said assistant directors should be filled by a majority of the proprietors of the company, at an election by open poll.

"That the assistant directors should be removeable by five directors, the cause and reasons for such removal being entered on their journals, and signed with their respective names; and that the directors, and assistant directors, should be removeable by his majesty, upon an address of either house of parliament,

" The

60] ANNUAL REGISTER, 1784-5.

The bill then provides certain regulations relative to the official proceedings of the directors; and enumerates certain disqualifications, which should render any person incapable of being a director or assistant director.

"It then enacts, that the directors should, once in every fix months, lay before a general court of proprietors an exact state of the mercantile concerns of the company; and also that, before the commencement of every session, they should lay the same, together with other accounts therein stated, before the commissioners of his majesty's treatury, to be by them laid before both houses of parliament.

"Authority is then given to the directors to remove, suspend, appoint, or restore any of the officers in the company's service, either

civil or military.

"It next provides for the speedy and effectual trial of all persons charged with any offences committed in India; and also for the prevention of all persons so charged from returning to India, before a due examination of the matters charged shall be had; and it requires from every director, before whom examination into the subject matter of such charge shall be had, to enter upon the journals, and subscribe with his name, the specific reasons on the particular case, for the opinion or vote he shall give thereon.

"It further provides for a speedy decision upon all differences or doubts which may arise amongst the members of their government in India; and directs, that in case such a decision shall not be had within three months after the account of any such difference or doubt shall be received, the directors shall

enter upon their journals their reaions for not coming to fuch a determination.

"It then directs, that on complaint of any breach of treaty, injury, wrong, or oppression, committed against any native prince in India, or if any such wrong should appear on any part of their correspondence, the directors should, as appeally as may be, enquire into, and do full and complete justice

upon the same.

"It then enacts, that the directors and affishant directors should be incapable of holding any office what-foever in the service of the company, or any place of profit from the crown during pleasure; and also, that the directors appointed under this act should not be thereby disqualished from being elected, or fitting and voting as a member of the House of Commons. And lastly, that the assistant directors should be allowed a clear yearly salary of 5001. from the company."

By the second bill, "the powers granted to the governor-general and council by the 13 Geo. III. are more fully explained, and strict obedience to the orders of the directors

enjoined.

of the council-general, or of any presidency, is prohibited; the revision of all proceedings in special commissions is directed; and the regular communication of all correspondence in India to the several

councils provided for.

"It forbids the exchange, or the acquifition, or the invafion of any territory in India, or the forming any alliance for such purposes, or the hiring out any part of the company's forces, by the council general, or any presidency.

ec It

HISTORY OF EUROPE. [61

"It prohibits the appointment to any office of any person removed for misdemeanor, and forbids the letting out to hire any farm or other thing to the servants of any person in the civil service of the company.

" It abolishes all monopolies in

India.

"It declares the acceptance of all prefents to be illegal, with certain penalties; and makes such prefents recoverable by any person, for his own sole benefit.

" It fecures an estate of inheritance to the native landholders, and provides against the alteration or in-

crease of rents.

- " It then directs, with respect to princes engaged to keep up or pay troops for the fervice of the company, or paying tribute to them, or being under their protection, that they shall not be molested in the enjoyment of their rights; it provides for the punishment of offences committed in their territories; it forbids the servants of the company to collest or farm their revenues, or to acquire mortgages, or have any pecuniary transactions with them; and secures the right of fuccession according to the laws of the country: it likewise prohibits them from farming any lands of the company, or residing, for more than a certain term, in any of the company's fettlements; and it provides for the protection of any other princes or zemindars dependant upon
- "It prescribes a mode for adjusting the disputes between the nabob of Arcot, and the raja of Tanjore, or between them and their British creditors.
- " It directs that the dispossessed polygars should be restored.

"It next explains the powers granted by the 13 Geo. III. to the council-general over the other prefidencies, in matters of war, peace, and treaties.

"It disqualifies the agents of any protected prince, and all perfons in the service of the company, from sitting in the House of Commons, during their continuance in such employment, and for a certain time after their quitting the same.

"It lastly directs, that all offences against this act may be profecuted in the courts in India, or in

the court of King's Bench."

Such was the substance of these two celebrated bills: simplicity, efficiency, and responsibility, are evidently the principles on which they are formed; nor does it appear that, during the course of their progress in both houses of parliament, their merits, as a system for the government of India, was ever controverted or denied, even by those who opposed them with the greatest zeal and acrimony.

The arguments urged in opposition to them were drawn from two fources: 1st, The arbitrary defeafance of the chartered rights of the courts of proprietors and directors, without a justifiable plea of necessity. and, 2dly, The dangerous power lodged in the hands of the new commissioners. On both these grounds issue was joined by the ad-

vocates for the new fystem.

In order to substantiate the ground of necessity, the supporters of the bills began with observing, that the phrase of chartered rights was full of affectation and ambiguity. That there were two kinds of charters; the first, when the natural rights of men were confirmed by the subsentity of some public deed, such

as the charters of King John and King Henry III. The second fort were formed on principles the very reverse of these; they were for the purpose of suspending the natural rights of mankind at large, in order to confer some exclusive privilege on particular persons; such were commercial charters; and fuch charters were therefore, in the strictest sense, trutts voidable whenever they substantially varied from the purpose of their existence.

That in conformity to this opinion, parliament had passed several acts, all of which evidently infringed upon the charter of the company. The act of 1773, for depriving 500 l. flock-holders of their votes; the act of 1778; the act of 1781; the bill brought in last seffion by the chairman of the fecret committee; were all clearly founded on a violation of the company's charter. It had been admitted, on all fides, that the company, under its present constitution, was totally inadequate to the government of their immense territorial acquisitions; and it was asked how it was possible to attempt any regulation, without violating the company's charter? Had not even those perfons, who now affected to feel fo much horror at this infringement of charters, themselves exclaimed against all palliatives and half meafures, and called loudly for a complete and well-digested system?

On the other fide it was contended, that though fome reform was undoubtedly necessary in the management of the company's affairs, yet that the extent of the remedy went infinitely beyond the extent of the That the disfranchifenecessity. ment of the members of the company, and the confication of their

property, could only be justified by acts of delinquency legally establish-To this it was replied, that their property was not confiscated, the bill expressly vesting it in the company, in truft, for the fole benefit of the proprietors. But to whom, faid the opponents, are they to apply for relief, in case of the groffest abuse of this trust? It can only be to parliament, where in any dispute the corrupt influence created by the bills would readily procure to any minister a majority in his favour. With respect to disfranchisement, it was urged in support of the bills, that the most material. of their franchises, their commercial monopoly, was left untouched; and that the franchises taken away were fuch as had been grossly and notorioufly abused.

This preliminary ground being fought over, the advocates for the new system proceeded to establish the plea of necessity; in order to which they acknowledged themfelves bound to prove, 1st, That the abuses alledged were of enormous magnitude and extent, and highly dangerous in their confequences; and, 2dly, That they were habitual, and, without an entire change of fystem, utterly in-

curable.

The state of the finances of the company was the first instance adduced. In the course of last year, the company had applied to parliament for leave to borrow 500,000 l. and afterwards for a further aid of 300,000 l. in exchequer bills, and for the remission of the payment of customs to the amount of near a million more. As a check on the further increase of their debts, they had been bound not to accept of bonds drawn on them from India,

beyond

beyond the amount of 300,000 l. without the leave of the lords of the treasury. An application for this purpose had been lately made, and it appeared that bills had been drawn in Bengal, over and above the 300,000 l. amounting nearly to two millions of money. The matter appeared to be of an extremely delicate nature. On the one hand, to fuffer the bills to be protested, and fent back, might be of ruinous consequence both to the company, and even to the credit of the nation. On the other, to permit the acceptance of them, and thereby pledge the public faith for their payment, was a step that required, at least, a previous examination into the state of their affairs. On this examination it was found, that their debt, including the fums above mentioned, amounted to about eleven millions; and that the flock in hand, applicable to the payment of this fum, did not exceed 3,200,000 l. With this balance of near eight millions against them, it was asked, whether, without adopting fome effectual re-

formation in the management of

their affairs, the House of Commons

could lend the public money on the fecurity of a company already on the verge of bankruptcy.

In opposition to this argument it was averred on the other fide, that the account, as above stated, was absolutely false; and another account was prefented to the house by the court of directors, in which there appeared a balance in favour of the company of near four mil-This difference of twelve millions in the two accounts arose chiefly from their having been made upon different principles. In the statement of the directors, every species of the company's property was brought into account, and a balance struck on the supposition of its being at that moment dissolved. In the other, fuch parts of their flock only were carried to their credit, as could be disposed of, leaving them still in a condition to continue their trade, which it was the object of the hills to enable them to do. On this principle the following fums, carried to the credit of the company, in the directors statement, were difallowed.

The value of shipping, warehouses, stores naval and mili-	£.
tary, at home and abroad -	2,450,600
Disputed debts claimed since before the year 1763, from	
the French, Spanish, and British governments -	422,000
Debts claimed from Indian princes, and rentees -	3,402,000
To be deducted from 4,200,000 l. lent to government at	
3 per cent. *	1,680,000
Carried forward —	
Carried forward —	7,954,600

This sum was to be repaid to the company, if government should ever put an end to their monopoly; but in the mean time, it was argued, their interest in it, if allowed at all, could not be valued at more than the price of that sum in the 3 per cents. In like manner, 1,346,600 l. is allowed below to the credit of the company, being the difference between 2,992,440 l. due to the proprietors of India annuities, at 3 per cent. and the current price of that stock, which was 55 per cent.

64] ANNUAL REGISTER, 1784-5.

Brought over	_	7,954,600
And the following Sums quere added to the Debts of Company.	the	
Lofs on the prime cost of sour cargoes from Bengal Balance on freight for shipping — — Arrears due to the military — — Due to the Soubah of the Decan — Capital stock due to the proprietors —		113,800 1,678,600 140,000 300,000 3,200,000
Allowed on 2,992,440 l. India ann. 3 per cent.	Militaria	13,387,000
Difference of Accounts	-	12,040,400

The principles of this statement were strongly controverted by the fpeakers in opposition; and even fupposing them just, the last article, in which the original stock of the company stands a debt against them, was said to be in direct contradiction to the principle first down.

The second head of abuses related to the company's government in India, as it affected, 1st, The independent powers of that country; 2dly, The states in alliance with or dependent on us; and, 3dly, Our own territorial posfessions.

Under the first class were ranged the extravagant projects, and expenfive wars, entered into by the company, for the purpose of extending their dominions; their violations of treaty, their breaches of faith, the sale of the company's authority and affiftance in support of the ambition, rapacity, and cruelty of others, and the betraying, each in his turn, of every prince, without exception, with whom they had formed any connection in India. The facts which were brought in proof of these, and of the subsequent general charges, were taken from the reports of the two Indian committees. We have already had occasion to enumerate many of them; and as the impeachment of the Governor General of Bengal, which has fince been moved in the House of Commons, will make it necessary for us hereafter to enter into a larger detail, we shall reserve them, in order to avoid repetition, for that occasion.

The fecond class of abuses in the company's government in India, comprehended their corrupt and ruinous interference in the internal government of the princes dependent on them; the invasion of their rights: the unjust exaction of exorbitant aids and tribute; the flagrant and enormous peculations of the company's civil fervants, and the disorders and rapacity of the military.

Thirdly, with respect to the management of the countries under their own immediate dominion, it was stated, that the general system of their conduct was directed to one fingle end, namely, the transmission of wealth from that country to this. With this view, at one time mo-

nopolies

nopolies had been established, not only of every article of trade, but even of the necessaries of life; at another the privilege of pre-emption was fecured to the company; and these were followed by partial and arbitrary preferences, not lefs ruinous in their confequences than the former. By this impolitic and oppressive conduct, the merchants and bankers of India, many of whom, in extent of trade and credit, were scarcely equalled by those of the first class in Europe, being disabled from all undertakings of magnitude, fell gradually into decay, whilft the native cultivators and manufacturers were obliged to accept of a bare fufficiency for their maintenance, measured out to them by the judgment of those who were to profit by their labour. But this was not the worst: for in the progress of these destructive measures, the oppressions and cruelties used by those to whom the execution of them was committed, went far beyond the extent of the original evil. The fervants of the company, adopting, as might naturally be expected, the principles of their employers, extended the practice of them to their own private purposes; and, to complete the mischief, they found themselves under the necessity of supporting the injuries done to the natives for their felfish ends, by new injuries done in favour of those before whom they were to account.

The case of the zemindars, and of the renters under them, was, if possible, still more deplorable. At the time we obtained the dewannee from the mogul, the provinces of Bengal and Bahar had been laid waste by a famine, that had carried off upwards of one third of its inhabitants. The first thing done for

Vol. XXVII.

their relief, was to exact from the remaining part of the inhabitants the fame tribute that had before been paid by the whole. The country daily declining, and the diffress occasioned by this rapacious conduct threatening the loss of the object, for the fake of which it had been adopted, the company's government in India had proceeded to perhaps one of the most arbitrary, the most unjust, and the most cruel acts of power recorded in history. They had fet up to public auction the whole landed interest of Bengal, without the least regard to the rights of private property, or even a preference being given to the ancient possessors. The zemindars, most of them perfons of ancient families and respectable fortunes, were under the necessity either of bidding against every temporary adventurer and desperate schemer, or of seeing their estates transferred or delivered up to the management of strangers. The lowest and most knavish jobbers entered into their patrimonial lands; and the banyan, or black steward, of the governor general, in particular, was found after this auction to be in possession of farms amounting to the annual value of upwards of 130,0001.

These sufferings of the natives under our dominion in India, were greatly aggravated by their being almost whoily excluded from any share in the expenditures of the company's government. All the principal collections of the revenue; all the honourable, all the lucrative fituations in the army; all the fupplies and contracts, of every kind, were folely in the hands of the Eng-So that the natives, with very few exceptions, were only employed as the fervants or agents of Euro-[F]

peans, in subordinate stations in the army, and in the inferior department of collection, where it was impossible to proceed a step without their affiftance.

The fum of 420,000 l. had, indeed, been agreed to be paid to the nabob of Bengal for the support of his government, (as an express condition of the grant of the territorial revenue, which amounted to upwards of three million) and out of this fum, distributed through the various departments of civil administration, a great many natives of the higher ranks, though fcantily provided for, were at leaft preferved from indigence and ruin. within a few years after the dewannee came into our possession this penfion had been reduced to 160,0001. without the least regard to the subfiftence of these innocent people, or to the faith of the treaty, by which they were brought under the English government.

On the whole of the article of abuses it was averred, that by these accumulated acts of injustice, oppression, and cruelty, dictated by an improvident and rapacious policy, our possessions in India, instead of a refource to the public, were in danger of becoming one of its greatest burdens; that by the oppression of our allies and dependants, they had either alienated them from us, or rendered them useless and burdenfome to us; that by wars carried on from corrupt and ambitious motives, and by repeated violations of the most solemn engagements with foreign powers, they had destroyed all confidence in British faith and juffice, and rendered our government odious and detestable throughout India.

Neither the facts from which

these conclusions were drawn, nor the conclusions themselves (both, indeed, standing already recorded in the proceedings of the house) were controverted by the members in opposition, any otherwise than by a general charge of their being fomewhat exaggerated. But the second plea of necessity, which the framers of the new bill had undertaken to establish, namely, that these abuses, without a total change of fystem, were utterly incurable, was more firongly contefled.

In the courte of the debate it was frequently urged, that a company of merchants was totally unfit to be trufted with the political government of a distant foreign dominion, or with the management of large territorial revenues. But as this position was not generally assented to, in its whole extent, by cither side of the house, the arguments principally infifted on were drawn from the peculiar constitution and circumstances of the company itfelf.

The parties concerned in the direction of the company's affairs, were three, the proprietors, the directors, and the ministers of the crown. The first of these bodies was composed of persons of two descriptions; of the fair, natural flockholder, who had vefted his money in their fund, for the fake of the annual interest he drew from it; and of the political flockholder, whole object was a participation in the power and patronage of their vast empire. That no resormation could be expected from the latter description of proprietors, was evident, fince they had a commen interest with the powerful delinquents in India-To them these last looked for immunity and support, and in

in turn repaid them, in the persons of their friends and dependants, by a share in the boundless plunder of the East. As far, therefore, as these proprietors were concerned, and they made a very confiderable, and by far the most active part of the body, the proprietors had become an aggregate of private interests, fubfifling at the expence of the collective body. The other class of stockholders had, indeed, an interest in the general welfare of the company; but as it might, and in fact had happened, that measures ruinous to their permanent interests were attended with great temporary lucrative advantages, they were fatisfied to overlook, in the increase of their dividend, and the improvement of their capital, all the injustice, violence, and rapacity from which such promising appearances derived their support.

The court of directors, being a representative body, naturally partook of the imperfections and diforders of its constituents. The influence of delinquent fervants in India equally domineered there, and from the same causes, as in the court of proprietors-The interest that a director possessed, from his qualification, in the company's profits, did not exceed 160 l. a year; but the support he was thereby enabled to lend to an obnoxious fervant abroad, might be turned to much better account. It was stated. that the fon of a person who had been for some time the chairman of that court, before he was in Bengal two months, fold the grant of a fingle contract for 40,000 !.

It was alledged on the other fide, in behalf of the court of directors, that their general letters, and the instructions fent to their fervants

abroad, were not only for the most part confonant to policy and humanity, but " contained as fine a sys-" tem of ethics as could have been " penned by the wifest moralist." It was urged, in reply, that this made the case more desperate; as it was not a more notorious fact that their orders were univerfally contemned and disobeved, than that the objects of their uniform cenfure and disapprobation had received their constant support, and that difgrace and ruin had been the inevitable lot of those whose conduct had received their uniform applause.

As a check upon this corrupt collusion between the fervants of the company and their masters, a power of inspection into the conduct of both had been given, by act of parliament, to the ministers of the crown. Much threfs was laid, by the members in opposition, upon this regulation; and it was urged, that by amending a few errors, and supplying a few defects, which were acknowledged still to remain, a controul might be established over the company, sufficient for the purpose of securing its good government, without the violent demolition of its rights, which the prefent bills aimed at .-- On the other hand, it was remarked that every regulation, by which an effectual controul over the company was lodged in the ministers of the crown, was necessarily a violent infringement of, what were called, the chartered rights of the company; and until those regulations were proposed, it was imposfible to fay, whether they might not in fact, though perhaps in a more covert manner, prove equally subversive of their privileges with the plan then under confideration. That the question then was, whether,

 $\begin{bmatrix} E & z \end{bmatrix}$ in

in the present alarming state of their affairs, it would be more wife to adopt a new system of government, simple and effective in its constitution, and open and responsible in its operations; or to truft to the blind collision of jarring and contradictory interests, in a contest between rich and powerful delinquents, avaricious proprietors, and intriguing ministers-That experience had already decided; for that all the plans of reformation, which parliament, during the space of twelve years, had attempted to engraft upon the present system of the company's government, had notoriously failed in their effect; and had, in many instances, even aggravated the evils they were meant to redrefs.

The argument lastly resorted to by the oppofers of the bill, was, that it created a new and unconstitutional power, a kind of fourth estate in the realm, and by the enormous influence it lodged in the hands of a faction for four years, might in the end annihilate the power of the crown, and subvert the constitution. The secretary of state, who brought in the bill, was accused, with great asperity, of having abandoned all his former principles, and of being actuated in the measure proposed, by motives of the most inordinate ambition.

In answer to this charge, it was stated, that no new power whatfoever was created by the bills; and that if the Indian government was a fourth estate, it had existed as such ever fince its first formation. was not denied that the new commissioners would derive a certain degree of influence from the power vested in them: the two things were inseparable; and the only question was, whether that power and that influence were wifely and fafely deposited? The expediency of adopting some fixed period for the duration of their authority, was manifest. Much was to be done in India: it was therefore necessary that a reasonable time should be allowed them for carrying into effect their plans of reformation, without being subject to the vicissitudes of ministerial revolutions; and it was a measure of abundant caution, at least, if not of wisdom, to confine it, as the bill had done, within the fmallest limits possible. The commissioners were, in the first instance, nominated by the house of commons, according to the constant practice of parliament in every commission, down to that of the land tax; every imaginable precaution was taken to fecure the due execution of the trust reposed in them. Every part of the bills inculcated the wisdom of a jealousy of power, and presumed the possibility of bad administration. They rendered all concealment absolutely impossible; they annexed responfibility not only to every action, but even to the inaction of the persons who were to execute them; and they provided the means of a strict examination and scrutiny.

Such were the principal arguments by which these celebrated bills were opposed, and defended-The debates frequently lasted till near five in the morning. speakers in support of the bills were, the two secretaries of state, Mr. Burke, Sir Grey Cooper, Mr. Sheridan, Mr. Anstruther, and Mr. Adam; against them Mr. W. Pitt, Mr. T. Pitt, Mr. Dundas, Mr. Powis, Mr. Jenkinson, and Mr. The division on the Macdonald.

commitment

commitment of the first bill, was 229 to 120. The perions nominated in the committee to be commissioners or directors were, the Earl Fitzwilliam, Mr. Frederick Montagu, Lord Lewisham, Mr. George Augustus North, Sir Gilbert Elliot, Sir Henry Fletcher, and Gregory. On the 8th of December the bill passed the House of Commons, on a division of 208 to 102, and the next day was carried up to the House of Lords.

Hitherto no symptoms had appeared, at least to the public eye, that indicated the approaching fate both of the bill and its authors. Great pains indeed were taken, and with confiderable fuccess, by an almost incredible circulation of pamphlets and political engravings, to inflame the nation against the measures and the persons of administration; and it was also remarked, that in the House of Commons, feveral of that description of members, well known by the name of king's friends, gave their votes on the fide of opposition. was generally imagined, that as, on the one hand, the ministry was too strong to be shook by the breath of popular clamour, fo on the other, it feemed to the last degree improbable that they should have adopted a measure of such infinite importance, either without knowing, or contrary to the inclinations of the king.

On the first reading of 11th Dec. the bill in the house of lords, Earl Temple, Lord 'Thurlow, and the Duke of Richmond, expressed their abhorrence of the meafure in the strongest and most unqualified terms. A brilliant panegyric on Mr. Hallings was pronounced by Lord Thurlow, and the

flourishing state of the company's affairs infitted on. After a short debate relative to the production of papers, on which the lords in opposition did not choose to divide the houle, the fecond reading was fixed for Monday, December 15th.

In the mean time various rumours began to circulate, relative to some extraordinary motions in the interior of the court. It was confidently affirmed, that on the 11th of December, the king fignified to the Earl Temple, who had been ordered to attend him in the closet for that purpose, his disapprobation of the India bill, and authorized him to declare the fame to fuch persons as he might think fit; that a written note was put into his hands, in which his majesty declared, "That he should deem " those who should vote for it not " only not his friends, but his enemies; and that if he (Lord " Temple) could put this in strong-" er words, he had full authority " to do fo." And, lastly, that in consequence of this authority, communications had been made to the fame purport to several peers in the upper house; and particularly to those whose offices obliged them to attend the king's person.

Some extraordinary cir-15th Dec. cumstances, which happened on the 15th of December, the day of the second reading of the bill, confirmed the probability of the truth of these reports. Several lords, who had entrufted their proxies to the minister and his friends, withdrew them only a few hours before the house met; and others, whose support he had every reason to expect, gave their votes on the fide of opposition. On the divition, which took place upon the

 $[E_3]$ question question of adjournment, the ministers were left in a minority of

79 to 87.

The same day the House of Commons, on the motion of Mr. Baker, took into confideration the reports above alluded to. He flated, fhortly, that the public notorictv, both of the fact itself and of the effects it had produced, called on the house, which was the natural guardian of the constitution, for their immediate interference. He divided the criminality of the fubject matter of the report into two pars; first, the giving secret advice to the crown; and, fecondly, the use that had been made of his majesty's name, for the purpose of influencing the votes of members of parliament in a matter depending before them. The first, he contended, was a direct and dangerous attack upon the confliction. The law declared, that the king could do no avrong; and therefore had wifely made his ministers amenable for all the measures of his government. This was of the very effence of the conflitution. which could no longer fubfift, if perfons u known, and upon whom. confequently, no responsibility could attach, were allowed to give fecret advice to the crown. With regard to the second, Mr. Baker proved, from the Journals, that to make any reference to the opinion of the king, on a bill depending in either house, had always been judged a high breach of the privleges of parliament; he therefore concluded with moving, "That it is now ne-" ceffary to declare, that to report " any opinion, or pretended opi-" nion, of his majesty, upon any " bill or other proceeding depend-" ing in either house of parliament,

" with a view to influence the " votes of the members, is a high crime and misdemeanor, deroga-" tory to the honour of the crown, " a breach of the fundamental pri-" vileges of parliament, and fub-" verfive of the constitution."

The motion was feconded by Lord Maitland, and strongly oppoled by Mr. W. Pitt, who urged the impropriety of proceeding on mere unauthenticated rumours; alledging, at the same time, that if fuch rumours were judged a proper foundation for the house to proceed upon, there were rumours circulated with equal industry, in which the fame use was made of his majesty's name, in favour of the bill, that had been so much condemned when supposed to have been used in opposition to it. With respect to the effects, which had been adduced as a proof of the truth of the report, if they referred to a late division in the other house, he thought the premiles did not warrant the conclusion, as it was no very unusual thing for the lords to reject a bill that had been passed by the commons, without the smallest suspicion of undue influence. With respect to the criminality of the facts which were the subject of these reports, he denied that it was criminal in any of the peers, who were the acknowledged hereditary counsellors of the crown, to give his advice to the king in any case whatever; and, as to the breach of the privileges of parliament, he contended, that the precedents which had been read from the journals, though felected from the glorious times of King Charles I. were in nowife applicable to the present case. Mr. Pitt concluded his speech with reproaching the ministers for their base attach-

ment

ment to their offices, though, upon their own state of the case, they had lost their power, and no longer possessed the confidence of their

prince.

In answer to these observations, it was faid to be a strong presumption of the truth of the reports, that though feveral members, nearly allied to the noble earl whose name had been mentioned on this oceafion, had spoken in the debate, none of them had ventured to affert they were false. That the facts alledged to have been produced, were really the effects of undue influence, and not of conviction, was manifest from certain wellknown circumstances, relative to a late division in another place. After a long and warm debate, the house divided, and there appeared for the motion 153, against it 80. It was then retolved, " That on " Monday next the house would " refolve itself into a committee of " the whole house, to take into " confideration the present state of " the nation."

As a change of ministers appeared to be a measure determined upon by the king, and the diffolution of parliament an immediate and necessary consequence, the majority of the house thought no time was to be lost in endeavouring to render the attempt as difficult as posfible. With this view, immediately after the above resolutions were agreed to, Mr. Erskine made the following motion, "That it is ne-" ceffary to the most effential in-" terests of this kingdom, and pe-" culiarly incumbent on this house, " to pursue with unremitting at-" tention the consideration of a " fuitable remedy for the abuses " which have prevailed in the go" vernment of the British domi-" nions in the East Indies; and " that this house will consider as an enemy to his country any person who shall presume to advite his majesty to prevent, or " in any manner interrupt, the " discharge of this important " dutv."

The motion was opposed, as manifestly factious, and as interfering with the executive part of government, and trenching on the undoubted prerogative of the crown, without any justifiable cause. member observed, that the true meaning and intent of the motion was, " that it is necessary, for fecuring the present administration a continuance in office, that no diffolution of parliament should take place at present." The motion was, however, carried by the fame majority with the former.

On Wednesday, the se-17th Dec. venteenth of December, the India bill was rejected by the lords, on a division of 95 to 76. It was remarked, that the Prince of Wales, who was in the minority in the former division, having learned in the interim, that the measure was offensive to the king was absent on this occasion. twelve o'clock on the following night, a messenger delivered to the two fecretaries of state his majesty's orders, "That they should deliver " up the feals of their offices, and " fend them by the under-fecre-" taries, Mr. Frazer and Mr. " Nepean, as a personal interview " on the occasion would be difa-" greeable to him." The feals were immediately given by the king to Lord Temple, who fent letters of dismission, the day following, to the rest of the cabinet council: at the $[E_4]$ fame

72] ANNUAL REGISTER, 1784-5.

fame time Mr. William Pitt was appointed first lord of the treasury, and chancellor of the exchequer, and Earl Gower president of the council. On the 22d, Lord Temple resigned the seals of his office, and they were delivered to Lord Sydney, as secretary of state for the home department, and to the Marquis of Carmarthen for the foreign. Lord Thurlow was appointed high

chancellor of Great Britain, the Duke of Rutland lord privy seal, Lord Viscount Howe first lord of the admiralty, and the Duke of Richmond master general of the ordnance; Mr. William Grenville and Lord Mulgrave succeeded Mr. Burke in the pay office, and Mr. Henry Dundas was appointed to the office of treasurer of the navy.

CHAP. V.

Measures adopted by the majority in the House of Commons to prevent the dissolution of parliament—deser the third reading of the land tax bill. Conversation relative to the resignation of Earl Temple. R solution of the committee on the state of the nation to address the king. Favourable answer from the king. Resolutions of the committee respecting the acceptance of India bonds—and the Duchy of Lancaster. Short adjournment during the Christmas holidays. State of parties at the meeting of the House. Debate on resuming the committee on the state of the nation. Resolutions of the committee, respecting the issuing of public money not appropriated by acts of parliament—for deserving the second reading of the mutiny bill—for the appointment of ministers that enjoyed the considence of the House—of censure on the appointment of the present ministers. Bill brought in by Mr. Pitt, for the better government of the India company. Debate on the comparative merits of Mr. Pitt's and Mr. Fox's India bills. Mr. Pitt's bill rejected. Notice, by Mr. Fox, of bringing in a new bill.

HE formidable majority in the Hone of C the House of Commons. which adhered to the late ministers, after their dismission from his majesty's fervice, made the immediate dissolution of parliament, in the public opinion, an event almost inevitable. The passing of the land tax bill was a previous step neceffarily to be taken. This bill had been twice read, and on Saturday the 20th of December was ordered for the third reading. But as the committee on the state of the nation was to fit on the Monday following, the majority did not think it pru-

dent to suffer this instrument of delay to pass out of their hands, until they had taken some further mea-19th Dec. Sures for their security— Accordingly on Friday, after a short but warm debate, the House adjourned to Monday.

On that day, before the speaker left the chair, Mr. William Grenville begged leave to inform the House, that the noble earl to whom such frequent allusions had lately been made, had authorized him to declare that he was ready to meet any charge that should be made against him.

him; and that he had thought fit to refign the leals of his office, in order to avoid the smallest testoricion of feeking for protection or shelter in the power and influence of a minister. In answer to this extraordinary notification Mr. Fox observed, that with respect to the propriety of the noble earl's relinquishing an office, which he had held but for three days, he was, doubtless, himfelf the fittest judge: that as to the facts alluded to, facts of public notoriety, and which materially affected the honour of parliament, and the safety of the constitution, he trusted the House would see the necessity of taking them into their most serious consideration: but that the fecret nature of those transactions, almost precluded the possibility of bringing a personal charge against any one.

In the committee on the flate of the nation, it was proposed by Mr. Erskine, that an address should be presented to the king, stating, "the alarming reports of an intended dissolution of parliament; to represent to his majesty the inconveniences and dangers that would attend fuch a measure, at a moment when the maintenance of the public credit, the support of the revenue, and more especially the distressed state of the finances of the East India company, and the disorders prevailing in their government both at home and abroad, demanded the most immediate attention; to befeech his majesty to suffer them to proceed on the important business recommended to them in his speech from the throne; and to hearken to the voice of his faithful Commons, and not to the secret advices of persons who may have private interests of their own, separate from

the true interest of his majesty and his people."

The high prerogative language used by the partizans of the new administration, in the debate on the 19th, and their eagerness in preffing the third reading of the tax bills, left no room to doubt of their intention to dissolve the parliament as foon as that necessary step was fecured. But on this day there appeared some marks of indecision. at least, if not of a total descriion of that defign; and this change in the counsels of government was fupposed to have been the real cause of the sudden resignation that had been just announced to the House.-In the former debate it was strongly urged, that it was time to check the violent disposition that had lately shewn itself to encroach on the prerogatives of the crown, and which threatened to overturn the balance of the conflitution; - that the present was a moment which called for, and would justify the exertion of these prerogatives; and that he was not fit to be a minister, who should be deterred by any refolutions of that House from pursuing what he might judge to be the strict line of his duty.-The present question was combated on different ground. Mr. Dundas, who was foon after made treafurer of the navy, and Mr. Bankes, a private confidential friend of the chancellor of the exchequer, affured the committee that there was no intention in government to interrupt the present proceedings of parliament, either by diffolution or prorogation; and the latter gentleman particularly added, that he had authority from his friend to declare, that if fuch a meafure fliould be proposed in his majesty's council, he would

74] ANNUAL REGISTER, 1784-5.

would oppose it; and if it should be carried against his opinion, he would immediately refign his office. -These assurances did not, however, appear fatisfactory to the majority. It was asked what probable security could be derived from any promifes made to that House by a minister, whole accession to power was founded on an attempt to degrade his dignity and importance? But, allowing him all the credit that might be required, what dependence could be placed on the influence of a perfon, in a future cabinet, who had yet but one colleague in office nominated? And even though they had received the same assurances from the whole cabinet, did not the experience of the last week prove, that their decisions might the next moment be overruled by the fecret and irresponsible advisers of the crown? No reply was offered to these arguments; and it was at length resolved, without a divifion, that the address, as proposed, fhould be prefented to the king by the whole House.

24th Dec. On the Wednesday following the speaker read to the House, the answer which had that day been given to their address by his majesly on the throne.

—It was as follows:

" Gentlemen,

"It has been my conflant object to employ the authority entrusted to me by the constitution to its true and only end—the good of my people; and I am always happy in concurring with the wishes and opinions of my faithful Commons.

"I agree with you in thinking, that the support of the public credit and revenue must demand your most earnest and vigilant care.

" The state of the East Indies is

also an object of as much delicacy and importance, as can exercise the wisdom and justice of parliament. I trust you will proceed in those considerations with all convenient speed, after such an adjournment as the present circumstances may seem to require. And I assure you I shall not interrupt your meeting by any exercise of my prerogative, either of prorogation or dissolution."

Some exceptions were taken to the concluding words of this anfwer. It was remarked, that the whole extent of the royal favour amounted to no more than an affurance, that they foodid meet again; that the terrors of a dissolution were ttill left before their eyes, with a strong implication that the fatal fentence should or should not be pronounced, as their behaviour might merit. It was hoped that this artful defign would fail in its effect; and that, without regarding the confequences, they would continue their exertions to fave the constitution from the dangerous example, of feeing established a ministry formed in defiance of the House of Commons, on the ground of private favour, opposed to public confidence, by the practices of closet intrigue and fecret influence, and not upon the voice of the country, or upon the fense of parliament.

In the committee upon the flate of the nation, upon the motion of lord Beauchamp, the chairman was directed to move the House, and it was accordingly resolved, "that it is "the opinion of this House, that the "lords of the treasury ought not to "consent that the directors of the "East India company do accept any more bills, unless they shall

" be able to prove to parliament that

"that they have sufficient means to provide for the payment of them, after they shall have paid their dividend, and discharged the debt due to government."

It was next retolved, on the motion of the earl of Surrey, that an address be presented to the king, to defire that his majesty would not grant the office of chancellor of the duchy of Lancaster to any person, otherwise than during pleasure, before the 20th day of January next.

These motions met with but a very feeble opposition. It was urged against the former, that it was fetting up a resolution of that House against a positive act of parliament; by which act, a diferetionary power was lodged in the commissioners of the treasury, of giving their confent to the acceptance of bills to any amount, by the East India company, u, on application from the court of directors. It was faid, in reply, that the House was in the constant and uniform practice of declaring its previous sense respecting the use of any discretionary power, by resolutions fimilar to the present; and that fuch a declaration was now absolutely necessary, as the ministers were of opinion, or pretended to be of opinion, contrary to the thorough conviction of that House, that the company's affairs were in a flate sufficiently flourishing to authorize them to confent to such acceptance.

The latter motion was founded on the enquiry that had been inflituted into the establishments of the duchy of Lancaster, for the purpose of determining, whether the same might not be reduced, or entirely abolished. After these motions had passed, the House adjourned to the 12th day of January. The new cabinet confifted of Earl Gower, prefident of the council, Mr. Pitt, Lord Thurlow, the Marquis of Carmarthen and Lord Sydney fecretaries of state, Duke of Rutland privy scal, Lord Howe first commissioner of the admiralty, and the Duke of Richmond master general of the ordnance.

The expectation of the public was now fixed with great anxiety on the meeting of parliament after the recess. A contest between the executive government and the House of Commons was a spectacle, that, fince the accession of the present family to the throne, had not been exhibited in this kingdom; and many circumstances concurred to render the prefent peculiarly interesting and important. The matter in dispute was of the very effentials of the conflitution, and could not be decided without confiderably affecting its bias. In defence of the authority of the House of Commons, were ranged the united abilities of two powerful parties, long exercifed by mutual contests in all the arts of political warfare. champion of preregative, was a person not less distinguished by his fplendid talents, and the unexampled rapidity of his rife to power, than by the courage and perfeverance he had already demonstrated in the cause he now stood foremost to support. By the natural effects of ministerial influence upon the House of Commons, a sufficient number of members joined the new administration, to make their amount nearly equal in point of votes to those in opposition. The inferiority, both in this and some other respects, under which the minister laboured, was perhaps more than balanced by his being obliged to act on the defentive only; a fituation of infinite advantage, when combined with the power to chuse his own moment of shifting the scene of battle, by an appeal to the people. It was reafonably to be expected, that they would range themselves on that fide with which their own weight and importance in the state was necesfarily connected; and the only hopes he could entertain of drawing them from their natural interest was, by exciting a jealoufy of the defigns, and of the dangerous strength and power of his advertaries. This had been done with extraordinary, and almost incredible industry, and with a success still more extraordinary. Every advantage, therefore, gained by opposition, every point they carried, became a fresh cause of suspicion to the people; and the minister, by a judicious choice of his ground, had always the chance of putting his adversaries in the wrong, in their attacks upon him.

In this state of things, 12th Jan. both Houses met on the 1784. 12th of January. As foon as the speaker had taken the chair, Mr. Fox, in order to get possession of the House, and to prevent any other butiness from being brought forward by the minister, before certain resolutions that had been prepared, were discussed in the committee on the state of the nation, moved for the order of the day. He was here interrupted by the new members who were brought up to be fworn; and as foon as that bufiness was over, the chancellor of the exchequer role at the same moment with Mr. Fox, declaring he had a message to deliver from the king. A great clamour immediately arose in the house, who should be heard first; which was at length ended, by the speaker's deciding in savour of Mr. Fox.

The question, whether the House should resolve itself into a committee on the flate of the nation, was then debated. The grounds on which this was opposed by the minister and his friends, were the violent and unprecedented measures adopted by the committee on a former occasion, and the little probability that appeared, from the present temper of the House, that their proceedings would in future be conducted with less violence and pasfion. As Parliament flood pledged, as well from the duty they owed their country, as by their own folemn declarations, to direct their attention without delay to the affairs of the East India company, Mr. Pitt implored the House to postpone, at least for a short time, the introduction of measures, that might retard or throw any difficulties in the way of this important He said, he was confideration. then ready to bring forward his plan for the better regulation of the company's affairs; and that he challenged a comparison between his, and the bill lately rejected by the Lords, and that he defired to stand or fall by the merits or demerits of the measures he should propole.

In answer to these arguments, it was denied, that either the resolutions already agreed to by the committee, or those which it was intended to propose, were violent or unparliamentary; unprecedented, in the latter journals of parliament, they undoubtedly were, and for good reasons, because, since the time of the Revolution, the dignity

and

and essential rights of that House had never before suffered so open and direct an attack. It had been afferted by many great lawyers, and amongst those by Lord Somers himself, that the crown did not possels the prerogative of dissolving parliament during a session, while public business and petitions were pending. But, without contending about the question of right, it was strenuously maintained, that the exercise of such a power in the prefent instance would be highly dangerous and criminal; and that the committee was fully justified in taking such sleps as they might think the most effectual for the prevention of fuch a calamity.

The circumstances of the case called for an open and unqualified declaration of their fentiments, and did not admit of that dittant and respectful delicacy which parliament usually adopted, when it thought proper to interfere, by its advice, with the executive govern-A bill, the refult of the most laborious investigations that had ever been carried on in parliament, had passed the House of Commons, with the warmest approbation of great and independent majorities. His majesty had been advised to conceal from his minifters his disapprobation of the bill, till it was carried into the House of Lords; where, through means of an unconstitutional use of the royal name and influence, it was rejected; the ministers who brought it in were dismissed from the public service, for no other apparent reason, than because they had been supported in that measure, and were believed to posfels the confidence of that House; and, lastly, menaces of dissolution were held over the House itself, for

the purpose of awing them into an acquickence in the measures of the new administration. Under such circumstances, it was impossible the House should not feel, and feeling, not express their indignation and resentment.

The affairs of India were certainly of the most urgent and pressing nature; but it was absolutely neceffary, in order to give the fubject a free and unbiassed consideration, that the House should not be left dependent for its very existence upon the will of the person whose propositions relative thereto they were about to decide upon. The minister was therefore called upon, if he wished to put a stop to fuch further measures as the committee might think necessary to adopt for their own fecusity, to give the House some satisfactory assurance that no diffolution would take place. Mr. Pitt politively refused to comply with this requisition, declaring, " that he would never " compromife the royal preroga-"tive, nor bargain it away, in the " House of Commons."

The majority, who were now perfuaded that the new administration were only to be withheld by their fears, from putting an end to the fession, resolved to render such a step highly dangerous at least, if not impossible. With this view, as soon as the question for reading the order of the day was carried, on a division of 232 to 193, and the speaker had less the chair, the two following resolutions were moved in the Committee, and passed without a division, and being reported, were agreed to by the House.

"That it is the opinion of this Committee, that for any person or persons in his Majesty's treasury,

or in the exchequer, or in the bank of England, employed in the payment of the public money, to pay, or direct or cause to be paid, any fum or fums of money, for or towards the support of the services voted in this present session of parliament, after the parliament thall have prorogued or dissolved, if it be prorogued or diffolved before any act of parliament shall have paffed appropriating the supplies to fuch fervices, will be a high crime and misdemeanor, a daring breach of the public truft, derogatory to the fundamental privileges of parliament, and subversive of the constitution of this country.

"That it is the opinion of this committee, that the chairman of the committee be directed to move the house, that the bill for punishing mutiny and defertion, and for the better payment of the army and their quarters, be read a fecond time on Monday the 23d day of

February next."

The immediate dissolution of Parliament being thus far rendered impracticable, two refolutions, of a more direct and hostile nature, were moved by the Earl of Surrey. The first was in the following terms; "That in the prefent fituation of his majesty's dominions, it was peculiarly necessary that there should be an administration which had the confidence of that House and the public."

It was objected to this resolution, that the name of his majesty had been, perhaps accidentally, certainly very improperly omitted; and it was proposed by Mr. Dundas to amend the motion, by inferting, instead of the words "This House and the public," the following, " The crown, the parliament, and the people." As this amendment was merely proposed for the purpose of pointing out the factious fpirit of the refolution, it was re-

jected without a division.

The fecond refolution moved by Lord Surrey, was to the following purport; "That the late changes in his majesty's councils had been immediately preceded by dangerous and universal reports, that the sacred name of the king had been unconstitutionally used to affect the deliberations of parliament; and that the appointments made were accompanied by circumstances new and extraordinary, and fuch as did not conciliate or engage the confi-

dence of that House."

The fact principally infifted upon as the ground of this resolution, was the rumour we have already related, respecting the communication made from the king to feveral peers, touching the India bill, through the Earl of Temple. answer to those who required some further proof of this transaction, it was remarked, that the fact could only be known to three parties; to the peers to whom the communication was made, to the great perfonage from whom it came, and to the noble Earl who conveyed it. That it was not to be supposed the first should come voluntarily forward to divulge what might be confidered as a confidential conversation, with the certainty of incurring the feverest displeasure of the court. if it were falle, it might reasonably have been expected, that the minifters then in office would have received authority from his majesty to contradict a report so injurious to the honour of the crown. But, at all events, that the noble Earl was bound, when he heard that the House House was proceeding upon those reports, to come rairly within the bar, as other lords had done, at different periods of our history, and clear himself from so disgraceful an imputation.

Another fact was related to the committee by General Rofs, which, though denied by a near relation of the party in the house, and never substantiated so fully as to ground any further proceedings thereon, yet appeared to have great weight in the determinations of the members. The matter was, that a few days before, one of the lords of his majesty's bed-chamber, whom he afterwards named to be the Earl of Galloway, had defired to fee him at his house; where he told him, that if he voted against the new administration that day, he would be confidered as an enemy to the king.

A warm debate took place upon this motion, in which the most pointed personalities were cast and retorted from both fides of the The coalition was branded House. as a corrupt confederacy of two desperate factions, to seize upon the government of the country; and the India bill was represented to have been an experiment made by the late fecretary of state, with a view, if not to place the crown on his own head, at least to raise himfelf to a degree of power superior to that of the fovereign. On the other hand, the party composing the new administration was described as a coalition, not indeed of parties, but of the shreds and remnants, of the dregs and outcasts of parties; as a body collected for the purpole of fighting the battles of feeret and unconstitutional influence, of trampling on the power and dignity of the House o' Commons, and of establishing a government of cabal, intrigue, and favouritism, and of destroying the very principles of laudable ambition and honourable fervice in the state. At length, about seven o'clock in the morning, the committee divided, for the motion 196, against t 54.

On the Wednesday following, Mr. Pitt moved for leave to bring in "a bill for " the better government and ma-" nagement of the affairs of the " East India company." By this act commissioners were to be appointed by his majefty, from the members of his privy council, who were " authorized and impowered, from time to time, to cheek, superintend, and controul, all acts, operations, and concerns, which in anywife relate to the civil or military government or revenues of the territories and possessions of the faid united company in the East Indies."

It then enacts, "that the faid board shall have access to all papers and muniments of the faid united company, and shall be furnished with copies thereof, and of all the proceedings of all general and special courts of proprietors, and of the court of directors, and also copies of all dispatches which the directors shall receive from any of their fervants in the East Indies, immediately after the arrival thereof, and also copies of all letters, orders. and inftructions whatfoever, relating to the civil or military government or revenues of the British territorial possessions in the East Indies, proposed to be sent to any of the servants

fervants of his majesty, or of the faid Company in the East Indies; and that the court of directors thall and are required to pay due obedience to, and shall be governed and bound by fuch orders and directions as they shall, from time to time, receive from the faid board, touching the civil or military government and revenue of the territories and possessions of the com-

pany."

And it is further enacted, " that the faid board shall return the copies of the faid dispatches to the court of directors, with their approbation thereof, or their reasons at large for disapproving the same, together with instructions in respect thereto; and that the court of directors shall thereupon dispatch and fend the letters, orders, and instructions, so approved or amended, to their fervants in India, without further delay; and no letters, orders, or instructions, until after such previous communication thereof to the faid boad, shall at any time be fent or disparched by the said directors to the East Indies, on any account or pretence whatfoever."

And it is further enacted, " that in cafe the faid board shall fend any orders which, in the opinion of the faid court of directors, shall relate to points not connected with the civil or military government and revenues of the faid territories and possessions in India, it shall be lawful for them to apply by petition to his majetly in council, touching fuch orders; and the decision of the council thereon shall be final and

conclusive."

It then enacts, " that the nomination of the commanders in chief

shall be vested in his majesty, and that the faid commanders in chief fhall always be fecond in council." It also vests in his majesty "the power to remove any governor general, presidents, and members of the councils of any British fettlements in India;" and enacts, " that all vacancies in the offices aforefaid shall be supplied by the court of directors, subject to the approbation of his majety; and in case the person nominated by the said court shall not be approved by his majelly, the faid court shall proceed to nominate some other person, subject to the approbation or difallowance of his majesty, in the same manner as before directed, and fo toties quoties, until some person or perfons shall be nominated and appointed, who shall be approved by his majesty; and in case the court of directors shall not, within

days, proceed to supply the same, then it shall be lawful for his majesty to appoint a person to supply

the office fo vacant."

" It is further enacted, that no order or resolution of any general court of proprietors shall be available to revoke or rescind, or in any respect to affect, any proceeding of the court of directors, after his majesty's pleasure shall have been sig-

nisted upon the same."

The debates on this bill turned principally on its merits and demerits, as compared with the India bill rejected in the House of Lords. It was urged by Mr. Pitt, that in his bill all the rights enjoyed by the company, under their charter, were preferved inviolate, as far as was compatible with the public fafety. When, in answer to this, it was shewn,

shewn, that nothing but the shadow of power was left to the company; and that, by the negative referved to the crown in all matters whatfoever, the substance was, in effect, vested there: he contended, that whatever might be the effect of the bill, yet, having previously obtained the confent both of the court of proprietors and directors to all the regulations contained in it, no violation of privileges could be inferred, where there was a voluntary furrender of them. To this argument it was objected, that the confent of 250, the number of those who voted in the court of proprietors for the regulations in the bill, could not imply the confent of 1.400, who compose the whole body of proprietors, especially in a cale of property, where no delegation of the power of ballotting could be communicated, and where a great part of the absent members had not an opportunity to attend: but whatever weight might be allowed to the refolutions of the court of proprietors, they only proved, that of two evils, the more formal resumption of their authority by the first bill, or the indirect assumption of it by the last, they had chosen what they conceived to be the leaft.

The fecoud point, in which the new bill differed from the former, was this, that it left where it found all the patronage of the company, the appointment of the commander in chief excepted. The fallacy of this pretence was, on the other fide, strongly maintained: the whole military patronage, it was faid, would almost necessarily follow the appointment of the commander in chief. The negative given to the crown in the appointment of the governors and council would, by a Vol. XXVII.

judicious management, enable the minister in reality, though not in form, to nominate the whole; and every member, both civil and military, being made removeable at the will of the crown, would naturally become subservient to its views and interests.

In the former bill, the transferring the entire gover ment of the company's affairs to the new board. the nomination of commissioners in parliament, and the permanent duration of their authority for a term of four years, had occasioned great alarm, as creating a new power dangerous to the configuration. object of the present in vas merely control; and the exercise of that control, like ever other branch of the executive government, was referred to the discretion of the crown. In answer to this, it was observed. in the first place, that to leave one fer of men, who had not only been convicted of having notoriously abused their power, but were univertally allowed to be unfit for the trust reposed in them, in the possesfion of dominion, merely for the purpose of being controlled by another, was to establish disunion and weakness in government upon sys-The notable expedient provided in this case, of an appeal from the King's privy council to the King in council, was ridiculed with great success. In the second place, it was argued, that the proposed regulations tended to confound one of the strongest principles of good government, the of responsibility. The court of an chers certainly stood foremost in the oftenfible government of the company; but it was to make them responsible for orders and instructions which they might be obliged to fign, con-

82] ANNUAL REGISTER, 1784-5.

trary to their judgment and their confeience. Lattly, it was strenuously maintained, on the same ground that had before been taken in the debate on the rejected bill, that no effectual system of regulation could be devised, in which an independent and permanent power was not lodged in the persons who were to be intrusted with the execution of it.

The bill was read a fecond time on the 23d of January; and on the motion for its being committed, the House divided, ayes 214, noes 222. The bill being thus rejected, Mr. Fox

gave notice of his intentions to bring in another bill relative to the fame object; in which, without departing from the leading principle of the first bill, that of establishing a responsible and permanent government at home, he should endeavour to accommodate the rest to the wishes of those who appeared to have taken what he conceived to be a very groundless alarm at his former propositions. This notice was received with great satisfaction by the House; but the events which followed prevented their proceeding further upon it.

C H A P. VI.

Resolution moved against the ministry by lord Charles Spencer. Union of parties called for. Difficulties stated by the leaders of each party. The minister called on to give information relative to the design of dissolving parliament—he refuses. Motion intended to be made thereon, but deferred. Minister again interrogated respecting the dissolution—his answer. Motion to obstruct the dissolution. Minister's reasons for continuing in office. Ridiculous acculation of the late ministry of bribery. Causes of the indecision of both parties. Meeting of members at the St. Alban's tavern to effect an union-their address to both parties, and the answers-their motions in the House of Commons for forming a new ministry, ordered to be laid before the king. Motion of the St. Alban's affociation against the exclusion of either party in forming a new ministry carried in the House of Commons. Difinterested conduct of lord North. New expedient for effc. Ting an union—causes of its failure—mischievous consequences of those measures. His Majesty's refusal to dismiss his ministers—debate thereon. Proceedings in the House of Lords. Address to the King from the Commons, on the resolutions laid before him, and his Majesty's answer. Address to the King for the removal of his ministers, and his Majesty's answer thereto. Representation to the King on the state of public affairs. Prorogation and diffolution of parliament.

16th Jan. HE discussion of the bill for regulating the affairs of the East India company did not prevent the House of Commons from adverting, in the mean time, to the general state of

public affairs. The resolution, which passed on the 12th of January, would probably, at any other period, have operated decisively against the ministry; but the stake was too deep to be hastily thrown away; and an at-

tempt

tempt was therefore made to evade the consequences of that vote, by considering it as too generally worded to convey any direct censure on the members of the present administration. In order therefore to bring the point to a more direct issue, the following resolution was moved by lord Charles Spencer, in the committee on the state of the nation:

"That it having been declared " to be the opinion of this House, "that in the present situation of " his majesty's dominions, it is pe-" culiarly necessary there should be "an administration that has the " confidence of this House, and of "the public; and that the appoint-" ments of his majedy's present mi-" nisters were accompanied by cir-" cumstances new and extraordi-"nary; and fuch as do not con-" ciliate or engage the confidence " of this House; the continuance " of the present ministers in trusts " of the highest importance and " responsibility, is contrary to con-" stitutional principles, and inju-" rious to the interests of his ma-" jefty and his people."

In opposition to this motion, it was argued, that the premises, allowing them to be true and well founded, did not warrant the conclusion, since the present ministers were not even accused of having had any share in the transactions alluded to. They had been constitutionally appointed by his majesty, who had the fole right to appoint them; and though it was not denied that a majority of the House was competent to declare their want of confidence in ministers for appointed, yet they were bound in duty to alledge good and sufficient grounds for such a declaration; otherwise the nation would justly

confider it not as a conflitutional question, but as a daring assumption of the prerogative of the crown, and a factious attempt in fuch a majority to nominate their own minifters.-In answer to these arguments it was proved, from various precedents, that the House of Commons had frequently passed votes of cenfure on ministers, without alledging any specific acts as the grounds of fuch censure. But without having recourse to this authority, it was afferted, that the reasons adduced in the motion were full and fufficient. That the present ministers did not possess the confidence of the House, was a fact recorded on their Journals. It would be vain and fruitless to fight over again, on every occasion, the grounds on which that resolution was voted; and if the deliberative opinion of a decided majority, on a great public question, and in the exercise of their undoubted privileges, deferved the appellation of factious, by what epithets was the conduct of the minority to be described, who were attempting to weaken the authority, and to overawe and controul the general fense of the body, of which they made a part?

In the course of the debate, Mr. Powis expressed his wishes for an union between the contending parties, as the only means of saving the constitution from the shock it was otherwise likely to receive. No notice was taken by Mr. Pitt of this overture; and Mr. Fox declared, that until the right honourable gentleman, by quitting the situation, which in the opinion of that House he had obtained by enconstitutional means, and which he seemed inclined to maintain in desiance of their resolutions, had made amende

[F] 2 honorable

bonorable for his offence, and thus qualified himself to return to it on fair, open, and honourable grounds, he would never consent to act with him. On the division there appeared for the resolution 205, against it 184.

The public expectation 20th Jan. was now fixed on two important events, the one or other of which it was supposed would be the necessary consequence of the last vote of the House of Commons; namely, the refignation of the ministers, or the dissolution of parliament. On the 20th of January, the day appointed for the committee again to fit on the state of the nation, there was a general call amongst the members, called country gentlemen, for a coalition. Mr. Fox persevered in the fentiments he had before delivered, but declared his readiness to put off the committee, that no hasty steps might be taken; at the fame time he was of opinion, that the chancellor of the Exchequer was bound to give fome explanation of the very extraordinary conduct he had thought proper to adopt. Mr. Pitt acknowledged that his fituation was new and extraordinary; but had no doubt, that whenever the proper time came for stating his reasons to the House. why he continued in office after the resolution passed on the 16th, he should make it appear that he had been actuated by a strict fense of his duty.

The rejection of Mr. Pitt's India bill, which took place, as was before related, on the 23d, was generally confidered as the concluding act of the present House of Commons. As soon as the division was over, the minister was defired to give the House some satisfactors.

faction respecting a measure in which they were to nearly concerned; and, on his remaining filent, a loud and general call was repeated from every fide of the House. At length some harsh expressions, used by general Conway, relative to his conduct, obliged him to rife; but, after fome warm remonstrances on the treatment he had received, he concluded with a flat refusal to anfwer the interrogatories that were put to him. Several of the members who usually voted with him, now joined in the general request, but in vain. The House grew unusually warm, and Mr. Eden was preparing to move the following resolution,

" That for any of his majesty's " confidential ministers in that " House, to refuse to the House an " explanation of the sense in which " fuch minister understands a speech " or an answer of his majesty, is " contrary to the ancient and uni-" form practice of former minif-" ters; and tends to produce un-" necessary applications to his ma-" jesty, and is difrespectful to his " majesty and to the House:" When Mr. Fox interfered, and recommended an adjournment, that the right honourable gentleman might have time to recollect himfelf, and confider whether he had treated the House with that respect

On the following day, Saturday, as foon as Mr. Pitt had taken his place, Mr. Powis rofe, and after lamenting with tears the extraordinary and difgraceful fcene he had been a witness to not long before, and thanking the member who had so gete only put an

which might be expected from a

minister standing in his peculiar

circumstances.

end

and to it, he proposed the following question to the minister:-Whether he could pledge himself that the House should meet there in parliament on Monday next? After a short pause, Mr. Pitt got up, and said, that he saw no reason for receding from his resolution of refusing to pledge himself as to any advice he might or might not, under any possible circumstances, think proper to give his majesty; but with regard to the present question, he thought he might venture to fay, that he had no intention to advise his majesty to prevent that House from meeting on Monday.

Having received this assurance, Mr. Powis moved, that the House fhould immediately adjourn to Monday, in hopes that before their next meeting some means might be invented of healing divisions that threatened the country with anarchy and confusion. This motion was

accordingly agreed to.

On that day his majesty's 26th Jan. answer to the address of the House being read by the clerk, the following motion was made by Mr. Eden, with a view to give the House a more permanent security than the precarious mode of existence it then enjoyed only from day

to day:

" That it appears to this House, " that his majesty's said most gra-" cious answer contains assurances " upon which this House cannot-" but most firmly rely-That his " majesty will not, by the proro-" gation or dissolution of parlia-" ment, interrupt this House in " their confideration of proper "measures for regulating the af-" fairs of the East India company, " and for supporting the public " credit and revenues of this coun-

" try; objects which, in the opinion of his majefly, and of this " House, and of the public, de-

" mand the most immediate and

" unremitting attention of parlia-" ment."

As foon as the motion was read, Mr. Pitt declared, that his majesty had indeed pledged himself in his answer not to interrupt their meeting again after their adjournment: but he faw not how it could be inferred, that the royal word was To a mopledged any farther. tion therefore affixing an unlimited construction to the king's answer, he must give his dissent; and that for the strongest reason that could possibly be adduced, namely, because he knew when he advised his majesty to use the words in which the answer was framed, he never had such an indefinite sense of them in his contemplation. In the prefent fituation of affairs, he thought a dissolution could not but be attended with great detriment and mischief, and therefore he should

not advise any such exercise of the prerogative. The minister was then called upon to fulfil the engagement he had entered into with the House, of giving them some satisfactory reasons for his continuing in office after the

repeated resolutions that had passed against him. In compliance with this requisition, Mr. Pitt began by afferting, that though the fituation of a minister maintaining his post, after the House of Commons had declared him undeferving of their

confidence, was novel and extraordinary, yet it was in his opinion by no means unconstitutional. He

conceived that, by the constitution, neither the immediate appointment or removal of a minister rested with

[F] 3

that House; that he neither could nor ought to remain long in fuch a fituation, he was ready to confess; but he was bound to use his own discretion, in preventing the mischievous co sequences that might attend an instant resignation. He might meritoriously continue in office, if he were persuaded that his refignation would leave the country without any executive government at all. It behoved him to confider who were likely to be his fucceffors; and he was bound, in honour and in duty, so far to support the prerogative of the crown, as not to quit a fituation, because it was become difficult or dangerous, till he faw fome prospect of its being filled in a manner more acceptable to all the parties concerned.

About this time a ridiculous circunistance, brought forward by the precipitate zeal of the friends of the new ministry, for the purpose of retorting on their adversaries the charge of undue influence, engaged the attention of the House of Com-

mons.

On the 24th of this month, Mr. Yorke acquainted the House, that he had matters to communicate, in which their privileges were deeply concerned: the first was, that an offer had been made to a member of the House, of a place of f. 500 a year, provided he would change fides, and give his vote in opposition to the present ministry; the fecond, that £.500 had been fent to Scotland by the same party, and lodged in the bank of Edinburgh, for the purpole of defraying the travelling expences, and thereby quickening the pace of the Scotch members; and that the lord advocate of Scotland, Mr. Henry Erskine, was the person to whom the disposal of

the money was entruited. Mr. Yorke having further acquainted the House, that the member, Mr. Dalrymple, from whom he received this intelligence, was then prefent, and realy to give the House any further fatisfaction they might require, he was called on by oppoficion to mention the particulars. He accordingly related, that a Mr. Hamilton, of Bargeny, formerly a member of the House, had offered him a place, on the conditions before stated, of £.500 a year from the duke of Portland, or the Portland administration. With regard to the fecond story, he had been affured of the fact in a public company, by Mr. Charteris, a member not then in his place.

As foon as the intelligence was thus stated, the friends of the duke of Portland infifted that it should be taken down in writing by the clerk, in order to be fully investigated. A message was sent privately to the duke, to acquaint him with what had passed; in confequence of which he immediately repaired to the lobby, and defired the House might be acquainted that he was ready to come within their bar, and answer such questions relative to the subject as they might chufe to put to him. Several members suspecting that the whole matter might have originated in a jest, expressed their wishes that it might be dropped; but the members who had brought forward the charges, refusing their consent to a motion, in which it proposed to state that the faid charges had been wholly abandoned by them, an order was made for the attendance of Mr. Hamilton.

A few days afterwards, Mr. Charteris being in his place, explained

to the House the occasion of the jest which he had put upon his honourable friend, and which he was forry to find had occasioned so much serious discussion: and it appearing, by a letter read to the House from the gentleman himfelf, that the offer of Mr. Hamilton had arisen from the fame mirthful disposition, the order for his attendance was discharged, and the following motion agreed

" That it appears to this House, that the charges contained in the faid information [the fame having been previously read by the clerk] respecting the duke of Portland and the late administration, were

groundlefs."

As the grounds, on which the minister endeavoured to defend his continuance in office, after three several votes of disapprobation had passed the House of Commons, amounted in fact to nothing more than that he was of opinion his remaining in power was ferviceable to the country, though the House chose to think otherwise, it is scarcely necessary to add, that they appeared to the majority wholly unfatisfactory. The next step therefore, which in the course of parliamentary proceedings ought regularly to have been adopted, was an address to the throne, to remove him from his majesty's councils; and fuch a measure, by bringing the contest to an immediate decision, would, at all events, have rescued the government of the country from the difgraceful fituation in which it then stood. But as, on the one hand, the strong and decided opposition of the country gentlemen

to a dissolution of parliament seems to have overawed the minister into the dereliction of a step so necesfary on his part; fo, on the other hand, their general call for an union prevented the opposition from purfuing those measures of vigour, which the constitution of parliament, in concurrence with their own interest, obviously required.

On the 26th of Janu-26th Jan. ary, a meeting of fuch members of the House of Commons as were anxious to promote a coalition of parties met at the St. Their numbers Alban's tavern. amounted to near feventy; and an address was immediately agreed to and figned, and ordered to be prefented by a committee of their body to the duke of Portland and Mr. Pitt *.

The address was expressed in the

following terms:

" We whose names are hereunto figned, members of the House of Commons, being fully perfuaded that the united efforts of those in whose integrity, abilities, and constitutional principles we have reason to confide, can alone rescue the country from its present distracted flate, do join in most humbly entreating them to communicate with each other on the arduous fituation of public affairs, trufting, that by a liberal and unreserved intercourse between them, every impediment may be removed to a cordial cooperation of great and respectable characters, acting on the same public principles, and entitled to the fupport of independent and difinterested men."

In answer to this address, both

^{*} See Appendix to the Chronicle, p. 265, for a journal of the transactions of this meeting. [F] 4 parties

parties expressed themselves desirous of complying with the wishes of so respectable a meeting; but the duke of Portland conceived that he could not have any interview with Mr. Pitt, for the purpole of union, fo long as the latter held his fituation as prime minister, in defiance of the resolutions of the House of Commous. On the other hand, Mr. Pitt declined refigning, either actually or virtually, as a preliminary to negotiation.

In order to co-operate 2d Feb. with and affist the exertions of the meeting at the St. A'ban's, it was moved by one of their members, and carried unanimously in the House of Commons, "That the prefent arduous and contical fituation of public affairs required the exertions of a firm, efficient, extended, and united administration, entitled to the confidence of the people, and fuch as might have a tendency to put an end to the unfortunate divisions and distractions of this country."

In addition to this, a second refolution was moved by Mr. Coke, which had for its object the reprehension of Mr. Pitt's refusal to refign, declaring, "that the continuance of the present ministers in office was an obttacle to the forming a fi. m, efficient, extended, and unit-

ed administration."

This last motion occasioned much debate. The ground on which it was combated, was the growing popularity of the new administration; and the House was there cre adjured not to provoke the people to go to the foot of the throne, and implore the crown to rescue them from its tyranny On the other fide, it was afferted that the popularity of the ministers was founded on a tempo-

rary delution, and supported by artful milrepresentations and gross calumnies. That the defign to create a diffension between that House and the people at large, was of a nature the most alarming and dangerous to the conflitution, and a during attack upon the privileges of the House, which, if not firmly relisted, would terminate in the destruction of the liberties of the nation. Mr. Pitt threw himself on the candour and justice of the House: but declared firmly, that he would not by any managements be induced to refign. To march out of his post with a halter about his neck, change his armour, and meanly beg to be readmitted, and confidered as a volunteer in the army of the enemy, was an humiliation to which he would never submit. Some of the members, who still continued their endeavours to effect a coalition, wished the previous question to be put on the motion, with a view to try whether the House would consent to rescind the votes of censure they had before passed, as a matter of accommodation; deciaring, if this was not done, they should consider themselves as bound to support the present question: that those resolutions and the present administration ought not to fland together; that the authority of the House must be supported, and that the pride of an individual ought not to fland in the way of it. On the division there were 223 for the motion, against it 2C4.

The day following the resclutions, after a long and warm debate, in which the same ground was gone over as before, were ordered, by a majority of 24, to be laid before his

majesty.

The slep taken by the House of Commens

Commons would probably have brought the contest between the two parties to a speedy decision, if the members, who met at the St. Alban's tavern, had not checked it by a declaration, which, coming from so powerful a body, almost forced affairs again into a state of suspense and indecision.

On the 11th of February, Mr. Martham read to the House, as a part of his speech, a resolution of the members of the meeting at the St. Alban's tavern, in which they declared, "that an administration formed on the total exclusion of the members of the last or present administration would be inadequate to the exigencies of the

public affairs."

This declaration gave occasion to the leading persons on both sides to deliver their fentiments, respecting the fo much defired coalition. Mr. Fox, after extressing his fincere withes for an union, again infifted on the refignation of the chancellor of the Exchequer, or at least on his declaring that the present administration was virtually and substantially diffolved, as an indispensable preliminary step. He did not scruple, he faid, to avow his opinion, that the House of Commons had, and ought to have, a real and fubflantial negative in the nomination of ministers of state: the conduct of the right honourable gentleman militated directly against this position; and therefore, however defirable an union on almost any terms might be, yet he conceived it would be infinitely overbalanced by the mifchief of establishing a precedent, which, if purfued, would render the House of Commons worse than useless. This sacrifice to the constitution, which had been fo grossly violated, must be absolutely required from him; all other points, Mr. Fox conceived, might be easily adjusted.

Mr. Pitt declared, that, for the reasons already given by him, he could not recede from his former determination. He allowed, that no minister could in fact continue long in office that did not possess the confidence of that House; but he denied that there were any constitutional means to force him to refign. The proper method of effecting his removal was by an address to the crown; till, in consequence of fuch a meafure, the king should think proper to remove him from his office, he held it neither illegal nor unconstitutional to retain With regard to other and fubordinate confiderations, he confessed that there might be persons with whom he could not possibly bring himself to act, without forseiting that character of confistency which other gen: lemen he thought had too much undervalued. If fuch persons there were, and they would confent to facrifice their views, and to remove themselves out of the way of union, he thought they would do themselves honour, and merit the thanks of their country.

These allusions called up lord North, to whom they were manifestly pointed. He said, that though he did not seel in himself the least disposition to gratify the caprice or the unjust prejudices of any individual; yet, what he should be unwilling to do for the right honourable minister, he was willing and ready to do for his country. That if his pretensions should be deemed any obstacle to an union, he should rejoice in removing it; but he apprehended that not himself, but the

chancellor

chancellor of the Exchequer, flood in the way of union, fince it appeared that nothing was now wanting for that falutary end, but that the right honourable gentleman should pay a just and dutiful respect to the resolutions of that House, by retiring from a fituation which he both obtained and held on principles they had repeatedly condemned.

The highest applauses were bestowed on lord North for his noble and difintereffed conduct, particularly by the leaders of the St. Alban's affembly, who called loudly on Mr. Pitt, but in vain, to yield to the pressing exigencies of his country.

Notwithflanding the difcouraging circumstances which appeared in the above debate, the affociated members still continued their endeavours to effect an union. They returned their unanimous thanks to lord North and Mr. Fox for their open, candid, and manly declarations of their willingness to conciliate the differences subfifting between the contending parties, and an expedient was at length fuggested, which, without any concession of principle on either fide, but only a concession of mode, it was hoped might lead to an amicable negotiation: this was, that the duke of Portland should be requested by the king to have a conference with Mr. Pitt for the purpole of forming a new administration.

This proposition was acceded to; and a message was accordingly sent by Mr. Pitt to the duke, in which he acquainted him, that he was commanded to fignify to him " his " majesty's earnest desire, that his " grace should have a personal con-" ference with Mr. Pitt, for the " purpose of forming a new admi" nistration on a wide basis, and on " fair and equal terms."

This message was persectly satisfactory to the duke of Portland as to the mode proposed, but he wished to have the terms of the message perfectly understood between him and Mr. Pitt previous to the conference. The word fair he had no objection to; it was a general term. and they might in framing the arrangement, mutually discuss what each considered to be fair: but the word equal was a limited and specific term, and therefore he wished to know from Mr. Pitt to what particular object it was intended to be applied. It feemed to promife flender hopes of a real union, and had the appearance of forming an arrangement more on the idea of having equal numbers of each party in the cabinet, than on mutual confidence and unity of principles. Mr. Pitt replied, that the word objected to would be best explained at their conference, and declined all further preliminary discussions. Two other propofals were offered by the duke of Portland; the first, that he should be permitted to construe the message of Mr. Pitt to imply a virtual refignation; the fecond, that he might receive his majesty's commands relative to the conference from the fovereign in perfon: but they were both refused.

Thus ended all hopes of a coalition of parties; and the meeting at the St. Alban's closed their efforts with declaring, "That they " heard, with infinite concern, that " all further progress towards an " union was prevented by a doubt " respecting a single word; and that " they were unanimously of opini-" on that it would be no dishonour-" able

" able step in either of the gentle" men to give way, and might be
" highly advantageous to the public
" welfare."—It must, however, be
confessed, that the attempt itself,
though highly applauded in general, was considered by some as suitle
and absurd; that it did not promise
any folid or permanent system, and
that it contributed in a considerable
degree, by inducing delay and indecision, to aggravate the mischief
it was designed to remedy.

This day the chancellor of the exchequer being asked, previous to the consideration of supply for the service of
the ordnance, whether he had any
thing to communicate to the House
relative to the resolutions that had
been laid before the king, informed
the House, "That his majesty, after a consideration of all the circumstances of the country, had not
thought proper to dismiss his ministers, and that his ministers had not

refigned." This intimation brought on a long and warm debate. The attention of the House was called to it in the most solemn manner. It was faid to be the first instance, since the Revolution, of a direct denial on the part of the crown to comply with the wishes of the House of Commons; that it was the first time the House had not received a gracious answer from a prince of the house of Brunswick; that it was a matter of melancholy, but most weighty confideration, that persons had been found capable of advising his majesty to depart from the uniform practice of his ancestors, from that line of conduct under which the country had grown great, and rich, and powerful; and that an event so new and alarming required, on

their part, a firm but moderate, a prudent but effectual affertion of their privileges: that the power of granting or refusing the supplies was the constitutional shield of their authority; and that to this, if it should at last be found necessary, they were bound to have refort; but to avoid all imputation of rashness or violence, and to leave his majesty's ministers time to recollect themselves, it was only proposed to defer the report of the ordnance estimates till the Friday following.

The mention of refusing the Supplies was received by the other fide of the House as a threat, which even the utmost madness of faction. it was faid, could not ferioufly de-The very right fign to execute. of fuch a refulal was questioned. The exercise of this privilege, in former times, was founded on principles which, it was contended, did not now exist. The settled revenues of the crown were then fufficient for all the ordinary purpofes of the executive government, without an annual application to parliament; and it was only on extraordinary demands, fuch as for the profecution of wars disapproved of by parliament, that the right of refusal was exercised; whereas, in the present state of our government, to deny the ordinary annual supply, would be, in fact, to dissolve the whole fabric of government.

The chancellor of the exchequer, without denying the right of refusing supplies in cases of necessity, contented himself with appealing to the justice of the House, whether his majesty's refusal to dismiss his ministers, because that House had thought proper to condemn them without a trial, was a justifiable ground for the exercise of it. On

the

it, 196.

As the service of the ordnance could not fuster any inconvenience by deferring from time to time the report on the estimates of that establishment, it appears to have been the design of the leaders of opposition to have pursued that plan, as the most constitutional method of giving effect to the refolutions of the House of Commons. On the other hand, the country gentlemen, though they had given up all hopes of effecting a coaiition, and were extremely adverse, on the fame principles, to the continuance of the ministers in office, yet they were not willing to support a measure that had the imallest appearance of pushing matters to extremities. It feems, therefore, to have been agreed on, as a fort of compromise, that the supplies should be suffered by opposition to proceed in their usual course, and that the country party should take the lead in endeavouring to effect a removal of the ministry by an application to the throne.

An address was ac-20th Feb. cordingly moved by Mr. Powis, to express "the reliance of " the House on his majesty's royal " wisdom, that he would take such " measures as might tend to give " effect to the wishes of his faith-" ful Commons, which had been " already most humbly presented " to his majesty,"—and to this it was afterwards, on the motion of Mr. Eden, agreed to add, "by " removing any obstacle to the " formation of fuch an adminif-" tration as the House has describ-" ed to be requisite in the present " critical and arduous state of pub" lic affairs." This address was carried by a majority of twenty-one.

The House of Lords, after the rejection of the India bill, as if exhanded by so unusual an effort, beheld the struggles and dissensions of the House of Commons rather as a spectator, than as a part of the constitution deeply concerned in the refult. In order to break through this filence, which at so critical a time, was neither calculated to support the dignity of the House nor the interest of the minister, the earl of Effingham, on the 4th of February, moved two refolutions in opposition to those moved in the House of Commons on the 24th of December and the 16th of January.

It. "That an attempt on any one branch of the legislature, to suspend the execution of law, by separately assuming to itself the direction of a discretionary power, which, by act of parliament, is vested in any body of men, to be exercised as they shall think expe-

dient, is unconstitutional.

2d. "That by the known principles of this constitution, the undoubted authority of appointing to the great offices of executive government was folely vested in the king, and that that House had every reason to place the firmest reliance in his majesty's wisdom in the exercise of this prerogative."

These counter resolutions were objected to by the friends of the late ministry, as being in their nature productive of jealousy and animosities between the two Houses.

With regard to the first, it was stated, that the House of Commons had a peculiar cognizance of all matters relating to the revenues, and

that

that any interference of the Lords was a matter ever objected to and disallowed by the other House. The second resolution was undoubtedly true, as an abstract proposition; but if it was to lead to no consequences, it was an idle waste of words unbecoming their lordships' dignity; if it was to be applied as a censure on the House of Commons, the consequences of it would be no other than discord between the two Houses, and a dissolution of parliament.

On the other hand the refolutions were supported on this ground; that though any branch of the legislature was empowered to declare its sentiments on every subject, yet the resolutions of the House of Commons assuming in one instance directly to control a legal discretionary power, and in the other infringing upon the king's prerogative, with a view to restrain him from the choice of his own ministers, the House of Lords was called upon to express its abhorence of such alarming proceedings.

The resolutions, after a short debate, passed by a considerable ma-

jority.

The House of Commons suffered this attack on its resolutions, without being betrayed into any violence or intemperance; and what at a more settled time might have been productive of the most pointed remonstrances, was now proceeded in with much caution and sorbearance.—To come to an open rupture with the Lords at this critical juncture of affairs might afford a speciment, and the House accordingly contented itself with moving for a "Committee to examine into the

usage of either house of parliament in regard to the interpoling in the exercise of discretionary powers, vested in the servants of the crown, or in any body of men, for public purpoles." A variety of precedents were felected and reported by this committee from the Journals of the House of Commons, similar to the resolutions objected to by the Lords, and in consequence of the report the House passed the fix following resolutions: " That the House had not affumed to itself a right to suspend the execution of the law: - I'hat for them to declare their opinion respecting the exercise of any discretionary power, was conflitutional, and agreeable to established usage: -That it was a duty peculiarly incumbent upon them to watch over, and endeavour to prevent, the rash and precipitate exercise of any power, which might be attended with danger to public credit and loss to the revenue:-That the refolution of the 24th of December constituted a judicious and regular discharge of an indispensable duty: -That had the House neglected to make a fimilar provision in the critical fituation of public affairs, they must have been responsible to their conflituents for the most alarming consequences: - and, That the House would moderately and firmly affort their privileges, and persevere in the conscientious discharge of what they owed to the nation and to posterity."

On the 25th of February the address of the Commons was presented to the king, and on the 27th the speaker reported to the House his majesty's answer*; in which, after assuring them of his earnest desire to put an end to the divisions and

distractions of the country, and reminding them of the recent endeavours he had used for that purpose, he declares that he cannot fee that it would in any degree be advanced by the difmission of those at present in his fervice. He observes, that no charge or complaint is suggested against his ministers, nor is any one or more of them specifically objected to; and, on the other hand, that numbers of his subjects had exprested to him the utmost satisfaction on the change of his councils. Under these circumstances, he trusted the House would not wish for the removal of his present ministers, till there was some prospect that such an union as had been called for might be carried into effect.

The confideration of ist March. his majesty's answer was deferred to the first of March, on which day a fecond address was ordered to be prepared; in which, after acknowledging his majesty's gracious endeavours to give effect to the object of their late resolutions, they lament that the failure of those endeavours should be confidered as a final bar to the accomplishment of so salutary and defirable a purpose, and express their concern and disappointment that his majesty had not been advised to take any farther step towards uniting in the public fervice those whose joint efforts recently appeared to his majesty most capable of producing fo happy an effect: they reprefeat that the House, with all humility, claims it as their right, and on every proper occasion feels it to be their bounden duty, to advise his majesty touching the exercise of any branch of his royal prerogative; and, after stating the substance of their former resolutions, the address

concludes with declaring, "That as his majesty's saithful Commons, upon the maturest deliberation, cannot but consider the continuance of the present ministers as an infurmountable obstacle to his majesty's gracious purpose to comply with their wishes, in the formation of fuch an administration as his majesty, in concurrence with the unanimous resolution of this House. feems to think requifite in the prefent exigencies of the country, they feel themselves bound to remain firm in the wish expressed to his majesty in their late humble address; and do therefore find themselves obliged again to befeech his majesty, that he would be graciously pleased to lay the foundation of a strong and stable government, by the previous removal of his present ministers."

The necessity of presenting this address was inferred from the evidence that had appeared of a fettled plan, formed by the secret advisers of the crown, for degrading the weight and importance of the House of Commons, by destroying that confidence which the people ought naturally to repose in their representatives. Previous to the year 1782, this object was purfued through the means of a corrupt influence within the House, exercised in the support of certain ministers and of certain measures odious to the nation at large. At this time the petitions of the people were treated with forn and neglect, and it was strongly maintained, that in the House of Commons only was the sense of the people to be collected. But when by the bill, called Mr. Burke's hill, and other acts, that paffed in' the year 1782, the influence of the crown in that House was almost en-

tirely

tirely destroyed, it became necesfary to have resort to other principles. The House of Commons was now to be degraded, and its resolutions to be despised and trampled on; and the people were artially incited to appeal from the natural guardians of their liberties to the very power, against the encroachments of which they were instituted

to protect them.

Three points in his majesty's anfiver to the last address were particularly animadverted upon. first, " That no charge or complaint had been suggested against his ministers." On this it was remarked, that the charge obviously implied against the present ministers being, their not possessing the confidence of that House, his majesty had therein been advised to declare. that he did not confider such a want of confidence as any disqualification for the public service' - The second was, 'That numbers of his subjects had expressed their satisfaction at the changes he had made in his councils.' This was objected to, as leading to a most alarming innovation in the constitution: it was proved, from examples in the reign of James the second, that addresses might be procured in support of measures of the most dangerous tendency; and it was contended, that to fuffer ministers to appeal, at their own option, either from parliament to the people at large, or from the people to their representatives, would be to establish a precedent subversive of the very form as well as essence of the constitution. - Thirdly, it was stated in the answer, 'That his majesty could not dismiss his present ministers until he saw a prospect of such

an union as the House had recommended.' The only obstacle, it was said, that stood in the way of such an union, was the continuance of those ministers in office; this had been expressly voted by the House, and therefore it was a mockery to hold out that object as the reason for retaining them, which could only be obtained by their dismission.

In answer to these observations, the advocates of administration infilled principally on the smallness of the majority by which the refolutions of the House had been carried, and on the growing popularity of the ministers abroad. The necessity of refisting any encroachment upon the prerogative of the crown was also strongly urged, and of preferving that balance in the feveral branches of the legislature, to which the beauty, the permanence, and all the envied advantages of the British constitution were ascribed. -The address was carried by a majority of twelve.

On the fourth the address was presented to the king, and an answer returned to the following

effect :

" Gentlemen,

"I have already expressed to you how sensible I am of the advantages to be derived from such an administration as was pointed out in your unanimous resolution; and I assured you, that I was defirous of taking every step most conducive to such an object.

"I remain in the same sentiments; but I continue equally convinced, that it is an object not likely to be obtained by the dismis-

fion of my present ministers.

" I must repeat, that no charge,

or complaint, nor any specific objection, is yet made against any of them.

"If there were any such ground for their removal at present, it ought to be equally a reason for not admitting them as a part of that extended and united administration

you state to be requisite.

" I did not consider the failure of my recent endeavours as a final bar to the accomplishment of the purpose which I had in view, if it could have been attained on those principles of fairness and equality, without which it can neither be honourable to those who are concerned, nor lay the foundation of fuch a firong and flable government as may be of lasting advantage to the country; but I know of no farther steps which I can take, that are likely to remove the difficulties which obstruct that definable end.

"I have never called in question the right of my faithful Commons to offer me their advice on every proper occasion, touching the exercise of any branch of my prerogative. I shall be ready, at all times, to receive, and give it the most attentive consideration: they will ever find me disposed to shew my regard to the true principles of the constitution, and to take such measures as may best conduce to the fatisfaction and prosperity of my people."

The confideration of the a fwer was deferred to the eighth of March, when the following representation was ordered to be presented to the

king:

That an humble representation be presented to his majesty, most humbly to testify the surprize and afsliction of this House on receiving the

answer which his majesty's ministers have advised to the dutiful and seafonable address of this House, concerning one of the most important acts of his majesty's government.

"To express our concern, that when his majesty's paternal goodness has graciously inclined his majesty to be sensible of the advantage to be derived from such an administration as was pointed out in our resolution, his majesty should still be induced to preser the opinions of individuals to the repeated advice of the representatives of his people in parliament assembled, with respect to the means of obtaining so desirable an end.

" To represent to his majesty that a preference of this nature is as injurious to the true interests of the crown, as it is wholly repugnant to the spirit of our free constitution; that fystems founded on such a preference are not in truth entirely new in this country; that they have been the characteristic features of those unfortunate reigns, the maxims of which are now justly and univerfally exploded; while his majesty and his royal progenitors have been fixed in the hearts of their people, and have commanded the respect and admiration of all the nations of the earth, by a constant and uniform attention to the advice of their Commons, however adverse such advice may have been to the opinions of the executive fervants of the crown.

"To affure his majefty that we neither have disputed, nor mean, in any instance, to dispute, much lets to deny, his majesty's undoubted prerogative of appointing to the executive offices of state such perfens as to his majesty's wisdem shall seem meet: but, at the same

time

time, that we must, with all humility, again submit to his majefty's royal wifdom, that no administration, however legally appoint ed, can ferve his majelty and the public with effect which does not enjoy the confidence of this House: that in his majesty's present administration we cannot confide: the circumstances under which it was constituted, and the grounds upon which it continues, have created just suspicions in the breasts of his faithful commons, that principles are adopted, and views entertained, unfriendly to the privileges of this House, and to the freedom of our excellent confliction; that have made no charge against any of them, because it is their removal, and not their punishment, which we have defired; and that we humbly conceive we are warranted, by the ancient usage of this Houle, to defire fuch rem val without making any charge whatever; that confidence may be very prudently withheld, where no criminal process can be properly instituted: that although we have made no criminal charge against any individual of his majesty's ministers, yet, with all humility, we do conceive, that we have flated to his majefly very diftind objections, and very forcible reasons, against their continuance: that with regard to the propriety of admitting either the present ministers, or any other persons, as a part of that extended and united administration, which his majesty, in concurrence with the fentiments of this House, considers as requifite; it is a point upon which we are too well acquainted with the bounds of our duty, to presume to offer any advice to his majesty: well knowing it to be the undoubted prerogative of his majesty to ap-Vot. XXVII.

point his ministers without any previous advice from either house of parliament; and our duty humbly to offer to his majests our advice, when such appointments shall appear to us to be prejudicial to the public service.

" To acknowledge, with gratitude, his majeny's goodness, in not co, fidering the failure of his recent endeavours as a final bar to the accomplishment of the gracious purpose which his majesty has in view, and to express the great concern and mortification with which we find ourselves obliged to declare, that the confolation which sh uld naturally have derived from his majefty's most gracious disposition, is confiderably abated by undertlanding that his majesty's advifers have not thought fit to fuggest to his majesty any farther steps to remove the difficulties which obstruct so desirable an end.

"To recal to his majesty's recollection, that his faithful commons have already submitted to
his majesty, most humbly, but most
distinctly, their opinion upon this
subject; that they can have no interests but those of his majesty and
of their constituents; whereas it is
needless to suggest to his majesty's
wisdom and discernment, that individual advisers may be actuated
by very different motives.

"To express our most unseigned gratitude for his majesty's royal assurances that he does not call in question the right of this Hose to offer their advice to his majesty on every proper occasion, touching the exercise of any branch of his royal prerogative, and of his majesty's readiness, at all times, to receive such advice, and to give it the most attentive consideration.

"To declare that we recognize [G] in

98] ANNUAL REGISTER, 1784-5.

in these gracious expressions those excellent and constitutional sentiments, which we have ever been accustomed to hear from the throne fince the glorious æra of the revolution, and which have peculiarly characterized his majerty, and the princes of his illustrious house; but to lament that these most gracious expressions, while they infpire us with additional affection and gratitude towards his majesty's royal person, do not a little contribute to increase our suspicions of those men who have advised his majesty, in direct contradiction to these assurances, to neglect the advice of his commons, and to retain in his service an administration, whose continuance in office we have fo repeatedly and fo distinctly condemned.

" To represent to his majesty, that it has anciently been the practice of this House to withhold supplies until grievances were re-dreffed; and that if we were to follow this course in the present conjuncture, we should be warranted in our proceeding, as well by the most approved precedents, as by the spirit of the constitution itself; but if, in consideration of the very peculiar exigencies of the times, we should be induced to wave for the present the exercise, in this inflance, of our undoubted legal and constitutional mode of obtaining redrefs, that we humbly implore his majesty not to impute our forbearance to any want of fincerity in our complaints, or diftrust in the justice of our cause.

"That we know, and are fore, that the prosperity of his majesty's dominions in former times has been, under Divine Providence, owing to the harmony which has

for near a century prevailed uninterruptedly between the crown and this home. That we are convinced that there is no way to extricate this country from its prefent difficulties, but by purfuing the fame fystem to which we have been indebted at various periods of our history for our successes abroad, and which is at all times so necessary for our tranquillity at home. That we feel the continuance of the present administration to be an innovation upon that happy system.

"That we cannot but expect, from their existence under the displeasure of this House, every mistortune naturally incident to a weak and distracted government; that if we had concealed from his majesty our honest sentiments upon this important criss, we should have been in some degree responsible for the mischiefs which are but too certain

to enfue.

" That we have done our duty to his majesty and our constituents in pointing out the evil, and in humbly imploring redrefs: that the blame and responsibility must now lie wholly upon those who have prefumed to advise his majesty to act in contradiction to the uniform maxims which have hitherto governed the conduct of his majesty, as well as every other prince of his illustrious house; upon those who have difregarded the opinions, and neglected the admonitions of the representatives of his people, and who have thereby attempted to fet up a new system of executive administration, which, wanting the confidence of this House, and acting in defiance to our resolutions, must prove at once inadequate, by its inefficiency, to the necessary objects of government, and dangerous, by

İts

its example, to the liberties of the people."

This representation was the last effort made by opposition, and was carried only by a majority of 191 to 190. If we consider all the circumstances of this extraordinary contest, it cannot but appear furprizing that so few instances should have happened of defection to the court party. The fixed determination that appeared early in the court to support the new administration, at all hazards; the terrors of a dissolution; a perseverance in the minister, insensible to consequences; the violent prejudices entertained without doors, and the cautious and indecifive conduct of opposition within, afforded no doubtful prefages of the event. To a conviction of the justice and importance of the cause in which they were engaged, we are bound in candour to attribute this steadiness, in part; and some share of it may probably be ascribed to a high rival sense of honour in the several members of the coalition, defirous of rescuing that measure from the odium of its being founded merely on felfish and interested designs.

On the tenth of 10th March. March the mutiny bill passed without a division .- A general report now prevailed, that parliament was to be immediately dissolved .- All the supplies had been regularly voted, to the amount of near ten millions, but, with the exception of the land and malt tax bills, no money had been raised or appropriated to specific services. It was, however, contended, that the voting of the supplies would be a fufficient justification to the ministry for issuing money for the necessary expenditure of government. On the other side it was urged, that the House having resolved that such issuing of the public money would be subverfive of the constitution, and an high crime and misdemeanor, no plea of necessity could be available, fince the emergency would be wilfully created by those who should advise his majesty to dissolve the parliament. The most pointed personalities were addressed to Mr. Pitt on this subject, but in vain; he persevered in an absolute resusal to discuss the points at all; and on the 24th of March the parliament was prorogued, and the day following dissolved by proclamation *.

* See State Papers, p. [315.

CHAP. VII.

Claims of the Emperor upon Holland. Unfortunate situation of the affairs of the Republic through the violence of parties and internal diffension. Continual attempts by the republican faction to abridge the Stadtholder's power, and attacks upon the duke of Brunswick. That prince resigns his great offices, and quits the country. Interference of the King of Prussia in behalf of the Prince Stadtholder. France obtains an unbounded influence in the affairs of the Republic. Plenipotentiaries fent to Brufels to accommodate the differences with the Emperor. Austrian troops take possession of Old Lillo, and commit other violations of the territorial rights of the Republic. France accepts the office of mediation between Holland and the Emperor. Dispute occasioned by a Flemish boatman on the Schelde. Emperor's ultimatum presented at Brussels. Three new and extraordinary demands added to the former ultimatum. Appearances of an immediate rupture at the commencement of the autumn 1784. Declaration by the Emperor's minister, that the first shot fired upon the Schelde should be considered as a declaration of war. Some account of the nature of the claims, and of the reasons and arguments offered on both sides; with a particular regard to the dispute relative to the Schelde. State of the claim upon Mastricht. Imperial vessel fired at and stopped upon the Schelde. Imperial ambassador recalled from the Hague, and the conferences broken up at Bruffels. Preparations for war on both sides. Exertions of public spirit by individuals in Holland. States apply to France for a general: Count de Maillebois deputed to that appointment. Endeavours to prevent or divert the storm. French monarch exposulates with the Emperor. Dyke broken by the Dutch near Lillo, and the country laid under water. Inflexibility of the Emperor with respect to the Schelde. Russia takes a decided part in favour of the Emperor's claims. Jealous excited by the confederacy of these two great powers. Political causes which rendered it particularly incumbent on France and Prussia to protect Holland. Prince Henry of Prussia's visit to the court of Versailles. Porte attentive to the state of affairs in Europe, and in readiness to profit of any occasion of advantage which might be offered. Movements and preparations in France. General dispession of that nation with respect to the war. Disadvantages to which the Emperor would be exposed in the prosecution of a war in the Low Countries. Doubtful and critical state of public affairs in Europe at the cloje of the year 1784.

HEN the affairs of his exercise of the emperor's political Eastern neighbours afforded activity on that side, no time was no farther immediate scope to the lost in its direction to other

HISTORY OF EUROPE. [101

more remote objects. The seizing or recovery of the Dutch barrier formed only an opening to what was farther intended on that side; and through all the bussle and preparation of war that appeared on the Danube, the court of Brussels served as a constant monitor to the states of the United Provinces, in reminding them, that many other matters of serious consideration remained still to be settled with that monarch.

Such a continual intermixture and fluctuation of limits as unavoidably took place through all the vicifitudes of peace and war, alliance and enmity, that had formerly fo long prevailed between Spain and Holland, being farther involved and perplexed by the circumstances of the succession war, by the new engagements contracted between the republic and the German branch of the house of Austria upon the subsequent transfer of territory, and by that fingular fort of mixed dominion which both retained for so many years in the Netherlands, did necessarily leave behind much open room for litigation; nor indeed could plaufible grounds for fetting up new claims, or for queltioning the validity of old titles, ever be exhausted in such circumstances. Independent, however, of these causes, artificial limits in confined countries, where small objects are of importance, must necessarily be more fruitful of contention than those boundaries of nations which are thrown out upon a large scale, and ilrongly marked by the hand of nature.

The emperor was, it might be faid, legally armed at all points

upon this occasion. His assumption of being Heir-general to all the rights, titles, or demands, which ever had, or might have been afferted by the Spanish branch of the house of Austria, as well as by his own immediate line, together with his acting as representative for the people of the different diftricts, which he possessed under the various titles of duke, count, or lord, furnished him with a number of difficet claims, which were the more inexhaustible, as no limitation of time, nor argument founded on prescription, was likely to operate against so powerful a claimant. Articles of forage, which had been supplied by some districts in the fuccession war, and the contributions which had been levied on others, were now brought forward as flanding matters of account to be fettled and discharged; and, if we are not mistaken, the wars even of the preceding century afforded some present subjects of demand. But of all the claims now fet up, that upon the city and country of Mastricht seemed to be the best founded, and was by far the most diffressing to Holland.

At the same time, the affairs of the republic were in so unfortunate a situation, that they scarcely could have failed, at any period of time, or under any circumstances of neighbourhood, to have drawn upon it unexpected claims and extraordinary demands. The termination of the war with England had only afforded a cessation of immediate evil and danger to Holland; for the peace had neither restored vigour or unanimity at home, nor reputation or importance abroad. On

[G] 3 the

the contrary, their civil dissensions were every day increasing in magnitude and virulence; fo that there scarcely seemed a hope of any remedy, that would not at least prove as dangerous as the disease. protection and apparent fervices they had received from France during the war, had thrown into the hands of that power an evident preponderancy in all the affairs of the republic; and that influence being unceasingly, though covertly exerted, in support of the old Lovestein, or republican faction, of which the French interest in Holland, for the most part, and at most times consisted, and whose members were the hereditary enemies of the stadtholderian system of government, as well as of the Orange family, it was now become fo strong, that no sufficient counterpoile remained in the state, to restrain the excess and violence incident to the predominance of political parties.

As a prelude and necessary opening to the completion of their defigns in reducing the authority and abridging the prerogatives of the stadtholder, this aristocratic party (which, independent of foreign support, and however controuled or apparently reduced at particular periods, ever retained no small degree of inherent power in the republic) had determined on the removal of the prince Lewis, duke of Brunswick Wolfenbuttle, and fieldmarshal of the Dutch forces, who having been the fladtholder's guardian and representative during his minority, had thereby long possessed the efficient powers of the state. The confideration that the eminent posts which he held were the rewards of long services and experienced ability, had little effect in controuling the animofity of his adverfaries; and though this prince had discharged all the high trusts which had been reposed in him, in a manner which merited and had actually obtained the greatest public applause; yet, in seasons of jealousy and suspicion, the discontents that accummulated in the long possession of power, and the heats of popular dissension, quite overbore all opinion of past merits, and rendered fuperior capacity and ability rather objects of terror than of reverence or affection. The opposite party had carried on a long war of public and private invective against his conduct and deligns, and did not scruple openly to attribute to his counsels and influence with the stadtholder, certain deep-laid and dangerous schemes, which, as they afferted, were formed for the subversion of the constitution, and the establishment of a tyranny upon the ruins of the republic.

The duke had long endured, with admirable temper and magnanimity, a course of unceasing reproach and abuse; but finding that the prevalence of his enemies was becoming every day more decided, and that their inveteracy proceeded fo far as to hold him out to the public as the common enemy of the state and country, he thought it wife or necessary to give way to the torrent, as a means of allaying the public fever, and restoring tranquillity to the stadtholder's government, whose interests only connected The duke him with the republic. of Brunswick accordingly wrote a

letter

letter to the states-general, in which, after some short reference to the approbation which his conduct, during thirty-two years spent in their fervice, had heretofore, in feafons of peace and union, happily received, he recurred to the continual troubles which he had experienced, and the numberless attacks which had been made upon him during the last four years; these he assigned as the cause, together with the indifference to his injuries thewn by the states themselves, in refusing to grant him that opportunity which he had frequently claimed, of publicly refuting those charges and calumnies which had been raifed against him, for his then resigning all the offices that he held under the state, and discharging himself from all obligations and engagements of fidelity to the republic.

While the republic was thus depriving itself of the security to be derived from those talents and experience on which it had fo long relied, its fituation became daily more critical with its great neighbour the king of Prussia, who was naturally and politically its friend and protector. Exclusive of his near affinity with the prince stadtholder, it would have been entirely contrary to his views and interests, closely connected as he was with them in all the relations of neighbourhood and alliance, that any confiderable revolution should take place in the actual constitution of the republic; yet fuch was the impetuofity of the domineering party, that the reiterated remonstrances and powerful interference of that monarch feemed to have but little weight, whether in restraining personal imputations on the stadtholder, or political attempts on his authority.

In the mean time, the republican party were every where forming military affociations, and, under the term of volunteers, and the oftenfible motives of public defence, were in ferious preparation for a civil war; nor was the oppofite or Orange party, however inferior in power, if not in number, at all deficient in point of violence and animofity. Thus lamentably torn to pieces, and convulfed in all its members, the circumstances and condition of the republic could not, under any known dispensation of things among states, but have attraced the views, and excited the enterprize of powerful and ambitious neighbours.

A dangerous refuge, however, remained, and in this fituation was eagerly grasped at; for France having, as we have feen, through the violence of parties, and the collision of jarring views and interests, accompanied by a feries of unexpected and fingular events, but all tending to the fame conclusion, obtained an unbounded influence in the affairs of the republic, it identified their interests so much, that she was bound by every principle of policy to counteract the defigns of others, and to afford her protection at whatever rifque or expence. This was affording every thing that the ariflocratical party could wish; the state would be protected from danger without, while they were at leifure to new model the internal government.

This peculiar fituation of affairs between France and Holland, did not feem in any degree to operate upon the conduct of the emperor,

[G] 4 who

who, perhaps, built more upon the friendship and closeness of alliance between him and France, than older politicians would have been inclined to do upon the faith of any national connection, when that faith was to be put to the test by superior interests and temptation. That prince, indeed, appeared to be for fecure of his object, that he feemed to depart, upon this occasion, in fome measure from his general character; and the court of Vienna was observed, in all its transactions with the republic, to refume that high tone and peremptory haughtiness, which the prevalence of a taste more con' rmable to the uncertain tenure of numan power had brought into difute; but what had indeed characterized the house of Austria, even in those untoward feafons, in which hanguiness seemed something more akin to magnanimity.

The states-general finding themfelves involved in dema ds of which they knew not the direct aim nor fall extent, thought it prudent to submit to necessity; and, in a contest with so powerful an advertary, by giving up forms, to manifest a conciliatory disposition; and, under April 21st these impressions, they

ries to Boufels, furnished with such powers as could yet appear necessary for an amicable adjustment of all differences with that court.

With these pacific dispositions, so fully disp ayed on their own side, and in the very act of concession, it could not but excite their assonishment and dismay, to find that the night after the arrival of their plenipotentiaries in that city, should have been chosen on the other, for the commission of an act of open vio-

lence and hollility: for on that night, without previous declaration or notice, a finall detachment of Austrian foot, with four field-pieces, entered the territories of the republic, and took poffession of the fort of Cld Lillo. It is true, indeed, that this was a place of little confequence or value, for that it h d been for entirely neglected fince the conftruction of the fortress of New Lillo near it, that it was not only without artillery or garrifon, but the governor of the latter had converted the interior ground into a kitchen-The scizing it, however, garden. in this manner, was less a violation of territorial right, than if it had been a place of greater importance; and it seemed the less to be accounted for, that in a map of the Netherlands, which had been confliusted fo late as the year 1778, under the immediate orders of the court of Vienna, that place had been marked as lying within the Dutch limits.

The cause of alarm did not rest here; for in little more than a week after, when the negotiations were actually commenced, and the Dutch ministers appeared evidently disposed to give all reasonable satis action with respect to the emperor's claims, a detachment of Aufirian dragoons advanced in like manner to a place called Hartog Eyk, near Heerle, where they demolished the barriers, pulled down the Dutch flag from the customhouse, and charged the receiver of that department, in the name of his imperial majesty, not to obey or execute any orders from the regency of Heerle, who were his legal and natural masters, nor to receive from any person whatever any money upon account or pre-

tence

tence of toll or duty; threatening, in case of disobedience, to send him bound hand and soot to the next

Austrian garrison.

Such violent proceedings, at such a feason, and under such circumstances, certainly augured no friendly or conciliatory dispositions on the part of the court of Brussels, unless, indeed, it could be supposed that they were merely intended to accelerate the motions of the negotiators, and to correct the constitutional phlegm and habitual flowness charged to their country. However that was, the states undoubtedly could not but forely feel the degraded circumstances of their fituation, and the deplorable change which a few years had produced in their affairs, as well as in their rank and character with other nations.

These hostile transactions occafioned an universal alarm in Hol-Hafty measures were adopted for fecuring the frontiers from immediate danger, at least from any confiderable loss, impracticable as it was to preferve them entirely from infolt. Such regiments of horse and foot as were next to hand were immediately dispatched to Mattricht, not only as a place of the first importance, but as an object known to be particularly Other troops were oraimed at. dered from different quarters to reinforce those garrisons or posts which were most exposed, or deemed to be of greatest consequence. But even in this moment of dismay and apparent danger, when the public fafety might have depended fo much upon the celerity of movement and promptness of design and action, the measures of defence were obstructed by the disputes between the states and the prince stadtholder, relative to the rights or limits of the executive power. Such being the fatality of civil dissensions, that they frequently render the citizen obtuse and deaf to the most immi-

nent public dangers. The states had previously folicited the French king, who was now their only refuge, for his friendly interpolition with his brother-inlaw the emperor, in foftening his disposition towards the republic, and for his accepting the office of mediator in finally arranging and fettling the disputed limits and frontiers, as well as the other matters of difference between them. As the part which France, notwithflanding her new connections with the republic, might pursue, in so delicate a conjuncture of circumstances and interests, afforded much room for doubt and apprehension, it could not but administer the highest satiffaction to the states, when, under the depression and alarm excited by these violences, the duke of Vauguion, ambaffador from the court of Verfailles, communicated to them the welcome intelligence, that his mafter had frankly and readily accepted the defired office of mediation.

It may well be supposed, that the desire of estectually securing the friendship of trance, in this trying and critical situation of their affairs, had no small effect in influencing the conduct of the states, with respect to that new treaty of close alliance and friendship between both powers, which seemed to be about that time commenced, and which being successfully carried on through the course of their dis-

putes with the emperor, was brought to a conclusion at their termination. Such a circumstance in private affairs might possibly be considered as using an undue influence with the umpire; nor is it entirely certain, that the fame opinion was not held on one fide upon this occafion.

In the mean time the states used their utmost endeavours to remove the scene of the negotiations for an accommodation from Bruffels to Vienna. But their applications for this purpose failed entirely of effect: Prince Kaunitz, the imperial prime minister, having declared that the emperor had entirely remitted his claims to the government of Brussels, and to the conduct of the count Belgiojoso, his minister in the Low Countries. fusal was particularly untoward; as, besides the immediate interest which the government of the Netherlands had in supporting and pushing all the emperor's demands to the utmost, the count Belgiojoso, fo far from shewing any marks of an accommodating spirit, was extreme-By harsh and peremptory in all his transactions with the republic.

It feems remarkable that the business of the Schelde, and of opening the port of Antwerp, which every body knew to be the great object which the emperor had in view in all thefe measures, was entirely overlooked in that statement of claims and demands which had been presented to the fates by the imperial ministers. As an omission of so much consequence could not possibly be attributed to negligence or forgetfulnels, it may be supposed it was intended, that that business should be confidered as a matter of fuch clear and evident right, that it could not be subjected to any discussion; and that it depended entirely on the emperor's will to fix the time which he might think proper for carrying the measure into execution.

It was possibly upon this principle, and perhaps in part to encrease the embarrassment and consternation of the states on finding themselves at once attacked on every fide, and on all points, without knowing where the claims would end, or what part of the differences would be submitted to negociation, or otherwise, that some short time before the transactions we have related had taken place, a Flemish boatman was employed to make an experiment on the Schelde, which feemed calculated for no other purpose than to bring the question on the free navigation of that river to an immediate issue.

This man having passed the Dutch fort of Lillo, and a guardthip stationed near it, on his way down the river from Antwerp, without notice, and confequently without that examination which he invited, in the morning, he returned the fame way in the afternoon, when the captain of the guard. ship observing that he did not lower his flag, nor bring to as usual for examination, called to him feveral times to do both, which he absolutely refuling, was in consequence boarded; when the reason of his conduct being demanded, the Fleming replied, that he was under positive orders not to stop at Lillo, nor to submit to any inquisition. As a further proof that the business was defigned and prepared for, some Netherland

EUROPE. HISTORY O F

therland magistrates of considerable rank were on board the boat; of whom the grand bailiff of Beveren faid to the Dutch officer, " This is " imperial territory, we do not " acknowledge any Dutch or Zea-" land authority, and the boatman " shall make no declaration." ---We are strangely left in the dark as to the iffue of this affair; although (which did not feem of much confequence) notice is taken that some infulting language was used on the Netherland side.

But although the boat was difcharged at this time, it seemed as if it had been thought that enough was not yet done, and that it was determined to push things to extremity. For in two or three days after the same boatman returned to make another experiment; and though the Dutch commandant fent to request that he would submit amicably to that visitation and those forms which he could not himself avoid infifting on, the other peremptorily refused to comply. gun, charged only with powder, was at length fired at the boat, and proper officers fent on board; but the boatman obstinately persevered, and entered a formal protest against the whole proceedings, as acts of direct violence.

A new statement of the emperor's claims and demands, described as his ultimatum, was prefented to the Dutch ministers in some time after the opening of the negotiations at Bruffels, in which, along with an enlargement of former articles, and the addition of some new ones, relative to the restitution of places or territories faid to have been usurped, and the payment of real or supposed debts, that monarch infifted, in the 5th article, upon his right to the absolute and independent sovereignty of the whole Schelde lying between Antwerp and Saftingen; and that the Dutch guard-ship stationed opposite to fort Lillo should accordingly be for ever removed, as he could not think of permitting the exercise of any foreign authority whatever within any part of his fovereignty on that river.

In confequence of a communication made to the court of Verfailles by the states-general, of the memorial which they had drawn, in answer to the claims and demands made by the emperor, and containing likewise a number of counter claims fet up on their side, which in law language and practice might be considered as a set off against the former, the French king took that opportunity, along with many commendations of their past and present moderation, and the defire which they had manifelted of preserving the public tranquillity, flrongly to recommend a continuation of the fame prudent and equitable conduct. particularly cautioning them to abstain from all measures which might, in any degree, be confidered as wounding or affecting the emperor's dignity. He likewise recommended, that in order to give the greater efficacy to his own conciliatory endeavours, and the better to enable him to enforce all the means which his connections with that fovereign might admit of, that they should furnish and support him with such fpecific propositions as they were willing to make for laying the foundation of an equitable and lasting accommodation.

This was accordingly done; but the interpolition of France seemed

ANNUAL REGISTER, 1784-5. 103]

as yet far from producing any favourable effect on the conduct of the emperor, who was undoubtedly, and indeed apparently, very little fatisfied with her interference at all in the business.

Early in the autumn of 1784, every thing feemed tending rapidly to the most decisive and alarming criss. Three new and extraordinary demands were added to the emperor's former ultimatum. -These were, in the first place, "The entire and free navigation of the Schelde from Antwerp to the fea," which was to be laid down as a fine qua non; and was accompanied with a declaration, "that in the intermediate time, until matters were finally fettled, the emperor's subjects should occasionally exercise their undoubted right of navigating that river; and that two ships were then in actual preparation for the purpofe." This was farther enforced by the Count Belgiojoso, who, in his usual peremptory manner, declared to the Dutch ministers at Brussels, that the first shot fired upon the Schelde would be confidered by his mafter as a declaration of war. and immediately treated and refented accordingly.

The fecond article related to the foregoing, and infifted, that the several forts of Frederic Henry, Liefenhock, Kruischans, and Lillo, which had been erected by the Dutch for the maintenance of their monopoly in the navigation of the Schelde, should be dismantled and

demolished.

The third demand, if not more alarming, feemed at least more extraordinary than the former. This was no less than a free navigation and uninterrupted commerce to and in both the East and West Indies.

This indeed was a fingular demand. It was in fact claiming a moiety of all the benefits which the Dutch derived from their colonies in the New World, and their conquests and fettlements in the East, being the fruits of much hard adventure, great rifque, and advance of treafure, of numberless treaties and negotiations, and of many fevere wars. through the course of near two centuries. A requisition which, taken in its full extent, would have reach. ed to their monopoly of the Spice Islands, and even to their trade in Japan, if that fierce and haughty people had not rendered all speculation and adventure upon their forbidden coasts impracticable.

It may now be necessary to look fomewhat into the nature of the principal claims and demands made on the one fide, and of the objections stated on the other, for the forming of some opinion how far they were supported upon the principles of reason, justice, and equity, or upon the ground of particular treaties and conventions, or

either.

The states of Holland insisted, that several of the emperor's demands were in direct contravention of the most solemn treaties. That by the treaty of Munster, concluded on the 30th of January, in the year 1648, with his predecessor, Philip the IVth of Spain, Duke of Burgandy, of Brabant, and Earl of Flanders, that prince, besides acknowledging in the fullest manner the independency of the United States, not only confirmed to them all fuch possessions as they already held, and fuch barrier towns and forts as were then assigned, but renounced, for himself and his succeffors for ever, all claim and title

HISTORY OF EUROPE.

to any fuch as they might hereafter, without infraction of that treaty, acquire, by conquest or That by the same otherwise. treaty, he not only irrevocably confirmed the charters and rights of the Dutch East and West India Companies, but rendered himfelf and his fuccessors the perpetual guarantees of their commerce in both parts of the world. That by the 6th article of the faid treaty it is further specially provided, that the faid king's own subjects should be restricted to continue their navigation in the East Indies, in the fame manner which they had hitherto exercised it, should, on no account whatever, be permitted to extend it beyond those limits.

That by the 14th article of the faid treaty of Munster, it was expressly stipulated, that the Western or lower Schelde, (commonly called Le Hondt) the canal of Sas, the Swin, and other mouths of the fea, bordering upon them, should be kept closed on the fide belonging to

the states.

That the treaty of Munster had been recognized and confirmed, and the rights of the states fortified and enlarged, by a number of subsequent treaties. That by the barrier treaty, concluded in 1715, between the Emperor, the King of Great Britain, and the Republic, the former ceded certain territories therein specified to the latter, in full and complete fovereignty, for the security and better exercise of their fovereignty and rights on the lower Schelde, and for facilitating their communications between Brabant and Dutch Flanders. the faid cession was formally repeated and confirmed, and a small

farther addition of territory ceded, for the fame express purpose, in the convention which was concluded between the fame three powers, in the year 1718.

That, with respect to their commercial rights, the same emperor, Charles the VIth, having, in deroga. tion of the treaty of Muniter, adopted the well-known project of chablish ing a company to trade from Oftend to India, that prince, notwith anding, found it necessary, after it had been carried on for fome years, to relinquish the design, and to dissolve the company. For by the treaty of Vienna, concluded in 1731, between the Emperor and his Britannic Majesty, and to which the States General became parties by an act of concurrence, the former was bound to abolish the faid commerce and company for ever. And, with respect to the trade to the West Indies, the faid act of concurrence states, on the part of the Dutch, "That " they will conform with good faith " to the regulations established by "the treaty of Munster, in every " thing that is therein slipulated " with respect to the commerce and " navigation of the West Indies."

It was strongly urged, that the rights of the republic, and particularly her exclusive fovereignty of the Schelde, had been confirmed and guaranteed to her by all the treaties which fecure the political existence of Europe. That it was now near 140 years fince the conclusion of the treaty of Munster; during all which long period she had held, unclaimed and unqueftioned, the exclusive navigation of that river. But that it was no new claim, nor novel exercise of sovereignty or right, even at that very time; for that the river had been equally

equally that up, ever fince the taking of Antwerp by the Duke of Parma, in the year 1585. That therefore, supposing the treaty of Munster had contained no specific article whatever upon that subject, yet the very omission, in a matter of fuch vast importance, and the acquiescence in a measure so long, and fo notoriously established, must have been confidered by all mankind as a full acknowledgment and confirmation of the right. Nor did this exclusive right and benefit, already possessed, and thus legalized and confirmed, want the fanction of a fair and full compensation in its purchase; for it was a part of the price which Spain paid for the preservation of those very Netherlands which are now held by the emperor, the claims of which would never otherwise have been relinquished by the States of Holland. Nor is the world now to learn, that the power of the republic was, both then and after, fully competent, and that opportunities of advantage, sufficiently favourable, had been offered, for the establishment of those claims with fuccess, if they had not been thus renounced.

They farther insisted, that the business of the Schelde was far from being merely a matter of commerce, as was pretended. The question of opening that river was much more of a political than of a commercial nature. Things had undergone fuch changes, and the circumstances of commerce were fo totally altered, that Antwerp was not now capable of becoming an object of jealoufy or envy. But the opening of the Schelde, would be opening the gates of a broad and great road, into the very heart of their dominions. It would be laying the inmost recesses, and the vital sources of the state, open and exposed; and would at once include, not only the immediate security, but the independence and very existence of the republic.

On the other side, it was anfwered, on the part of the emperor, that the states had been guilty of so many infractions of the treaty of Munster, in all those parts of it which fecured the rights, or were in any degree advantageous to the Austrian Netherlands, that they had thereby forfeited all claim to the performance of those stipulations which were in their own favour. That he found himself therefore, both in reason and equity, perfectly absolved from paying any regard to those provisions on which they now wished so much to insist. That they, however, firained the meaning (as they did in all similar cases) to their own advantage, of that article in the treaty of Munster which related to the Schelde, and which by no means conveyed that fovereignty and exclusive right that they pretended. But if every thing they advanced upon that or any other ground of treaty had been even admitted, still the shameful yoke which had been imposed upon the Netherlands was too unnatural and too degrading to be lasting; nor could it, from these circumstances, be any longer possibly endured, than while absolute necessity, arising from the unfortunate fituation of public affairs, rendered a submission to it inevitable.

It was farther faid, that the Dutch had been no less guilty of violations of the barrier, and other later treaties, than they had been with respect to that of Munster. But that if all other violations of faith and treaty

HISTORY OF EUROPE. [111

on their fide had been overlooked or forgotten, their shameful prevarication, and the injustice of their conduct with respect to Massricht would have been in itself sufficient to dischage and cancel all obligations and conditions with a people, who never paid any regard, or attended farther to the provisions of any treaty or convention, than as it suited their own interest.

It may not be improper, upon this occasion, to take some short notice of the nature of the dispute relative to the city and territories of Mastricht; which (we have already observed) seemed to be among the best sounded of the claims as-

ferted by the Emperor.

In the year 1672, when Holland feemed upon the point of being entirely overwhelmed, by the fudden and powerful irruption of Lewis the XIVth, although peace then subsisted between France and Spain, yet the Count de Monterey, governor of the Netherlands, without waiting the flow refult of instructions from his court, by which the occasion would have been in a great measure lost, had political sagacity and spirit sufficient to comprehend and act up to the true interests of the state, without regard to confequences. He accordingly endeavoured to stem the violence of the torrent, fo far as it could possibly be done under any appearance of a neutrality, and afforded much fecret aid, and did great real fervice to the endangered, and apparently finking, States of Holland. This wife and meritorious conduct, having the fortune of being approved by the court of Madrid, was of course continued by the governorgeneral; and the fervices were fo effential and critical, as to lay the foundation of a private treaty between Holland and Spain, by which the republic was bound, in confideration of the past, and as an inducement to farther assistance, to cede the city of Mastricht, with certain appertaining territories therein specified, to the latter; the cession being, however, subject to this special condition, that France should be prevented from retaining any of her conquests, or making any dismemberment of the territories of Holland.

That great point being attained, through the unexpected and fortunate turn which the war took, and which obliged Lewis the XIVth to relinquish all his hasty conquests at the subsequent treaty of peace concluded at Nimeguen, Charles the IId of Spain then put in his claim for the possession of Mastricht; but the cession was evaded by the States, upon the footing of fome mortgages which the prince of Orange had upon that city and its territories. The Spanish king shewed a confidence and generofity which demanded a return of good faith, by paying off the mortgages. New difficulties were, however, thrown in the way; and the cession seems to have been so irksome, that it was still delayed, and continued a subject of negociation through the remainder of that prince's life.

The general confusion occasioned by that king's death and will, and the long troubles and wars in which all Europe was convulsed and involved through the claims to his fuccession, seemed to have erased all traces of the affair of Mastricht entirely from remembrance. No notice whatever was taken of it in any of the succeeding treaties or conventions, whether of peace, or

distribution

distribution of territory. Things retted in this flate until the year' 1738, when the emperor Charles the Sixth, considering himself as inheritor of all the Spanish rights in the Low Countries, revived the long-forgotten or negleded claim upon Maftricht. Commissioners were accordingly appointed on both fides, who opened a negotiation at Bruffels, with an apparent view of bringing the matter to a conclusion. But, as if it had been predefined that the bringing up of this business should ever be accompanied with, or interrupted by scenes of great public disorder and missortune, so the death of that prince, and the numerous and powerful claimants, who attempted a partition of the inheritance of his daughter, the late empress queen, foon put an end to the negotiations at Bruffels, and threw Europe into a fimilar state of war and confusion with that which had been produced by the Spanish fuccession. The claim upon Ma-Aricht feemed accordingly to be again forgotten, until it was now revived by the emperor.

But Mastricht, notwithslanding its intrinsic value, and the great importance which it derives from situation and circumstance, was only a matter of very secondary consideration in this dispute. The Schelde was the real bone of contention—the great object of desire on the one side, and of apprehension and dismay on the other. All other matters in debate were capa-

ble of compromise.

The public, in almost every part of Europe were much interested in this subject, and the tentiments and opinions of mankind have seldom been so much divided upon a question of so simple and confined & nature as the navigation of a river.

The grounds of argument in support of the emperor's claim were very open and specious, and were capable of being dressed in so plausible a guise, and of putting on appearances so interesting and engaging, that they were admirably calculated for seducing the opinions of the generality of mankind, who taking only a transfent view of the subject, were induced more by sentiment, than by any attention to questions of state or policy in their decisions.

The bare relation of the act, that an antient and respectable people, who had been long or early renowned in commerce, had been brought to ruin and beggary, by depriving them of their natural right to the navigation and benefits of a river which ran through their territories, seemed at once fufficient to decide the question in the minds of the hearers, and to unite them in a general reprobation of fo flagrant an injullice. Upon the same principle, the deliverance of a people from so cruel a mark of bondage, and the restoration to their natural rights and former happinets, feemed an atchievement fo glorious, as to be worthy and characteristic of a hero. The former greatness, splendour, and opulence of Antwerp, were artfully dwelt upon with a view to the passions; and with great effect, though little truth or justice, its decline was attributed entirely to this odious measure, to which the Dutch were faid to be prompled by their jealoufy and avarice, in order to monopolize all commerce, and that Amilerdam in. particular might rife to greatness

upon her ruins. With an equal view to the passions, and with still less truth or justice, the Schelde was magnificently represented as the finest river in Europe, as if its beauty could have any thing to do with the questions of right, or of political necessity. It may be easily judged, that the general and established character of avidity attributed to the Dutch, with the harth, arbitrary, and monopolizing spirit, which they had ever displayed in commercial matters, could not but operate greatly to their disadvantage upon the opinions and prejudices of mankind.

The States, however, had many strong grounds of argument and fact to oppose to plausible and artful representations, or to prejudiced and hastily-conceived opinion. It was faid to be abfurd, in the prefent state of things and of the world, to recur to what was called Natural Rights, in order to overthrow those focial compacts between men, and political conventions between states, which are the foundation and the fecurity of all public and private property. What a picture would Europe exhibit, if all its powers were now obliged to recur to original principles, and to the laws of nature, and to relinquish all those possessions, which rraud or force, war or treaty, through the revolutions of a long feries or ages, had enabled them to acquire! It would be unloofing all the bands that unite mankind; throwing them back again into a state of savage nature; and rendering the world a chaos of endless confusion and disorder.

It was however denied, that a river's passing in its inland course through some part of a prince's ter-Vol. XXVII.

ritories, constituted any such natural right, when its opening to the fea was in the possession of another fovereign. But, at once to do away all the pathetic declamation thrown out upon this subject, it was strenuously infifted, that the whole course of the two branches of the Schelde, which passed within the dominions of Holland, was entirely artificial: that it was formed by and owed its existence to the hands of Dutchmen; that its banks were the produce of ages of unintermitted labour; and that they were still maintained by great and continual labour and expence. it had not been for those standing monuments of Dutch enterprize, those admirable dykes which excite the assonishment of mankind, the waters of the Schelde, stagnating in shallow lakes and immense marshes. had never reached the fea in any distinct or fufficient portion for the purpoles of navigation. That the lower Schelde being thus originally made and still preferved by Dutchmen, as they had before created and fill preferved the two provinces of Holland and Friseland, fo it was equally their own pro-That as it could not even perty. be imagined that those immense labours were intended for the use of others, fo their benefits, as well as the stupendous works themselves, must be considered, upon every principle of natural right, of law, and of juitice, as their own exclusive property, independent of all treaties whatever.

In answer to the tragical reprefentations, by which the degradation and fall of Antwerp from its ancient splendor and greatness were charged entirely to Dutch avarice [H]

and despotism, particularly in the measure of thutting up the Schelde, it was observed, that the departure of foreign commerce from that city had originated from various wellknown causes, many of them antecedent to, and all of them differing widely from, that only one which was now affigned. Antwerp had been fast declining for more than a century before the commencement of the troubles and wars of the Netherlands. Commerce had branched out into other channels; and Amsterdam, though long before confiderable, had, within that period, from its superior advantages, and other concurring causes, risen to be the first commercial city in Europe. Antwerp, however, continued great and opulent, and notwithstanding the losses which it fustained by its memorable fiege, would have been still considerable, if its ruin had not been completed by the fame causes and means which desolated Bruges, and other great cities of the Netherlands. The despotism, cruelty, and religious persecution of the Spamiards, obliged the merchants and manufacturers to abandon them all, and to convey their commerce and their arts, along with themselves, to other countries. It was observed, as a curious circumstance with respect to this subject, that Spain, the fovereign of Antwerp, had been no less interested than Holland, in the measure of shutting up the Schelde; for that, as the celebrated statesman John de Witte says in his Memoirs, the greatness and opulence of that city were not compatible with the views of Spanish despotism.

The real cause, however, of the States being struck with such ap-

prehension at the demand of opening the Schelde, was not on their side explicitly stated; as that, besides being an acknowledgment of their sears, would have precisely pointed out the objects of their terror, and shewn in what manner their ruin could with the greatest

ease be accomplished.

The different branches of the Scholde interfected their dominions in fuch a manner, and had fuch an open communication with their various other waters, that their harbours, docks, naval arfenals, many of their principal cities, and, in a great measure, the whole interior of their country, would lie open and exposed to the possessor of the former; fo that their very existence ever after must lie at the mercy of fuch an inmate; and they must fooner or later expect, and ever live under the constant dreadful apprehension of becoming facrifices to ambition, revenge, or even caprice.

As a certain degree of marine force would, however, be necessary for the accomplishment of this dangerous purpole, and that the emperor possessed none at present, report and apprehension served to supply that immediate defect. was given out, and by many credited, that as that fovereign and Russia had lately been in the habit of playing into each others hands, with respect to Turkey, the Crimea, the Black Sea, and the Danube, so they were likewise now in concert in the establishment of the Schelde project; and that the latter of these potent allies having failed in all her views of obtaining a port, at any price, in the Mediterranean, or ocean, the former would accommodate her with the ule use of the Schelde, as a place of arms, and station for her navy. Such a report and opinion, however founded, could not but greatly heighten the distress and apprehension of Holland.

The test of war or peace announced by the emperor, without waiting the refult of the negociations at Brussels, or regarding the mediation of France, was now to be put to iffue; although the states, as a proof of their moderation and conciliatory disposition, had removed the guard ship from before Lille; and had even rejected the propofal of repairing the fortifications of Mastricht (critical as the situation of that place was, and much as the repairs were wanted) left its being adopted at fuch a feafon should have given any umbrage to that prince. The emperor had, however, previoufly offered to remit the whole, or most of his other pretentions, upon the condition of opening the Schelde in that perfect manner which he prescribed, so as that the navigation might be entirely free and unlimited as in the open seas, and no claim or exercise of sovereignty pretended. On the other hand, the states relaxed so far in this matter, as to offer to permit of a limited navigation on it, subject to certain restrictions, and confined, as we take it, to his subjects in the Netherlands only.

Two imperial vessels had been preparing for some time to make the destined experiment upon the conduct of the Dutch with respect to the Schelde; it was to determine whether they would persevere, at all events, in the affertion of their supposed right, or whether they would sink under the well-grounded apprehension of their great

opponent's power. Every measure was used, both at Brussels and Paris, to induce the emperor to wave this measure of decision, and to wait the result of the negociations; but he was determined in his object, and confirmed the threat of count Belg ojoto, by declaring, that he would consider the fift insult offered to his stag upon this occasion as an act of formal hostility, and a declaration of war on the part of the republic.

The equipment and preparation of these vessels was evidently carried on in a manner that was intended to draw the eyes of all Europe to the transaction, and to prepare them for the confequences. One of these was to proceed down the Schelde, from Antwerp to the fea; and the other, up the river from the fea, on its course from Oftend to that city. The captain of the former of these was furnished with written orders from the emperor, commanding him to proceed in the brig Lewis, from Antwerp, along the Schelde, into the fea, and expressly forbidding him and his crew from submitting to any detention, or to any examination whatever, from any of the ships belonging to the republic, which he might meet in he liver; and likewife forbidding his making the least declaration at any of the Dutch cuftom-houses, or acknowledging their authority in any manner

The imperial brig passed Lillo, and some other forts, without examination, but getting in fight of a Dutch cutter, belonging to a miral Van Reynst's squadron, which lay towards the mouth of the river, a boat was sent on board with an officer, who was told by the captain,

[H] 2 that

that he was on his passage to the sea, and that his instructions forbid his holding any parley whatever with the officers or ships of the United Provinces. Upon the brig's Oct. 8th, Coming along side the Captain

Dutch cutter, the captain 1784. waving the imperial in-Aructions in his hand, refused to give any farther fatisfaction, and perfevered in pursuing his course to sea; the commander of the former, after increaties, threats, and the firing of a gun with powder only, had all failed of effect, in inducing him to drop the defign, and return to Antwerp (the informality of passing Lillo without a passport being offered to be overlooked) he at length fired a thot with ball, which proving equally fruitless, he poured his broadfide of feven guns into the brig, which did fome damage to the veffel and rigging, but was fortunately guiltless of spilling blood.

The broadfide being followed by a menace of fending the imperial brig to the bottom, if she did not immediately bring to, the captain found it necessary to comply, and After various proto cast anchor. tests, remonstrances, and demands on his fide, to purfue his voyage, with a constant positive resulal to take the vessel back to Antwerp, he at length quitted her, and a Dutch officer, with some seamen, were fent on board. All the circumstances of this transaction were magnified to the utmost on the imperial fide; and the charges against the Dutch, of firing langrige-shot at a defenceless vessel, and of removing the buoys, and other watermarks on the Schelde, in order that the might be lost on the shoals, were, in the highest degree of colouring, represented as instances of

fingular cruelty and atrocity. It would feem, indeed, that the captain had a very flow and precarious navigation, as it was on the third day from his leaving Antwerp, that this event took place. The veffel from Oftend was likewife flopped in her attempt to pass up from the sea; the circumstances being in general similar, but that no shots were fired.

Every thing now tended to an immediate supture, so far as the emperor's absence at the time from Vienna, and the great distance of his armies, did not serve to retard

that event.

As foon as the instructions from court could be received, the imperial ambassador was recalled from the Hague, and the negociations at Bruffels broken up. An army of 60,000 men was under orders, and in preparation, for marching from the Austrian hereditary dominions to the Netherlands; the troops already there amounting to about 16,000. Great trains of artillery, and all the other apparatus of war, were in motion; and none that know the emperor's character will suspect but that he was already forward in preparation for an event, which he could not but foresee was probable, and the iffue of which he had so much at heart. great diffance of his forces from the scene of action was, however, an infurmountable check to his activity. The different states of the empire, whose territories the army was to cross in its long march, were applied to for a confent, which could not be well refused, but which was in general unwillingly granted. The countries belonging to the king of Prussia were of necessity held facred upon this occasion. Nor was the

the emperor fatisfied with the bare pailage of his troops through their dominions; he called likewife upon the states of the empire to furnish their respective quotas of troops towards the support of a war, which, from the late affair on the Schelde, he wished to be considered as entirely detensive on his side.

Nor was the republic by any means insensible to her danger, nor negligent in providing all possible means for the most obstinate defence. In spite of her unhappy internal divitions, her ancient courage and resolution seemed to revive. Though the evidently dreaded the arduous and unequal contest, and was willing to make many facrifices to avoid it, yet she seemed determined rather to hazard all things, and even to perish in the encounter, than to fubmit willingly to a condition with which her ruín was inseparably involved. Agents were employed all over Germany, that nurse of war, and inexhaustible breeder of armies, who were indefatigable in their exertions for hiring troops from those princes who make it a custom to barter mankind for money. exertions were no less considerable at home, in recruiting the troops, firengthening the frontiers, and putting the posts and garrisons in the best posture of defence. the appearances of things became more alarming, and the danger feemed fast approaching, they prepared for the worst that might happen; being determined to have recourse to the last desperate resuges of defence which the nature of their country peculiarly afforded. In this determination, they were in readinels for laying the flat and exposed countries under water; and as the

last resert, took measures for suddenly arming the peafants, whose fierce nature and characteristic obstinacy, when operated upon in the defence of their native dykes, would undoubtedly have afforded spectacles of uncfual animosity and horror. Among the exertions of public spirit displayed by individuals, in this feafon of common danger, the merchants and burgomasters of Zealand subscribed a large sum of money for the raising of 2,000 light troops, who were to bear, in the front of their caps, the arms of the province, with an inscription, "pulchra pro libertate," for fair liberty. Such a spirit would produce great effects in a defensive war, where the peculiar fituation of the country would enable every man to perform in some degree the service of a soldier. The university of Leyden took measures for raising a regiment of 1,260 men at their own expence, and fimilar exertions were general.

As if it had been doomed that Holland should at this period be under a necessity of looking to France for every thing, fo the departure of the duke of Brunswick from their service obliged the states to apply to that court for a general, whose abilities and experience might enable him to conduct their arms with effect, in a war of fo much difficulty and danger as that now expected. The count de Maillebois, an officer of undoubted talents and abilities, who had feen much fervice in the wars of Lewis XV. and who had been rendered peculiarly remarkable by the violent breach which took place between him and the marshal d'Estrees, in the last German war, relative to some transactions at the battle of Hassenbeck,

[H] 3 in

in the year 1757, was deputed to this fervice by the court of Verfailles, and appointed commander in chief of the Dutch forces by the states. This, however, was not actually carried into effect until the beginning of the ensuing year.

In the mean time, nothing was left untried, either by the flates, or by the court of Verfailles, in their endeavours to divert the approach-The former denied ing florm. that the affair which paffed on the Schelde could afford any just ground for the resentment expressed by the emperor, in recalling baron Reifchach, in fuddenly breaking up the negociations, and the various meafures tending to violence and hostility which he had fince adopted; much less could it be considered, in the light that was represented, as a commencement of hostility and war. The states had no disposition to any act of hostility or aggression whatever against the emperor, nor were they still less peaceably inclined; but they were bound, by all the laws of nature, of nations, of justice, and of reason, not to permit a violation of their dearest and most incontrovertible That though the measure in question was thus in every sense justifiable, and being warranted by the example of all other nations in similar circumsances, could require neither apology nor explanation, yet so strong were the conciliatory dispositions of the states, and so great their condescension and desire of living in harmony with the emperor, that they had dispatched counter orders to their commanders on the Schelde, restricting them from proceeding to violence; and directing, that if fair means could

not prevail, they should let the veffels for that time pass; and that these dispatches arrived within two hours after the affair had happened. That they had besides previously declared at Brussels, that they could by no means be answerable for the confequences, nor hold themselves in any degree accountable for them, if such an attempt was made. While the measure was, on the other fide, rendered still the more unjustifiable, from its being undertaken in the midst of a negociation for an amicable conclusion of all differences.

The court of Versailles began now to expostulate feriously with the emperor upon this subject. It was observed, in a memorial prefented upon this occasion, that the fincere friendship which attached the king to the emperor, combining with his wishes for the maintenance of the public tranquillity, rendered it a duty on him to come to an explanation with respect to the present differences. That while, at the folicitation of both parties, he had employed his good offices to bring about a reconciliation, he had carefully abstained from giving any opinion on the foundation of the emperor's first pretensions; a filence, the observation of which he fill prefcribed to himfelf; but his concern for the glory of the emperor authorized him to observe, that his first pretensions, and the demand for opening the Schelde, could not be confidered under the same That the Dutch, point of view. in refusing a compliance with that demand, only supported a right which was fecured to them by folemn treaty, and which they looked upon as the basis of their prosperity,

HISTORY OF EUROPE. [119

fperity, and even existence. It feemed to be inferred from this reasoning, without an absolute decision in terms, that the affair on the Schelde by no means warranted the breaking off the negociations, any more than the subsequent proceedings; and if the claim itself was not absolutely condemned, it was considered as having nothing to do with the business at Brussels; from all which a resumption of the negociations was strongly recommended, and even pressed.

The memorial then stated, that by pursuing an opposite conduct, it was to be apprehended, that the emperor would excite a general uneafinefs, and that other powers would think themselves obliged to take fuch precautions and measures as circumstances and events might require. That the king himself must, in that case, be under the necessity of affembling troops on his frontiers. That he could not by any means be indifferent to the fate of the United Provinces, nor fee them attacked by open force in their rights and possessions; more especially at the present time, when he was on the point of concluding an alliance with the republic, the fundamental articles of which had been agreed on before these differences commenced. That if, moved by confiderations of fuch great importance, the emperor can be induced to fuspend all marks of hostility, and listen to the voice of moderation and humanity, the king renews the offer of his mediation to procure an equitable and fuitable accommodation, which he will the more zealoufly endeavour, as in fo doing he shall obey the distates of his perfonal fentiments with regard to the

emperor, and he will thereby have the fatisfaction to concur in extinguishing, in its first seeds, a war, the consequences of which cannot be calculated.

In the mean time, affairs seemed approaching fast to the last extremity on the borders of Holland and the Netherlands. Whether it proceeded from any motions made by the imperial troops, or from the difcovery of some intended surprize. we are not informed; but some time previous to the close of the year, the states thought it necessary to have recourse to that sad measure of security, of laying part of the country under water. A Nov. 7th. dyke was broken near 1784. Lillo in the night, by which means the adjacent mixed territories on both sides, to a confiderable extent, were immediately overflowed. Much damage was unavoidably done; and it was faid, that a number of persons, to the amount of about fifty, perished through the suddenness of the inundation. An attempt was made to break another dyke, at some distance, on the same night, but was prevented from taking place through the timely intervention of the Austrian troops. This measure fpread a general alarm through the Austrian borders; Ostend began hastily to throw up defences; all commerce between the two states was stopped; and nothing but attack and furprize was thought of, and prepared for, in the advanced places on both fides. All the troops in Austrian Flanders were in motion; every preparation for immediate war making; engineers and other officers continually arriving from Vienna at Bruffels; and $[H]_{+}$

the emperor himself expected speedily. Other sluices were, about the same time, opened on the side of Utrecht, and a considerable tract

of country overflowed.

The exposulations and remonstrances of France were not capable of subduing the inflexibility of the emperor on the subject of the Schelde. He was willing to accept the mediation of that power upon all other points of difference, and accordingly to confent to the renewal of the negociations limited to those objects; but the free navigation of that river he confidered as so incontrovertible a right, that it was not to be subjected to any discussion whatever. In the mean time he was indefatigable in his preparations for war, and the Netherlands were gradually filling with troops, which arrived by quick marches and in small bodies, while the movements of the grand army were of necessity flow, through the difficulty of procuring subsisttence on the way for such numbers, along with the numerous artillery, and various other incumbrances by which they were retarded. extreme feverity of the winter was likewise a great impediment to the advance of the imperial armies, and confequently a circumstance very favourable to Holland. While military affairs were thus fulpended, the emperor flewed his ofual diligence with respect to other 11atters. He particularly used his utmost endeavours to prevent the German princes from hiring troops to the Dutch, to prevent their recruiting in the empire, and their obtaining a piffage through the territories of the several states for such forces or recruits as they might

notwithslanding raise. It was said that the language used upon some of these occasions was in a higher tone than was perfectly pleasing. It was likewise said, that he applied to the court of London to know what part Great Britain would take in the war.

That fovereign feemed to ablolutely and inflexibly fixed in all his determinations upon the subject of the Schelde, that it carried the appearance even of approaching to obilinacy. It was reported, and we only give it as fuch, that a great majority of his generals having expressed their opinions strongly against the war, on account of its nature, difficulties, and probable confequences, he shewed the utmost dillatisfaction upon the occasion, and without departing in the least from his own determination, gave the warmest approbation to the fingle voice, which endeavouring to obviate these difficulties and apprehensions, would encourage its profecution.

While all Europe contemplated this new and unexpected contest, and feveral of its powers feemed little disposed to approve of its cause or principle, Russia, who had so lately seduced Holland to enter into the views of her raval ambition, by leading the ftates into the scheme of the " Armed Neutrality," (to which all their subsequent missortunes and present cangers might, with no small justice, be attributed) now took a decided part against the republic, in a business with which she seemed to have very little concern. At the fame time that she affected or assumed the office of being a mediator, she held out to the world her fixed detern ination

HISTORY OF EUROPE. [121

Metermination in support of the emperor's claims, and an utter condemnation of the conduct of Holland in refusing to comply with them. It was likewise known or believed, whether publicly declared or not, that she was engaged to support him with all her forces, in case the interference of any other power in favour of the republic should render her intervention necessitation.

The rest of Europe was not, however, at this time disposed to fusier the republic to become a facrifice to the views and ambition of these two great powers. part which the Prussian monarch must necessarily have taken in such an attempt was sufficiently obvious; and that which would be pursued by France became now not less appa-The two crowns were evidently united in opinion upon this subject; and the long visit which the celebrated Prince Henry of Prussia paid at the court of Verfailles was attributed entirely to it: many supposing that plans were then formed for their future conduct and inutual operation, should affairs be carried to the last extremities. The Northern crowns, or at least one of them, seemed to catch the alarm; and such naval and military movements and arrangements took place in Sweden, as occasioned the demand of an explanation from the court of Petersburgh. Even the Porte, upon this occasion, seemed to shake off its native indolence, and to pay an unusual attention to the itate of European politics, so that it was generally understood from their afpect and movements, that the Ottomans were refolved not to mifs fo favourable an opportunity

as might now possibly be offered for returning the recent obligations which they owed to the emperor.

In fact, the private treaty concluded between that prince and Russia in 1782, the objects of which were kept a fecret from their neareft friends and allies, although particularly and immediately alarming to the Porte, did not fail to give much umbrage to others of their neighbours. The continual fchemes for the aggrandizement of the house of Austria, which had been purfued, or in some degree adopted by the emperor, and which feemed to keep his mind in constant action; the concurrence, which upon every occasion, they received from his great ally; with the vast ambition and dangerous defigns attributed to both, served, all together, to increase this jealousy to a very high degree, and to extend it to no small number of the European princes and flates. It was supposed that the ruin of Holland would be only the prelude to other pretentions, which might be extended on every fide, while the fuccess in each would ferve as an encouragement to farther attempts at forming new arrangements of power, and new partitions of dominion. The fate of Poland could not be forgotten in such a course of consideration; and the reflection might now come home to those, who, thinking themfelves out of danger, had paid no

It seemed therefore necessary, that some measure of union should be adopted by the central and western powers of Europe, in order

regard at the time to the fire

which was conjuming their neigh-

tour's bouje.

to counterbalance this great Northern confederacy, and to obviate its fulpected designs, and apprehended effects. And if such a measure were to take place, France seemed calculated, from her situation, power, interest in the question, and other circumstances, to be the proper, if not natural, head or centre of such an union.

Indeed, independent of that confederacy, and of her new and growing connections with Holland, France could not, upon any right principles of policy, behold the ruin of her fafe and inoffentive neighbour the republic, and the consequent aggrandizement of the emperor upon her ruins, with the vait and dangerous addition which it would have made to his power on that fide. These considerations seem to have weighed with the court as well as with the nation; although the ties of affinity between the two monarchs induced the former to use the most conciliatory measures, and to endeavour, fo far as it could be done confiltently with reason and policy, to avoid proceeding to extremities; but shewing a full determination as to the part which they would take, if the emperor's obstinacy should render that issue The measures purunavoidable. fued were accordingly in exact conformity to this mode of thinking, and intention of acting. Above half the flanding forces of France had been early, but by degrees, and with little noise or bultle, thrown into quarters upon the borders of Alface, Lorrain, and the Low Countries; and as things feemed to ripen to an issue, and that appearances became more hostile on the other fide, orders were given,

and measures taken, to prepare for forming in the ensuing summer two camps in Flanders; one of them of 80,000 men, in the celebrated plains of Lens, which had been rendered memorable by one of the great Conde's splendid victories.

The nation in general, and probably fome of the ministers, wished for nothing more than a war, upon the fair ground which the present state of things offered. This did not merely proceed from the restless temper or military disposition of that people, but from the great and tempting national object of annexing the Austrian Low Countries to their monarchy; an acquisition which was confidered as certain in case of a war. France had already fuch a foretaste of the sweets which were to be derived from those rich and fertile provinces, as was fufficient not only to provoke her appetite, but to excite a constant yearning for their permanent possession. During the time that she had held the Netherlands, in the war of 1744, she had drawn, by taxes and contributions, from those provinces, above two millions sterling a year. It is not then to be wondered at that she should cast a wishful eye at so fair and tempting an object, which was just within her grasp; and which nature, fituation, and at this particular time a train of extraordinary and unexpected concurrent circumstances, seemed to destine to her possession.

The refined policy of statesmen, as well as the schemes of private men, will sometimes produce effects directly contrary to the purposes of the framers. The union between the maritime powers, their prosperity, strength, and alliance

with

HISTORY OF EUROPE. [123

with the court of Vienna, afforded the only lasting and solid securities which the house of Austria could have for retaining her possessions in the Notherlands. The rupture between England and Holland, the change of political fystem in the latter, the losses sustained by both in the late ruinous war, and the confequent weakness which they produced, all tended in their feveral degrees to weaken these secu-By the advantage which the emperor took of the diffress and danger of Holland, in the destruction of the barrier, they were totally dissolved and done away; by that act he irremediably cut off every shadow of security from his own tenure, which must ever after be held at the mercy of France; and he thereby likewise compelled the republic to throw herfelf entirely, and without referve, into the arms of that power, than which there could be nothing more directly contrary to his real interests. By his still pursuing the blow farther against the republic, and aiming it now at her very vitals, he was forcing and precipitating France into the execution of a defign, which she had ever at heart, but which the ties between the two sovereigns might probably have prevented during their respective lives. For, notwithflanding the great power of the emperor, the vallnels of his military force, and the undoubted excellency of his armies, they lay at too great a distance from the scene of action, and France lies too much in their way, to enable him to carry on a war upon any degree of equality against that power in the Low Countries; even supposing Holland to be entirely out of the question, or to be confidered only as a cypher. His armies must pass, in separate and far-divided columns, fatigued and worn down by the length and difficulties of their march, along 200 miles of the French frontier, and liable at every step to be cut off, before they could reach the object of their destination; while the provinces in contention, being entirely defenceless, and embraced on every fide by France with the strongest holds in the world, would be overrun and possessed by her troops in a week.

Such was the doubtful and critical state of public affairs at the

close of the year 1784.

C H A P. VIII.

Unexfected source of jealousy and discord opened in Germany. Scheme for the exchange of Bavaria for the Austrian Netherlands. Scason ill chojen jer juch a measure. Empress of Russia writes to the Prince of Deux Ponts upon the fulfielt; who peremptorily refuses a compliance, and acquaints the court of Berlin with the proposal. King of Prussia remonstrates with the court of Petersburgh on the subject: Empress's answer. Conduct of the courts of Vienna and Munich. States of Bavaria alarmed. Satisfaction given by the elector not deemed jufficiently explicit. Great diffatisfaction excited in Hungary by the late schemes of reform. Rebellion of the peafants in the mountainous borders of Transylvania and Walachia. Savage cruelties committed on the nobility. Peafants defeated, reduced, and Horiah, their mock king, publicly executed. Vigilance of the Prussian monarch, and efficacious measures pursued by him, for preventing any in-novation in the Germanic constitution and system of policy. Treaty of union and confideration, for maintaining the indivisibility of the empire, and the rights of the Germanic body, in general and particular, figured at Berlin on the 23d of July 1785; the principal parties being the King of Prussa, the elector of Brunswick Lunenburgh, and the elector of Saxony. Miasures pursued by the court of Vienna to prevent or to counterast the new hague prove ineffective. King of Pruffia's exposition of the causes and milives arbich led to the near German confederation, generally approved by the neighbouring powers. The appearances of immediate war in Germany jeem to be superseded by a more moderate disposition, and the questions upon the exchange of Bavaria are suffered to die away without further explanation or discussion. The storm of war being diverted from the Low Countries, by the great importance of the political questions which unexpectedly aroje and were agitated in Germany, the republic of Holland thereby gained time to provide the more effectually for the worst that might happen, as well as for endeavouring to ward off the evil entirely by an accommodaion. Negociations refumed at Paris, under the auspices of M. de Vergames. Dutch deputies received at Vienna by the emperor. Speech and untiver. Definitive treaty of place between the emperor and the republic ef Holland constuded under the mediation and guarantee of France. Prinapal Ripulations of the treaty. Treaty of alliance and friendship between France and Holland, finally ratified on the 25th of December 1785. Account of the Spanish expedition against Algiers in the year 1784; and the earfies which prevented its infertion in the business of that year.

T was in the height of the contest about the Schelde, when the public attention was fully engrossed, and the emperor's mind supposed to be entirely occupied by that momentous subject, that the world was associated by the opening of a new source of jealously

and discord in Germany. What rendered this new business entirely unaccountable was, that it not only seemed in its nature, principle, and design, to run directly counter to all the measures which that prince had hitherto pursued, and was still, with no less apparent eagerness and determination

HISTORY OF EUROPE. 125

termination pursing, with respect to Holland and the Schelde, but at once that out all the avowed and imputed views, from which the contest was supposed to originate.

This new fubject of alarm and contention was no less, than the proposed or supposed exchange of an antient and great electorate in the heart of Germany, for the Austrian Netherlands; those very Netherlands upon whose account the emperor feemed at the time on the point of encountering all the hazards of a war, whose consequences (as had been well observed, and strongly urged by the court of Versailles) could not be calculated.

We have formerly given a full account of the immediate measures purfued by the court of Vienna upon the death of the late elector of Bavaria, to feize and annex to the Austrian dominion a great part of that electorate; together with those loofe and undefined claims then laid and kept open with respect to the remainder, which seemed evidently calculated, when the proper feafon arrived, to be extended to and to embrace the whole of that extensive dominion *. The Prussian monarch became, upon that great and very critical occasion, the distinguished and fuccessful guardian and protector of the rights of the German princes, and the liberties of the Germanic body in general. war which he then undertook, though not illuminated by those dazzling actions which captivate the imagination, yet confidered in its motives, with the difinterestedness which marked his whole conduct, through the progress and conclusion of the contest, may possibly ferve to crown him with more unfading laurels, than the most splendid acts and the most glorious victories of his youth. The peace concluded at Teschen, on the 13th of May 1779 +, to effectually annulled the claims and pretentions of the House of Authia upon the dominions of Bavaria, that it might be supposed to have cut off the posfibility of any future discussion or contest upon that subject.

But though the necessity of apparently relinquishing the defign was then predominant, yet the object presented so irresistible a temptation, that the defire of its acquisition could not be foregone. And as the fame great obstacles still remained to the obtaining of it by force, other means were to be tried. and measures of another nature purfued.

Ambition and vanity feldom grow old, and the lure of a crown was supposed to have been successfully held out to the elector palatine, in order to induce him to an exchange of the Dutchy of Bavaria, including all thofe appendages which were left and confirmed to it by the treaty of Teichen, for the Austrian Netherlands, which were to be constituted a kingdom, under the revived denomination of Auftrafia. Nothing could certainly have been more advantageous to the house of Austria, or more confonant to its views of supreme greatness, than this exchange. For, exclusive of the precarious tenure by which the Low Countries were held, and which was now perhaps more tenfibly felt than at any former time, the accession of to large and confiderable a country

† See Ann. Register, vol. xxiii. 11.ft Art p. 5.

^{*} See Ann. Register, vol. xxi. for the year 1778. Hift. Article, p. r to 25.

as Bavaria, rendered still more important by its peculiar situation, besides rounding and completing the Austrian dominions, would have consolidated such a great and compacted body of power, as nothing afterwards in the empire, considering the division and general weakness of its states, could be supposed able in any degree to coun-

terpoize.

On the other hand it would feem, that nothing less than the passion of filling a throne, for however thort a time, and the empty gratification of leaving a name enrolled in the mouldering catalogues of forgotten kings, could have induced the elector, at his time of life, and without children, to enter into a measure so disagreeable to his subjects, so dangerous to his co-estates of the empire, and fo unjust to his apparent heirs and prefumptive fucceffors, as the dominion which he was to obtain bore no adequate proportion in the great objects of extent, number of inhabitants, importance, or fecurity, to the country which he was to give in exchange.

No feason, however, could well be chosen, that was less favourable to the carrying of fuch a measure into execution, than the prefent. The attention of Europe was already much roused by the northern alliance, and by a succession of measares or projects which were supposed to have arisen from it; so that the more distant as well as the nearer powers began now to entertain no small jealousy of the conduct and views of these two great empires, whose union appeared to be so strictly cemented, that they were fearcely to be confidered in any other point of view than that of acting under the fame

common influence of defign, and under the impulse of the same common interest in every thing. In such a disposition and state of circumstances, it was scarcely reasonable to expect, that an innovation in the constitution of the Germanic body, as well as in the general system of European policy, could by any means pass unquestioned; or indeed that the attempt would not be attended with much difficulty

and danger.

The negociation upon this intended barter was conducted with fuch extreme closeness and secrecy, that no suspicion of the design was entertained, even by those who were the most immediately interested in, and would be the most deeply affeeted by the measure, until the treaty was supposed to be already far advanced, if not absolutely concluded. This business was likewise attended with the peculiar circumflance of its existence having been in the first instance absolutely denied, and never after fully acknowledged, by the contracting parties themselves. A letter from the empress of Russia to the duke of Deuxpones, tending to induce him to an acquiescence in, if not a confirmation of, the proposed scheme of exchange or barter, was the first intelligence which that prince, the prefumptive heir and fuccessor to the elector palatine in all his estates, dominions, and titles, received, that any fuch defign was in agitation. This letter was probably received about the close of the year 1784, as the king of Prussia was informed of the whole affair by the duke, who claimed his interference and protection as guarantee of the treaty of Teschen, early in the following month of January.

In whatever terms the duke's answer

answer was conveyed, it was so ill taken by the court of Petersburgh, that the refusal was probably very peremptory. The king of Prussia immediately remonstrated strongly with that court upon the subject, as having been a mediator of the peace at Tefchen, and being a guarantee to the treaty. The empress, in her answer, declared, that she had conceived this project to be the only fure means of preventing a war: that upon this ground she very feriously wished for its being carried into immediate execution: that these sentiments had indeed dictated the letter written by her to the duke of Deuxponts, inviting him, in the most friendly manner, to come into the scheme; but finding herfelf ill requited for her good offices, fo far as could be judged from the answer which she received from the duke, which is of a tenor that the neither can nor shall give any reply to, the had dropped all farther concern in the bufiness; and the empress declares to the king, that she has no intentions to enforce the execution of this project, excepting that the parties more immediately concerned should fully agree to it.

But, previous to this developement of the business by the empress of Russia, both the courts of Munich and Vienna had thought it necessary publicly to contradict the reports which were spread upon the subject, and to affert, that they were unfounded; and though the expressions were loose and general, they were evidently intended to convey an idea that no fuch defign had existed. The states of Bavaria were to exceedingly alarmed at the report, that the elector thought it necessary to give them some fatisfaction on the subject. He assured them, in a written document, dated on the 13th of February 1785, that the reports spread of a pretended treaty letween him and the imperial court, relative to an exchange of country, were without foundation; that the convention between him and that court, which had been lately ratified, related only to the adjustment of limits; and that he had already ordered an extract of that treaty, so far as it concerned the provincial states, to be communicated to them.

Though this answer seemed to afford some temporary satisfaction, yet it was foon confidered as not being fusficiently explicit; a general apprenonfion and alarm was spread among the people; and the order of burghers joined the nobles in the most pressing folicitations to the elector for a farther and clearer explanation. The discontents excited upon this occasion served to renew with additional force those old animosities which, through a long course of mutual injuries and cruel wars, had for ages sublitted between the inhabi. tants of Bavaria and the Palatinate. This ill temper became fo prevalent, that all the powers of discipline and despotium were scarcely sufficient to prevent the Bavarian and electoral troops from preceeding to the most dangerous extremities. It was even faid to have pervaded the elector's palace and court; and it was reported, that the very grooms could not be prevented from coming to blows in his stables.

While the emperor, by a course of policy not very explicable, nor feemingly well connected, was drowing the seeds of foreign jealous and commotion; the multifarious

projects which he adopted at home, and the continual innovations in all the established forms of internal government, laid such a soundation of discontent in a very great and valuable part of his subjects, as seemed capable, in its consequences, of interfering in no small degree

with his foreign views.

Of all his dominions the noble kingdom of Hungary, whether confidered with respect to extent, intrinfic value, or the peculiar character of its inhabitants, feemed to merit a very high, if not the first place, in point of confideration, and particularly to demand the greatest attention and the most lenient hand in its government. 'The brave and haughty nobility, and the warlike inhabitants of that country, after having, through a course of ages, shed so much blood in relisting the invalions of their rights, and the various oppressions to which foreign government is but too prone, had at length the unparalleled magnanimity, without any retrospect to past injuries, to save the house of Austria, at a similar expence of blood, perhaps from final dissolution, in the hour of its greateft diftrefs, and most imminent danger. Every body knows the fituation in which the late Maria Theresa's affairs were, when, with the present emperor, an infant, in her arms, the threw herfelf and him for refuge and protection upon the generolity of that gallant nobi-The affection and ardour with which her diffress and eloquence inspired them, is not less a tubject of admiration; nor how speedily and effectually they turned the tide of fertune in her favour. Personal gratitude for so unexampled a fervice, operated during the long reign of that great princes, in producing a great regard to the privileges of the Hungarians, and their government was conducted upon such principles, as afforded general satisfaction, and consequently served to consist their zeal and attachment.

A haughty, martial, and ancient nation, especially if they have not been fostened by arriving at the highest point of cultivation and refinement, are generally (perhaps always) great enemies to innovation, and exceedingly tenacious of their old forms and customs; even though these might admit of or require improvement. This difposition will be fortified and increased, if it is accompanied with strong national prejudices and averfions, founded upon a fense of former injuries. Men are indisposed to follow the example, or to adopt the customs, of those whom they hate, however laudable; and the Hungarians had no predilection in favour of the Germans, nor of their government.

The emperor, in the course of his numberless schemes of reform, had trenched deeply upon the civil and religious establishments of Hungary. He had new-modelled their courts of justice, and reduced their number from thirty-eight, which was that of the districts into which the kingdom was divided, to ten only; which was confidered as a number intufficient for its due administration in so extensive a country. He had introduced the German mode of military conscription, than which nothing could have been more odious to the people, into Hungary and the adjoining provinces. He had likewise abridged the power, influence, and privi-

eges

HISTORY OF EUROPE.

leges of the nobility; and feemed intent upon placing that kingdom under the fame form of government with his Austrian provinces. The vast armies which were kept on the frontiers to awe the Turks, ferved to give a fanction to these measures, but could not lessen the

discontent of the people.

The rude peafants, inhabiting the mountainous and woody countries which form the borders between Transvlvania and the Auftrian Wallachia, blind to confequences, and equally ignorant of their own force and condition for war, as they were of that which they were to encounter, broke out into an open, and, until its extent could be known, alarming rebellion, towards the close of the year 1784. It does not appear clearly, whether this revolt proceeded from their aversion to the new military conscription, in consequence of which they had been lately inrolled, and arms placed in their hands, or whether it was occasioned by the oppression of their lords. probable that the operation of both causes concurred in the event; but however that was, their fury fell indiscriminately upon the nobility and the public officers. Their numbers amounted to fourteen or fifteen thoufand; and fo totally ignorant were they of public affairs, and of all the circumstances of their fituation, that they ventured to elect one of their chiefs, and a peafant like themselves, named Horiah, to be their king; and this extraordinary reprefentative of majesty had a seal actually made, with the representation of a spear piercing a heart, and the motto of Horiah; Rex Dacia, inscribed on it.

Vet. XXVII,

These savage and insatuated peafants committed the most horrible cruelties. They attacked the nobility feparately in their caftles, which they every where destroyed, and massacred whole families, without distinction of age or fex. About 200 of the nobility were butchered in this manner, before they had time either to escape or to make any effectual preparation for defence. The numbers and fierceness of the rebels supplying the want of discipline and military skill, they for some time repeatedly defeated such small detachments of troops as could be hastily collected

to oppose their ravages.

Though this state of things could not be lafting, yet, through the nature and difficulties of their rude country, as well as the distance of the royal forces, the rebellion fubfifted for three or four months before it could be finally suppressed. The infurgents had, however, the courage or rashness to venture a géneral action with the Austrian forces, in which they dearly purchased a full knowledge of their infufficiency to support such a contention, they being routed without difficulty, and a confiderable flaughter made, with little loss to The mock king, the victors. Horiah, with their two other principal leaders, having been betrayed by their own followers, as Pugatcheff had, in a fimilar enterprize, some years before in Russia, were furprized, and taken alive in a cave. One of these found means to hang himself with a very narrow undiscovered girdle, which he wore next to his skin, possibly for that purpose. Horiah, and the other, were ient about as a public spectacle, to [I]underge

undergo different parts of their allotted punishment, in the scenes of their greatest enormities, and in the fight of their deluded followers. fixed number of the inhabitants from each of the rebellious districts were at length obliged to attend at the place of execution, in order to behold their miferable exit upon the wheel. The tragedy did not entirely end here; for the prisons being over-crowded by the great number of prisoners taken, they soon generated a pestilential distemper, which was rot only fatal to many of these unhappy people, but did much mischief in the country; so that, inftead of thinking of farther punishment, besides throwing the prison doors open, the recovery of the infelled, and the means of preventing the contagion from spreading farther, became the only objects of attention.

In the mean time, the ever vigilant monarch of Prussia was taking the most efficacious measures for preventing the exchange of Bavaria, for protecting in all respects the rights, and for preferving from violation those family conventions, by which the different branches of the Palatine line were mutually bound to each other and to the empire. For these purposes, and to counteract the effect of that dangerrus union, and of that vast power which might be combined against himself fingly, he found it necessary to form an alliance and confederation with those neighbouring princes, who were equally interested in preserving entire the Germanic ly flem and the conflication of the empire, and whose joint power might be sufficient to give effect to their union.

Nothing could be more vexatiously alarming to the court of Vi-

enna, nor any thing more subverfive, in various respects, of its views. The manner in which it was felt, and the deep resentment which it inspired, were sufficiently obvious, from the bitterness which was expressed against its great framer, who was described as little less than being the common disturber of mankind, as well as of Germany; while not only the present alarm, but all the evils which might in confequence of it distract the empire, and possibly involve it in blood and ruin, were imputed to the inordinate ambition and finister designs of that monarch.

The king bore these personal censures and imputations to all appearance with the most perfect indifference. He justified his conduct upon the grounds of reason, justice, and policy: no warmth of reply, no censure, no severity of retort, appeared in any of his publications. A report which was spread at that time, if the fact should hereafter be established, would serve highly to exalt that monarch's character, and to fhed much additional luftre upon his pest and present conduct in the business of the Palatinate. It was reported, that two rich, extensive, and fovereign bishoprics (one of them vying in power and great iefs with the ecclefiaffic electorates) were held out to him in perpetuity, as a temptation for not opposing the defigned scheme of barter; and that he rejected the propofal (or, as he is faid himfelf to have termed it, the bribe) with the flrongest marks of indignation.

The court of Vienna had shifted its ground, so far as its communications to the public went, with respect to the affair of Bavaria. At first it was generally disavowed; the

repers

report declared to be totally unfounded, and strong infinuations thrown out, that it originated in a certain quarter, where an infidious disposition to perplex the affairs, and to diffurb the peace of the empire, was conflantly prevalent. But after the proposal from Russia to the duke of Deuxponts, and the promulgation of the business by that prince, the existence, or absolute conclusion of the treaty, seemed only to be denied, while the measure in itself was justified; the competency both of the emperor and the elector to make any amicable exchange of territories, which might fuit their mutual interest or convenience, being strenuously insisted on; while it was held out that fuch a measure, being unaccompanied with force or violence, and calculated equally for the accommodation or advantage of both parties, could not in any degree be confidered either as a violation of the general laws of the empire, or a breach of any particular treaties.

In the midft of these complicated affairs, while fomething was likewife to be apprehended from the movements and disposition of the Ottomans, the emperor had points of the greatest importance to his interests, and very near to his heart, to carry within the empire, against which a part of his foreign policy militated in the strongest manner. These were no less, than the election of his nephew, and presumptive succeffor in his hereditary dominions, the archdake Francis, fon to the great duke of Tufcany, to the dignity of king of the Romans, which could only preferve the empire in his family; and the other was of little less importance, being the erection of a ninth electorate, to supply the chasm in that body, which the extinction of the house of Bayaria had occasioned.

The candidates for the new electorate were the landgrave of Hesse Cassel, and the duke of Wirtem-The former, from power, wealth, and extent of dominion, would undoubtedly fland alone as a claimant, if no other confiderations than these were to interfere: but the duke of Wirtembergh's eldest daughter being confort to the grand duke of Russia, and his youngest the intended spoule of the archduke Francis, the emperor's apparent heir, it was of the greatest importance to these two powers, that he should be promoted to the rank and office of ninth elector, as well for fecuring thereby a majority of fuffrages in favour of the intended king of the Romans, as for more remote causes. Nothing then could feem more irreconcileable with the pursuit of these objects, than the exciting and spreading that general alarm and apprehension of his defigns among the numerous members of the Germanic body, which it was impossible that the attempt of uniting Bavaria to the Austrian dominions, upon whatever conditions. or under whatever pretence, should not occasion, even if the whole Palatine line had confented to the

The new treaty of union and confederation, for maintaining the indivisibility of the empire, the rights of the Germanic body in general, and of the respective states in particular, was signed at Berlin on the 23d of July 1785; the principal parties being the king of Prussia, the king of Great Britain, as elector of Brunswick Lunenburgh, and the elector of Saxony. The margrave

 $[I]_2$

of Anspach, the duke of Deuxponts, and some other princes, were either then or soon after included in it, and it was either known or supposed, that it had received the fanction of several others of no small power (among whom Sweden was mentioned) who were ready, if the occasion called, to become parties to the alliance.

As the court of Vienna had omitted no means in its progress to prevent this lengue of union from being carried into execution, so the refentment now shewn was proportioned to the vexation which it excited. Circular declarations were publicly addressed to all the courts of Europe and states of the empire, endeavouring to give an odious colour to the treaty, and exclaiming against it, as being founded only on private, finister, and ambitious defigns, as tending to diffurb the reace of the empire, and as being in its nature and defign inimical to the Germanic conflitution, and to the liberties and rights of that body.

In the mean time the imperial ministers at the German courts were instructed strongly to represent the mischiefs and dangers of such confederations; that, befides that being injurious to the body at large, individual members, by acceding to them, were imposing fetters on themselves, as they would thereby be restrained from those amicable, neighbourly, or family exchanges of territory, or arrangement of limits, which might be equally convenient and ferviceable to the parties on both fides; and which could not in any degree be confidered as the smallest violation of the constitution of the Germanic body. They were likewise to press strongly, in the emperor's name, those states

which had not declared themselves. for an open, precise, and categorical answer, as to their determination on that point; and if the answer was favourable, to propose the question, whether they did not think it might be necessary to form a counter alliance, in order to oppose those violent enterprizes against the constitution, which were to be apprehended from the former. If this leading question was agreed to, they were then to require their accession to an alliance, which his imperial majesty had suggested for the defence of the constitution.

There is no room for supposing that this scheme of a counter alliance was productive of any effect.

On the other fide, the king of Prussia communicated to those sovereigns who were by treaty or interest connected with the Germanic body, a declaration, figned at Berlin on the 23d of August 1785, containing an exposition of the causes and motives which not only led to the new German confederation, but which rendered the measure absolutely necessary for the preservation of the empire. In this piece, after delineating the conduct and apparent views of the court of Vienna; exposing the futility of the distinction, with respect to its consequences, between a forced and voluntary exchange of Bavaria; and refuting the position held up on the other side, that the latter would be neither a violation of the Germanic constitution, nor a breach of particular treaties; he proceeds to shew the dangerous tendency and confequences of that measure, if permitted to be carried into execution. states, that the addition of so fine and fo extensive a country as Bavaria to the dominion of the house of Auftria, Austria, which already preponderated too much in the scale, would take away all balance of power in Germany; that the security, as well as the liberty of all the states of the empire, would then depend only upon the discretion of that house; and he exclaims, that that great and powerful house ought to be contented with its vast monarchy, and not to think any more of an acquisition so alarming, not only to Germany, but to all Europe.

He reminds the maritime powers, that the house of Austria was bound to them, by the barrier treaty of 1715, never to alienate any part of the Netherlands to any prince, excepting only to one of their own house; a stipulation which could not be fet aside without the consent of all the contracting parties. After touching flightly upon the undeferved reproach which so inoffensive a measure had drawn upon himself, and the attempts made to throw an odious colour upon the treaty, he proceeds to shew, that such alliances, calculated merely for mutual fecurity, and for the preservation of mutual rights, were conformable to the laws of nations as well as of the empire, and to the practice of all states; and that the present treaty, extending merely to these objects, and being purely defensive, could not administer any just cause of offence or jealoufy to any other power. He observes, that he had not entered wantonly into this measure: that his fituation in the empire, along with a due regard to his own fecurity and that of his co-estates, placed him under an indispensable obligation to pursue all measures that were necessary for preserving inviolate the Germanic constitution and fystem: that besides this general obligation, he was particularly bound in the present instance, as guarantee both of the treaties of Westphalia and Teschen.

The reception which this declaration of the king's generally met at the courts to which it was communicated, was by no means flattering to the hopes, or encouraging to the views of the court of Vienna. Even the republic of Holland, critical as its own fituation fill was with the emperor, gave the warmest approbation to this alliance, for fecuring the peace of the empire, and maintaining the rights of the Germanic body. At Petersburgh only the communication was received rather coldly. The empress declared to the count de Goertz, ambassador from the king of Prussia, that not feeing the Germanic constitution threatened with any danger, and thinking it sufficiently secured by the treaties of Westphalia and Teschen, as well as by the soleinn affurances which she had herself given, in conjunction with the emperor, she could not perfuade herself that the confederacy, though it might easily give occasion to jealoufy and mistrust in the several states, could in the least contribute to put the constitution and liberties of Germany on a furer foundation.

During these transactions the preparations for an immediate war in Germany had been carried on with great and equal yigour and industry on both sides. Indeed this result of the dispute seemed to be considered so much as a certainty on one side, that the emperor had his magazines removed into the interior countries, from those parts of Bohemia and the adjoining provinces which were most liable to a sudden irruption of the Prussian armies.

 $[I]_3$

But the confederation, the countenance of the neighbouring powers, the approbation which the Prussian memorial met with, and the apparent general indisposition of the German flates to the scheme of barter, seemed all together to have retarded the enterprize, and to afford time for a more moderate disposition to take place. The question upon the exchange of Bavaria was fuffered to die away, without further explanation or discussion; and as the appearances of hothlity ceafed on the one fide, they were of course discontinued on the other.

While the florm of war, thus unexpectedly turned from the Schelde, was hanging over the mountains of Bohemia, Saxony, and Silena, the republic of Holland had Listure to recover from its first furprize; and fedulously seized the unhoped-for opportunity of providing effectually at home for the worlt that might happen, and of endeavouring at the fame time to ward off the evil and danger by an accommodation. Brance was, however, her shield of defence; and through the ability and firmness of that great minister, the count de Vergennes, the republic could not have had a more effectual fecurity.

It was impossible that the queen of France should not be deeply affected by a contest, which so closely involved her nearest and dearest connections, and threatened so immediate and perhaps irreparable a breach of the harmony and friendship subsssible between them. It was reported at the time, that on the morning of a day upon which a grand council was to be held, the result of which it was supposed would be conclusive, with respect to the part that France should take, if

the emperor persevered in pushing his designs against Holland to the last extremity, that amiable princes took an opportunity of meeting M. de Vergennes on his way to the council, and, with a countenance deeply expressive of her anxiety and dismay, said, she hoped he would not on that day forget that the emperor was her brother! to which the minister replied that he certainly thould not; but that he was bound likewise to remember, that the king of France was her husband, and the Dauphine her sen.

The interpolition and mediation of France was undoubtedly much facilitated in its effect, by the fiate of affairs in Germany, and the uncertainty of the event with respect to Bavaria. The emperor's inflexibility was not, however, cafily fubdued; and to many difficulties were thrown in the way of an accommodution, that through a great part of the year 1785 it scemed yet very doubtful what turn affairs might finally raite. That prince's frequent abience from this capital, at feafons when affail or the greatest importance were in agitation, cccafioned likewife much delay in the tranfacting of buffuels of mement at the court of Vienna.

As princes fellom miss any favourable opportunity of obtaining money from their subjects, and that it was impossible any featon could be more antipicious to such a purpose in the Netherlands than the present, when the spirits of the people were highly exalted at the prospect of a war supposed to be undertaken folely for the recovery of their rights, the states of Brabant, both ecclesiassical and secular, were summoned by the imperial minister, in the beginning of March

3735

1785, to demand in his master's name, a loan of four millions of storins, to be paid in such manner as should be afterwards settled. This money was granted by the assembly with all the facility that the present circumstances indicated.

The negociations for an accommodation between the emperor and Holland were in the course of the fummer refumed at Paris, under the auspices of the French prime minister. And, towards the latter end of June, the barons de Wassanaar and Leyden fet out from the Hague, as deputies from the republic to the court of Vienna. The object of this deputation feems to have been that merely of making fuch" conceffions on the part of the republic as might accord with the emperor's ideas of dignity, particularly with respect to the infult offered to his flag; a point in which he feemed to think his honour fo much concorned, that nothing less than fatiffaction on that head could open the way to an accommodation.

That fovereign having July 2 4th, at length returned to Vienna, after a long tour in Italy and elfewhere, granted an audience to the Dutch deputies. Their speech to the emperor upon this occasion was as submissive as it well might be. They declared, that the states never had the smallest intention either of offering injury to his imperial majesty, or insult to his flag: that through the whole train of circumstances which had occurred, they had invariably regulated their conduct in fuch a manner, as upon every occasion unquestionably to shew the great regard and respect which they entertained for his imperial majesty, so far as this could be done confidently with

their own independence, their undoubted rights, and their honour. That there was nothing they wished more sincerely, than to see that cordial amity, which had so unfortunately been interrupted, again renewed; and that they might be enabled to treat his subjects upon the same sooting with those of the republic.

The emperor's answer, though flately, was fatisfactory; and while it fullained the dignity, and did not conceal the superiority of the speaker, conveyed a hint to the flates, of the propriety, if not necessity of celerity in their proceedings, if they hoped to presit of the present savourable opportunity of healing the rupture. He told them that it was highly pleasing to him, that the republic had, by their deputation, complied with what he had required, as necessary to precede an accummodation. That he should order his ambassador at Paris to resume the negociations, under the mediation of his brother, the king of France; and he did not doubt but a speedy conclusion would prevent the unhappy occurrences, which must be the unavoidable consequence of a farther delay.

But notwithstanding the favourable omens that now appeared, some difficulties afterwards arose, which had nearly interrupted the negociations, and occasioned for a time a renewal of the preparations for war and defence in the Low Coun-These arose upon the affair of Mastricht; for the emperor infifting upon the payment of a very large fum of money on that account, the states wanted to bring up the old Silefia loan, (being money which had been lent to the emperor Charles the VIth, upon the fe- $[I]_4$ curity

curity of the revenues of that duchy) and to place it as a fet-off against a part of that demand. It is not always prudent to lend money to the powerful; nor is it at all times fate to demand its payment. This proposal was received with the highest indignation; and it required all the abilities of a Vergennes to prevent its proving fatal to the treaty. The mortgaged estate had changed its owner; the present emperor had received none of the money; and he neither was now, nor ever had been in posses-The flates not fion of Silesia. only found it necessary to recede from this proposition, but had reafon to think themselves fortunate that it produced no farther confequence.

The preliminary articles of peace between the emperor and the flates general were figned at Paris on the 20th of September 1785. less than two months af-Nov. 8th,

ter, the definitive treaty was finally concluded, and figned at Fontainebleau by all the parties, under the guarantee, as well as mediation, of his mest

christian majesty.

The treaty of Munster was laid down as the basis of the present, and its stipulations to be in all cases binding, where they were not expressly excepted by the new clauses. The principal articles were-That the states acknowledged the emperor's absolute and independent sovereignty over every part of the Schelde, from Antwerp to the limits of the county of Saftingen, conformably to a line drawn in 1664; they, of courfe, renouncing the right of lavying any tax or impost on that part of the river, and binding themselves not to inter-

rupt in any manner the commerce or navigation of his subjects thereon: that the rest of the river, beyond those limits to the sea, together with the canals of the Sas, the Swin, and the other neighbouring mouths of the fea, were to continue under the fovereignty of the states general, conformably to the treaty of Muniter .- That the states should evacuate and demotish the forts of Kruischans and Frederic Henry, and cede the territories to his imperial majesty .- That to give a new proof to the emperor of their desire to establish the most persest intelligence between the two countrins, the states consented to evacuate, and to submit to his discretion, the forts of Li.lo and of Liefkenshoels, with the fortifications in their present condition; only referving to themfelves the right of withdrawing the artillery and ammunition.

That the emperor renounces all the rights and pretentions which he had formed, or can form, in virtue of the treaty of 1674, upon Maftrickt and its depending or adjoining specified territories; and that the states shall pay to his imperial majetly the fum of nine millions and a half of florins, in the current money of Holland. They likewife dipulated to pay him half a million more of florins, as an indemnification to his subjects for the damages which they had fustained from the inundations .- The other articles went to feveral renunciations of claims or rights on both fides; to mutual cessions of villages or districts; to the adjustment of limits; and to various local or internal regulations. No forts or batteries to be in future raifed within cannon-that of the limits on either

Alde;

side; and those already constructed to be demolished. All pecuniary claims or debts between the respective states to be annulled; and the contracting parties were bound to renounce, without any reservation, all surther pretensions that either might have against the other.

Thus was Holland, as if it were a winding-up of the calamities and losses brought upon her by the late unfortunate war, compelled to purchase, at a large expence in money, present peace, and a future doubtful fecurity, from a new and unexpected enemy. It would feem, from the emperor's letter of acknowledgment to prince Kaunits, for his ability and fervices in the conduct and conclusion of this business, as well as from the presents which he made to the negociators, that its issue had been highly fatisfactory to that fovereign. The money was undoubtedly useful and welcome; but it does not feem, upon the whole, that this affair was confidered as redounding much to his honour as a fovereign, or as affording any great increase to his reputation as a politician.

The count de Vergennes acquired the honour to his country, and the glorious distinction to himfelf, of being the pacificator general of the universe. It could not but be a grievous confideration to Englishmen, that while France, through the happiness of great ministers at home, and their choice of able negociators abroad, was spreading her confequence, and extending her influence through the nations of the earth, Great Britain, through some unaccountable fatality, seemed to be fallen from that high feat, in which she had so long and so gloriously presided, and to be no

longer confidered, or almost remembered, in the general politics and system of Europe.

In two days after the treaty of peace between the emperor and Holland had been figned, the new treaty of alliance between that republic and France was Nov. 10th, likewise concluded, and finally ratified on the following Christmas - day. treaty is founded upon, or includes all the principles, which can ferve to bind and cement, in the closest and most indissoluble union of which they are capable, distinct nations under distinct governments; whereby they might mutually participate, in peace or in war, of good or of evil; and in all cases administer the most perfect aid, counsel, and fuccour to each other. It may indeed be confidered as a perfect model for fuch documents in future; and is not, perhaps, to be equalled in these respects by any other treaty extant.

Besides the general stipulations, of the parties contributing every thing in their power for mutual fecurity, and for their respective prefervation in tranquillity, peace, and neutrality, they guarantee each other in the actual possession of all their estates, domains, franchises, and liberties, and mutually bind themselves to protect each other from all hostile attacks in every part of the world. If their united good offices and exertions for the preservation of peace, with respect to either, shall prove ineffectual, they are to affift each other by fea and land, in the following proportions, viz. - France shall furnish Holland with 10,000 effective infantry, 2,000 cavalry, with twelve ships of the line, and fix frigates;

and

and their high mightinesses, in case of a marine war, or that France shall meet with any hostilities by fea, thall furnish fix ships of the line, and three frigates; and in cale of an attack upon the territory of France, the states general shall have the option of furnishing their land contingent as they like, either in money or troops, at the estimate of 5,000 infantry, and 1,000 cavalry .- The power which furnishes the fuccours, whether in thips or men, shall pay and support them, wherever they may be employed, or for whatever time, by the ally, and to be entirely at his disposal during the war, being immediately subject to their own chief, but in all operations under the commander in chief of the requiring party; and while the auxidiaries remain in the ports or country of the requiring party, they are to be supplied with provificns and necessaries upon the fame terms with his own thips and troops .- The contracting parties, as foon as either of them have furnished the slipulated supply, are bound to keep an equal number of fhips and frigates armed, and in constant readiness, to replace such as may be lost by the accidents of war or fea .- If the flipulated fuccours should be insufficient for the defence of the requiring party, or for the purpose of procuring a proper peace, they thall be augmented as the necessity may require; bay, they shall assist each other with all their forces, if necessary; it being, however, agreed, that the contingent of treeps to be furnished by the states general shall not exceed 20,000 infantry, and 4.000 cavalry, and that they are in all'cases to preferve the option, of furnishing money in the place of land forces,

In the cafe of a naval war, in which neither of the parties are directly concerned, they thall mutually guarantee to each other the liberty of the feas, &c. &c .- If either party is engaged in a war, in which the other shall be obliged to take a direct part, they shall concert together the most effectual means of annoying the enemy, and oblige him to make peace; and neither of them shall have fower to disarm, to make or receive proposals of peace or truce, avithout the confent of the other; and if a negociation thall be opened, it shall not be begun and followed by either of the parties, without the participation of the other, and they shall make each other acquainted with all that paffes in the faid negociation.-They are mutually bound to keep their forces at all times in good condition, and either party has a right to require and obtain from the other whatever fatisfaction it may think mecessary respecting the flate of its military, and means of defence .- Both parties thall faithfully communicate to each other those engagements which subfift between them and other powers of Europe, which are to remain untouched; and they promise not to contrast any future alliance or engagement whatever, which shall be direally or indirially contrary to the present treaty.

To cement the union still more strongly, a treaty of commerce is stipulated, by which the subjects on either side are to be treated and considered by the other as the most favoured nation. And, by one of the separate articles of the present, it is slipulated, that both parties shall, as much as possible, surther their mutual prosperity and advantages.

tage, by rendering each other every affifance, both in counjel and fuccour, upon all occasions, and not agree to any treaties or negociations which may be detrimental to each other, but shall give notice of any such negociations, Sc. as soon as they are proposed.—As the parties were at liberty to invite such other powers as they thought necessary to join in this treaty, it is evident that Holland may be considered as virtually bound to become a party to the Bourbon family-compact, in its full extent.

Such are the unexpected revolutions which take place in the conduct and actions of states as well as of individuals. All the fystems of policy which had been parfued for two centuries by the maritime powers in the support of a balance of power, all the conventions, treaties, and ties of union between them, founded upon the feemingly unfailing principles of a common interest, common views, common religion, foreign danger, and common defence, were now at once done away and diffolved.

We passed over the Spanish expedition against Algiers in the year 1784, as its infertion would then have interrupted the order of our narrative, in the recital of affairs which were of far greater general interest and concern. The little advantage that had been produced by former expeditions was not fufficent to deter the court of Madrid from farther attempts of the fame nature; and it feemed as if the animofity was so inveterate, that the annual attacks on the one fide were to be renewed, and the deffructive piratic I war on the other perpetuated, during their mutual existence.

The effect hitherto produced by these repeated attacks on the side of

Spain, had indeed been very unfavourable to all the Christian states bordering upon the Mediterranean. Their ill success served at once to increase, in a very extraordinary degree, the confidence, fierceness, and cruelty of the Barbarians, and while they excited their adventure and revenge, inspired them with no fmall contempt of the courage and military prowefs of their enemies. Their land forces, now inured to war, had learned to withstand regular attacks with firmness, and to make light of the burfling of shells, and the roar of cannon; they had likewise procured good engineers, lined their coasts with batteries, and covered them with a powerful artillery.

On the other hand, while they spared no pains or expence in providing for fecurity at home, their hostile exertions, both in the Ocean and the Mediterranean, went far beyond any thing that had been known fince the days of the Barbarossas, whether with respect to enterprize. courage, or effect; and differed only from the boldest enterprizes of those tyrants of the sea, in their being unmixed and purely naval, and the force not being in any degree, or at least in any given point, so vast. The improvements in their marine, in the construction and working of their veffels, notwithstanding the aids which they derived from European artificers in building, and renegadoes in manning them, was not a little atto-The Algerine corfairs nishing. were now built upon the model of the best European frigates; and the desperate intrepidity with which, under whatever disparity of sorce, they fought them to the very last extremity, with the skill and address which they displayed in action,

would not have diffraced the flag of any maritime power whatever. Indeed it feemed necessary, that their cruelty should prevent the admiration excited by their courage, and that their being pirates should prevent their actions from being considered as heroic.

Spain, along with her own great preparation, thought it recessary now to call in the affishance of fuch of her friends and neighbours, as were from fituation in circumflances fimilar to her own. Portugal and Naples were not less interested in quelling the rapacity of that nest of pirates than herself; and Malta embarked professionally in all fuch enterprizes. The Venetians, indeed, were already engaged in a war with Tenis; and had for some time been farther involved in a very troublesome dispute with their younger fifter, the republic of Holland; which, though proceeding only from a private mercantile or pecuniary transaction of no great value, had been conducted with fuch a temper on both fides, as more than once threatened the most ferious consequences.

The combined armament 2mounted to above 130 fail, composed of the same orders of vessels which we have heretofore described; and it was computed, that more than 16,000 feamen were employed in their equipment. ships of the line, for protecting and covering the attacks, were more numerous, and of a greater bulk and weight of metal than in the former expedition; the rates rifing from fixty-four to more than eighty guns. Of these, four were Spanish, two Maltese, one Sicilian, and two Portuguese. Three Maltese gallies, and an equal number of Spanish, were very full of men, their complement (the flaves we prefume included) being little short of 600 each. The boats for guns, mortars, and howizzers, were entirely Spanish, and amounted to 71. The Neapolitans and Maltefe furnished a proportion of the other vessels. The conduct of this enterprize, as of the former, was committed to admiral Don Antonio Barcelo.

The armament July 9th, rived before Algiers carlier than in the preceding year, and the first attack took place three days after. The Algerines were in a much more formidable state of preparation than at any former period. They had not only adopted the Spanish method of constructing gun-boats, to a number at least equal with those of the assailants, but feem to have improved on the model; for they are faid to have been itronger and more effec-They did not, however, venture out to meet the combined armament, which feems to have been expected, but their ships, gallies, and boats were drawn up with great judgment, and in excellent order, at about half cannon-shot distance, ia the front of their forts and batteries, which were covered with a tremendous artillery.

The first attack was very violent, and supported with the greatest vigour and courage for above ten hours; nor was the resistance less sierce. Some boats were blown up on both sides, but more on that of the Algerines; the town was likewise fet on sire by the shells, and continued to burn for some hours. The damage, however, does not appear to have been very considerable, and it was all that the town softained; for in seven succeeding attacks which took place between

the 12th and the 21st of July, the combined forces were never able to approach near enough for the shells to take effect; and are faid to have been in every one repulsed with loss, and furiously pursued by the Algerines, even under the cannon of the covering line of battle ships.

Immense quantities of powder were confumed, and of thot and fhells expended on both fides, in the course of this frequent action; while the emulation between the different nations engaged in the combined armament occasioned a continual display of the greatest valour. A knight of Malta, who commanded or fought in one of the gallies, declares in a letter, " that nothing could exceed the " gallantry of the combined fleets, " except the warlike spirit of the " infidals." Though the enterprize neither was nor could be attended with the foccess that was wiffied or expected, yet, it was generally acknowledged, that the commander in chief, Don Antonio Barcelo, gained the highest applause and honour by his conduct and gallantry through its whole courfe. He even proposed and ftrongly contended, not with standing the repeated failure which they had experienced, to make a final general attack, with a view of florming and forcing their way into the port; and to give the greater efficacy to the defign, intended to have gone himself on board one of the bomb vessels; but in this he was opposed by the uniform opinion of all the commanders, both natives and allies, who remonstrated against it, upon the greatness of the danger, and the little prospect there was of its producing any adequate effect.

It must afford a grateful satisfaction to every Englishman to find, that even in this distant enterprize? and in which we had no concern' the martial and naval renown of his country should have been nobly supported by the gallantry of an Mr. Henry Vernon, individual. nephew to the brave and once celebrated admiral of that name, having served as a volunteer in this expedition, diffinguished himself with fuch marked enterprize, conduct, and gallantry, in all the most arduous occasions which were afforded by the various attacks and retreats which took place in the fevere conflicts with this fierce enemy, as to attract the notice and excite the admiration of all the commanders of the different nations present. In one of these he is said to have faved the life of Don Barcelo, when the boat in which they both were was firuck by a cannon-flot from one of the forts. And though he was wounded in the 7th attack, yet, in fo conspicuous a light was his valour and merit confidered, that it was intended he should command one of the two leading ships, which were to attempt forcing their way into the port, in the final attack proposed by Don Barcelo.

It being agreed in a council of war, that nothing farther could be attempted with any probability of fuccess against the place, their ammunition likewise being nearly exhaushed, and the weather becoming foul, it was determined to return to Spain. But before the necessary preparations could be well made, such a tempest came on in the night of the 22d of July, that the ships were obliged incontinently to put out to sea; and it was supposed that they left more than a hundred anchors and cables behind in taking

their leave of Algiers,

C H A P. 1X.

View of the character of the late parliament. Enormous supplies woted in its first session. Fruitless expenditure of this subsidy occasions the resolutions which terminated the American war. Evidence of the parliament's indefendence. Enumeration of important matters in which it was engaged. Rescinds the famous resolution respecting the Middefew election. Dijutp inco many, by not profecuting certain enquires, &c. During the foort space of two years, forw no less than five ministers in fuccession. Digieront opinions on its interference in their appointment and removal. Well inclined to support the measures of the minister in power at the time of its election. The compaign of 1781 causes universal alarm, and occasions the commons to interfere to procure a change of councils. Minister acquiesces. Delay in appointing a new ministry occosions a threat of withbolding the popular. Complexion of the new administration. Honourably supported. Negociates the space; which is consured in parliament. The celebrated condition formed. The minister, in consequence, retires. Power acquired by the boule of commons, in confequence of the coalition. Different opinions entertained of that circumstance. The leaders of the coalition succeed to the ministry; but are aismissed, and a fifth ministry appointed. Addresses for its removal. Idvantageous ground, pesselfed by the court, favourable to refelt the practice of difmigling a minister at the requisition of the commons. King's anjewer to those addreges, calling for specific charges against the ministers, a measure well calculated to throw difficulties in the way of furb parliamentary proceedings. Inflances in illustration thereof. Firming of the corners. Their defidution. Liquiding possified by the ministry we will a come. Causes of the same for insight working received from the people. More ison 160 veril is lost their jeats. Mieting of the news parliament. Former quaner re-cho,en. Substance of his majesty's speech. Address. Bir. Buse's speech on the measure of differently the late parliament. His proper remonstrance to the throne. Commutation att-debase therein. Bille you litting the East Links dividend, for respite of duries, and for the less or convert he east the assures of the company; analysis of the less or, and have a father dehates thereon. The budget—its contents. Dell'for the relations of Cases forfeited in the rebellion of 1745. The Lord Chandeller's organization equipped it; it however pages. Conclusion of the selfion. Substance of the king's speech.

tory of the new parliament, which was appointed to meet on the 18th of May, it may not be improper to take a front view of the character of the late parliament, with the difficultion of which we closed the 6th chapter.

Perhaps no parliament ever fate in Great Britain that was engaged

in deliberations of greater magnitude and importance, that caused more fignal revolutions in the administration of public affairs, or that faw the principles of the constitution more violently agitated and shaken.

In the first fession, the house of commons gave a conspicuous proof of its liberality and zeal for the sup-

port of government, by voting supplies for the fervice of the current year to the amount of upwards of twenty-one millions flerling. The fruitless expenditure of this enormous fubfidy produced, in the fol-· lowing session, the two celebrated resolutions which put an end to the American war, and at the same time afferted the right of the commons to controui, by their authoritative advice, the exercise of one of the most undoubted prerogatives of the crown. These votes were carried in direct opposition to, and in the face of the most strenuous exertions of the court party: they certain consequences, against the interests of several powerful classes of members of parliament, and are therefore strongly insisted on as a proof of the integrity and independence of that house of commons collectively confidered.

It next appears in the character of a reformer. By the bill for regulating the civil lift eflablishments, thirty-fix effices, tenable by members of parliament, were abolified, and an order of payment was framed, which rendered the accumulation of any future debt impracticable. On the fame principle of reformation of their own house, connected with a principle of public econ inv, the commons paffed an act for rendering contractors with government incapable of fitting in parliament. On the same principles, a bili was passed to disqualify all officers concerned in the collection of any branch of the revenue from voting in elections for members of parliament. On the same principles, several officers of the Exchequer were fuppressed, and the rest, whose emolu-

ments were excessive, and grew in exact proportion to the burthens of the public, were reduced to moderate and fixed falaries. On the fame principles, feveral important regulations, and the remedy of infinite corruptions, diforders and oppressions, were provided for in the bill for the management of the East India company's affairs, which was rejected in the house of lords. By the act for regulating the office of paymatter general, the accumulation of the public money in the hands of the paymatter, which had fometimes amounted to upwards of a million, was prevented, and the militated directly, and in their interests of such monies thereby faved to the public in future. fame house, for the purpose of afferting the freedom of elections, and the rights of the electors, rescinded the famous resolution relative to the Middlefex election, and expunged it from their journals.

> In its inquisitorial capacity, its conduct has not been univerfally received with the same approbation. Many looked for an enquiry into the causes and conduct of the American war; others regard as a notorious failure of duty. that the India delinquents were not profecuted to condign-punishment; and others expected a more vigorous investigation of the facts relative to the undue influence exercifed in the house of peers, and the impeachment of the inflruments em-

ployed therein.

But the most important point of view, in which the late parliament claims our attention, remains still to be confidered. During the short period of two years, that parliament faw no less than five ministers. in fuccession, at the head of public affairs. In the removal or appoint-

ment of these, the house of commons took no inconsiderable part; and its condust therein has been variously represented; on the one side, as actuated by a spirit of faction, which threatened the destruction of the very forms of our government; on the other, as supporting, with a becoming steadiness and perseverance, the true principles and spirit of the constitution.

The minister, under whose aufpices the house of commons was elected, at a conjuncture highly favourable to the interests of the court, found them, as was naturally to be expected, inclined to give government the most liberal and unreferved support, a proof of which we have already had occasion to mention. But the unfortunate campaign of 1781, having cauted an univerfal alarm for the fafety and very being of the empire, the house of commons found it necessary to interfere by their authoritative advice, and to indicate their withes for an entire change of councils. The minister, so soon as he perceived that he was no longer in possession of the considerce of the house, declared himself ready to refign his office whenever his majefty should think sit to name his fuccessor. Some delay intervening in the appointment of the new administration, so jealous were the commons of their authority, that threats were thrown out of having recour'e to the most violent of all parliamentary expedients, that of flopping the supplies of government*, if the defires of the house fhould not be speedily complied wi h.

The next administration, although formed out of a party whose strength in parliament had, never appeared in point of numbers to be very considerable, and though generally supposed not to enjoy the perfect good-will of the court, met, not withstanding these discouraging appearances, with an honourable and independent support during its short existence.

The administration of the noble earl, to whom his majesty next entrusted the direction of public affairs, passed almost entirely during the recess of parliament. It fel! unfortunately to his lot, and that of his colleagues, to negociate the terms of a general peace, which was figned at Verfailles, on the 20th of January 1783. Upon the affembling of parliament, this meafure was the first subject of their deliberations, and was judged to deferve a strong and severe cenfure. About the fame time an event took place, which appearing evidently to have his difmission for one of its principal objects, caused the minister to retire without a flruggle.

This event was the celebrated coalition; and it was on this occasion that the charge of faction and violence was first brought forward against that house of commons. There certainly can be no doubt; but that in consequence of this junction the house of commons was enabled to effectuate the removal of the minister whose misconduct they had just condemned; nay farther, perhaps to limit the king, in the choice of new ministers, to certain individual objects;

^{*} Set Mr. Thomas Pitt's (now lord Camelford) speech in the debates of 1782.

and this, in the language of many, who, though violent affertors of the authority of the commons on a fimilar occasion, but ten months before, professed, on the present, an uncommon zeal for the prerogative of the crown, was represented as forcing the king's closet, trampling on the monarchy, and taking the sceptre out of his majesty's hands: but, on the other side, these effects were faid to be the natural and inevitable confequences of that fystem of policy, and those established maxims of the conflitution, which had invariably, and so happily, prevailed ever fince the accession of the present family to the throne, and by which the jarring theoretic rights of the several branches of the legislature could alone be safely adjusted.

However this may be, there was no attempt at that moment to affert the prerogatives of the crown any further than in debate; and the leaders of the coalition confequently succeeded, according to established practice, to the offices of their

vanquished adversaries.

We have already related the grounds on which his majesty dismissed this ministry (the fourth within the year) from his fervice; the appointment of a fifth ministry, the high offence which feveral circumstances attending those two meaures gave to the house of commons, and their addresses to his majesty thereupon, for the removal of his new ministers. Some advantageous ground, which was at this time in possession of the court, made it a favourable opportunity for attempting to refift the practice of dismissing a minister at the requisition of the commons, which, if not actually trenching on the Vol. XXVII.

prerogative, was confidered as too deeply affecting the personal consequence of the sovereign. On the two former occasions, charges of a criminal nature either were or were ready to be brought forward against the minister, whose removal was fought after; and it is probable, that the ready compliance, at those times, with the wishes of the commons, was chiefly owing to their fears of provoking an hostile enquiry into their conduct. On the present, the minister was new in his office, and consequently unimpeachable as to his conduct therein; and the king was therefore advised, in answer to the requifitions of his parliament, to call for the specific charges, which were the grounds of those requisitions, as an essential part of the proceeding; fagaciously foreseeing, that if this principle was once admitted, it would often throw insuperable difficulties in the way of all such parliamentary proceedings. The transactions of the last year furnished two strong proofs of the truth of this speculation. It might well be doubted, for instance, whether the house of commons could have been brought to adopt a charge against the minister of the American war, in which they so long and so heartily supported him, notwithstanding they were convinced that his removal was a measure necessary for the falvation of the country? and, again, whether the maker of the late peace could have been formally charged and tried for that act, without endangering the public faith? The house of commons continuing fixed and unshaken in the fupport of what they deemed their privileges and authority, recourse was had to the last expedient which remained,

remained, that of a dissolution; the confequences of which we now proceed to lay before our readers.

The advantages which the ministerial party possess over their opponents, upon a premature dissolution of parliament, from their knowledge of the precise time when the writs for the new elections will be issued, are known to be at all times very confiderable; but on the present occasion, a variety of circumstances concurred, which tended to throw great additional weight

into the same scale.

During the three preceding months, the majority in the house of commons feemed more anxious to prevent a dissolution, than to provide for their individual fecurity in case such an event should take place. They appear to have confined their views fo entirely to the objects for which they were contending in parliament; as to have totally neglected both their general interests in the nation, and their particular connections as re-They beheld adpresentatives. dresses pour in from every quarter, without any, or at best but seeble and ill-concerted attempts either to oppose them in their progress, or invalidate them by counterpetitions. Thus, whatever motion there was in the country, being all on one fide, and in one direction, it appeared to be more general than perhaps it really was. acquired, nevertheless, by degrees, great strength and force, and not only drew within its vortex every thing that was light and affoat, but carried away even those whose principles were imagined to be more deeply rooted. No ties, no attachnents were able to hold against it. Friendship, gratitude, and even dependency, gave way. Several instances occurred, during the enfuing elections, in which the agents and servants of great men were found acting openly and avowedly against the party of their em-

ployers.

To these observations it must be added, that the object, upon which the contest between the house of commons and the court first broke out, and the points which came afterwards to be disputed between them, were not of a kind sufficiently popular to make their own way amongst the people at large. state of the British empire in the east was not at all felt, and but little heard of or understood by them. The privileges of the house of commons, though the foundation of the liberties of the people, do not appear at first fight to have a necessary connection with them; and some pains had been taken, during the present reign, to render them odious, by fetting them up in opposition to the claims of the people. Perhaps nothing requires greater management and address, than the use of delegated authority. As fear is the passion excited by inherent power, so are envy and jealoufy by that which is delegated. We cannot give away any power, even though we are not able to exercise it ourselves, without regarding the person who receives it in the fame disagreeable light that the miser does his heir.

On the other hand, administration possessed many great and peculiar advantages. Being eased, by the prevalence of their adversaries in parliament, of a confiderable part of the burthen of their public duty, they found themselves at sufficient leisure to prepare for an event.

at all times within their power, and which was fo cautiously concealed as to have drawn on the minister the imputation of a breach of faith. Indeed the novelty of the measure itself, the dangerous consequences that might arise from it, the anfwer received from the king relative to the affairs of India, the assurances conveyed to the house from Mr. Pitt, the appointment of a committee to examine papers from the India house, which took place, with the approbation of the chancellor of the exchequer, but a few days before the dissolution, kept the minds of their opponents at least in a state of inactive suspence, which caused the dissolution at length to burst upon them totally and universally unprepared.

These advantages were not neglected, and power, activity, and popularity, were exerted on a field neglected and almost deserted by the adversary. The event proved such as it was natural to expect. Upwards of one hundred and fixty members lost their seats, and of these almost the whole number were the friends of the late administration. So complete a rout of what was looked upon as one of the strongest and most powerful parties that ever existed in Great Britain, is

fcarcely to be credited.

, ,

Amongst the interests which on this occasion joined the court, that of the diffenters, and of the East India company and its fervants, were the most considerable.

On the 18th of May, both houses being affembled with the usual formalities, the house of commons proceeded to the choice of a speaker, when Mr. Cornwall was again placed in the chair. The day following, his majesty, in a speech from the throne, declared the causes of his calling the parliament. He assured them of the satisfaction he had in meeting them, after recurring, in so important a moment, to the sense of his people: and of his reliance, that they were animated by the fame fentiments of loyalty and attachment to the conflitution, which had been so fully manifested throughout the kingdom. He then directed their attention to the maintenance of the public credit, to the support of the established revenues, and to the affairs of the East India company: and, after warning them against adopting any measures for the regulation of these last, which might affect the constitution and our dearest interests at home, concluded with expressing his inclinations to support and maintain in their just balance the rights and privileges of every branch of the legislature *.

The strong expressions inserted in the addresses, of satisfaction and gratitude to his majesty for having

[K 2]

dissolved

^{*}Before the motion was made for an addres, Mr. Lee, in a long speech, stated to the house the conduct of the high bailist of Westminster, who had neglected making a return to the writ of election, on pretence of not having similar the security into the legality of the votes; and concluded with moving a resolution, declaring it to be "his duty to return two citizens to serve for the taid city." This motion, after a long debate, was negatived by a majority of 283 to 136. As this remarkable cause, though frequently agitated during the first sessions of this parliament, was not brought to a conclusion till the second, we shall refer the reader to that period of our history for a full account of the erguments and proceedings thereon.

dissolved the late parliament, occassoned a short debate. The necessity of having recourse to that measure, in order to settle a firm and constitutional administration, was strenuously urged on the one side; and, on the other, this necessity was as strenuously denied, unless it could be proved that the existence of the present administration was indispensably necessary either to the safety or the consti-

tution of the country.

With respect to the sense of the people, which it was faid had appeared to be decifively in favour of the present administration, some of those members who had formerly taken an active part with Mr. Pitt in the attempt to introduce a more equal representation in parliament, demanded on what grounds he could pretend that the genuine fense of the people had been collected in the new elections, fince he had himself enforced the necessity of a reformation, on the very fupposition that the people, as the law then stood, had little or nothing to do with them.

An amendment was proposed, to leave out such parts of the address as related to the above-mentioned points, but was rejected by a ma-

jority of 168.

On the 14th of June, the attention of the house was again called to this important subject by Mr. Burke, in a speech of great length, in which he examined with great freedom the dangerous principles upon which that act of power was both executed and defended by government.

He remarked, that the question might not appear at that time of very great consequence to some gentlemen; but to him it appeared of the utmost magnitude and im-

portance; and he was not ashamed to confess, that his whole mind and foul were full of it. A parliament had been fentenced, condemned, and executed, and no notice had yet been taken of so great and extraordinary an event! If the meanest subject in the land had died suddenly or by violent means, an inquest would have taken cognizance of the case, and enquired into the causes of his death: but the parliament of Great Britain had been put to a violent death; and no coroner had yet held an inquest on the body! no enquiry had been made whether it had been felo de fe, or murdered, or jure cæsus! Did the people then think the fudden death of parliament was a subject too trifling for enquiry? or did they think that all which might have been apprehended from fucn a death, had perished with the parliament? He feared that the fatal consequences of it would long furvive it, and be entailed on future parliaments.

Much had been said of the sense of the people, as the grounds on which ministers might rest their defence of the late dissolution; and on this head he was ready to confess, that the sense of the people, however erroneous at times, must always govern the legislature of this country: but it was difficult to collect that fense; and it was fometimes the duty of the better informed and more enlightened part of the community to refift the fense of the people, when it appeared that the people were deceived or misled. For his part, he did not think that the wifer part of the public approved of the dissolution of the late parliament, or difapproved of the measures which avowedly were the occasions of that event.

event. The people might be divided into three classes, one composed of persons who, dazzled with the lustre of the crown, can never bring themselves to think that government may be in the wrong; they were the political highflyers, who made it a point to support the crown à tort et à travers: this class, he said, was very numerous; and in it, he was forry to add, were to be found many very respectable characters. In the second class, he placed those who, the sworn enemies to the crown, were ever ready to fall upon the house of commons, because they conceived that house to be the constitutional guardians and defenders of that species of monarchy which in this country had ever been thought necessary for the well-being of government. These two bodies of men, he said, generally united in running down the house of commons, though with the most opposite views. The third class consisted of all those persons who did not enter into the other two: they were the moderate and impartial, who, alike friends to the crown and to the democratic part of the constitution, wished to maintain both in the full enjoyment of their respective prerogatives and privileges. Of these, he would not hesitate to say, full three-fourths went heart and hand with the late house of commons; the other fourth part, he believed, had been driven, by misrepresentations, into a confederacy with two classes of men, whose principles they equally detested, the lovers of absolute monarchy, and the fworn enemies of every species of regal government. He trusted, indeed, that many of them had lately been undeceived: it was the duty of the house of commons to warn the remainder of the dangers to which they exposed their liberties, through the delusion

under which they afted.

He feared, he said, there was a fettled plan to destroy, not the form, but the essence and essicacy of the house of commons. Doctrines big with danger to the constitution, had been broached within the last two years, first by a noble lord who was at the head of the administration before the last (the Earl of Shelburne) and lately revived by the minister who had received his political education at the feet of Gamaliel. In a speech from the throne, at the opening of the session before the last, the king was made to say by that minister, that "the people expected."

This assumption of the tribunitian power by the sovereign was truly alarming. When Augustus Cæsar modestly consented to become the tribune of the people, Rome gave up into the hands of that prince the only remaining shield she had to

protect her liberty.

The tribunitian power in this country, as in antient Rome, was wisely kept distinct and separate from the executive power: in this government it is constitutionally lodged in the house of commons; and to that house the people ought first to carry their complaints, even when they were directed against the measures of the house itself: but now the people were taught to pass by the door of the house of commons, and supplicate the throne for the protection of their liberties. He warned the members to beware of this double house of commons, which ministers were erecting on the foundation of their delusion; the commons of England in parlia-

 $[K]_3$ men

ment assembled; and the commons of England in corporation and county meeting dispersed:-an artful minister would crastily play off the one after the other: he would make use of a pliant house of commons to oppress the people; and of a deluded people, to awe a refractory or independant house of commons. If the proceedings of the late parliament had been really difagreeable to the people, why had they not petitioned that house against those proceedings? If they had petitioned, and their prayer had been difregarded, or treated with contempt, the addresses to the throne for a dissolution of parliament would have been extremely When public economy proper. became the general wish of the people, petitions were presented, not to the crown, but to the house of commons; but means had been contrived of late fo to delude the people, as to make them the very instruments of the degradation of that branch of the government, the destruction of which must necessarily be attended with the loss of their liberty. .

The East India bill had been made the specious pretext of the dissolution: it was represented as a violent attack upon the franchises of the people, an invasion of the royal prerogative, and a medium through which the late ministers intended to have secured to themfelves a power paramount to every power in the kingdom. In defence of that bill, he faid, that it did not appear reasonable, that the proprietors of East India stock should in future retain in their hands a power which they had so grossly abused; by which they had plundered and rendered miserable many millions of persons, who were under the pro-

tection of this nation: a power which had enabled them to enter into the most unjust and impolitic wars, the consequence of which brought very heavy expence upon this kingdom. As to the invalion of the royal prerogative, he was furprized to hear that brought as a charge laid at the door of the East India bill: the power of making war, and of carrying it on where and in what manner he pleased, was certainly one of the greatest prerogatives of the crown; and yet the late house of commons not only addressed the king not to carry on the war on the continent of America, but went fo far even as to vote that man an enemy to his country, who should advise the carrying it on, or who should assist in it; so that though Sir Henry Clinton, for instance, was bound by the mutiny act to obey the king's orders, and was even liable to be shot if he should refuse to obey them, still the resolutions of the house of commons should attach upon him, and sufpend the whole fystem of military fubordination; and yet that resolution had been supported by the warmest friends of the present minister, and by himself; and no one ever thought of making it a ground for the disselution of the parliament.

As to the patronage of the East India company, which it was faid ministers intended to make the means of rendering themselves paramount to the crown, he observed, that those who were at this moment in full possession of that patronage (the company) were very far from being independent of the crown, so far from being paramount to it; and he could affure the house on his conscience, and on his honour, that the persons who were to have been

at the head of the company's affairs, had been busied in devising means by which they might have put it most effectually out of their own power to derive any emolument or parliamentary support from their But had his right hofituation. nourable friend's bill been as bad as some people represented it to be, fill he would maintain that the king could not, constitutionally speaking, assign the existence of such a bill, as the reason for his dissolving the parliament: for, in the first place, he ought not to have known that fuch a bill was in existence; and, in the next, the house had a right to entertain whatever bill it pleased, even if it were possible that it could be treasonable; or, if it were even for lopping off a whole branch of the prerogative. A bill of exclusion had been entertained by the parliament: and if the day should come, when either a member of the house, or the whole house, should be made responsible for a part taken in any bill, on that day would the liberties of England expire.

He then produced a representation to be presented to his majesty, which confifled of many sheets of paper, folded like a lawyer's brief, and fet the house into a fit of laughter. He observed, that he meant his motion as an epitaph on his departed friend, the last parliament: that he had on some occasions written * long epitaphs to the memory of those that he honoured and respected; and on the present occafion he chose to follow the corpse to the fepulchre, and go through the ceremony of faying, "ashes to "ashes, and dust to dust," in sure and certain hopes, through the merit of the good works of the last parliament, that it would have a glorious and joyful refurrection, and become immortal.

No reply was made to this speech; but as soon as the remonstrance was read, and the question put by the speaker, there was a loud cry of No! and the motion was accordingly declared to have passed in the negative;.

On

* Probably alluding to an epitaph, faid to be written by him, on the Earl of Chatham.

+ As the great importance of the subject of this proposed address, and the light which it throws upon matters that do not feem to have been in general well understood, would render its omission inexcusable, we have thought it adviseable to insert it as a note, in order not to interrupt the course of our narrative. --- After some general expressions of duty and respect to his majefty, it represents, that, in the speech from the throne, his ministers have thought proper to use a language of a very alarming import, unauthorized by the practice of good times, and irreconcileable to the principles of this government. is the privilege and duty of this house to guard the constitution from all infringement on the part of ministers; and, whenever the occasion requires it, to warn them against any abuse of the authorities committed to them; but it is very lately !, that, in a manner not more unfeemly than irregular and preposterous, ministers have thought proper, by admonition from the throne, implying distrust and reproach, to convey the expectations of the people to us, their fole representatives; and have prefumed to caution us, the natural guardians of the conftitution, against any infringement of it on our parts.

‡ See king's speech, Dec. 5, 1782, and May 19, 1784.

On the 21st of June, the chan- veral resolutions, as the soundation cellor of the exchequer moved fe- of the act, fince known by the name

This dangerous innovation we, his faithful commons, think it our duty to mark; and as these admonitions from the throne, by their frequent repetition, feem intended to lead gradually to the establishment of an usage, we hold ourselves

bound thus folemnly to protest against them.

This house will be, as it ever ough to he, anxiously attentive to the inclinations and interests of its constituents: nor do we defire to straiten any of the avenues to the throne, or to either house of parliament. But the ancient order, in which the rights of the people have been exercised, is not a restriction of these rights. It is a method providently framed in favour of those privileges, which it preserves and enforces by keeping in that course which has been found the most effectual for anfwering their ends. His majesty may receive the opinions and wishes of individuals under their fignatures, and of bodies corporate under their feals, as expressing their own particular fense: and he may grant such redress as the legal powers of the crown enables the crown to afford. This, and the other house of parliament, may also receive the wishes of such corporations and individuals by petition. The collective sense of his people his majesty is to receive from his commons in parliament affembled. It would destroy the whole spirit of the constitution, if his commons were to receive that fense from the ministers of the crown, or to admit them to be a proper or a regular channel for conveying it.

That the ministers in the faid speech declare, "his majesty has a just and con-" fident reliance, that we (his faithful commons) are animated with the faine 66 fentiments of loyalty, and the fame attachment to our excellent constitution, " which he had the happiness to see so fully manifested in every part of the king-

" dom."

To represent, that his faithful commons have never failed in loyalty to his majefty. It is new to them to be reminded of it. It is unnecessary and invidious to press it upon them by any example. This recommendation of loyalty, after his majesty has fat for so many years, with the full support of all descriptions of his subjects, on the throne of this kingdom, at a time of profound peace, and without any pretence of the existence or apprehension of war or conspiracy, becomes in itself a source of no small jealousy to his faithful commons; as many circumstances lead us to apprehend that therein the ministers have reference to fome other measures and principles of loyalty, and to some other ideas of the con-

stitution, than the laws require, or the practice of parliament will admit.

No regular communication of the proofs of loyalty and attachment to the constitution, alluded to in the speech from the throne, have been laid before this house, in order to enable us to judge of the nature, tendency, or occasion of them, or in what particular acts they were difplayed; but if we are to suppose the manifestations of loyalty (which are held out to us as an example for imitation) confift in certain addresses delivered to his majesty, promising support to his majesty in the exercise of his prerogative, and thanking his majesty for removing certain of his ministers, on account of the votes they have given upon bills depending in parliament,-if this be the example of loyalty alluded to in the speech from the throne, then we must beg leave to express our serious concern for the impression which has been made on any of our fellow-fubjects by misrepresentations, which have seduced them into a feeming approbation of proceedings subvertive of their own freedom. We conceive, that the opinions delivered in these papers were not well considered; nor were the parties duly informed of the nature of the matters on which they were called to determine, nor of those proceedings of parliament which they were led to cenfure.

We

of the Commutation AA. He stated the country had of late increased to to the house, that the illicit trade of fo alarming a height, as to endanger almost

We shall act more advisedly.—The loyalty we shall manifest will not be the same with theirs; but, we trust, it will be equally sincere, and more enlightened. It is no slight authority which shall persuade us (by receiving as proofs of loyalty the mistaken principles lightly taken up in these addresses) obliquely to criminate, with the heavy and ungrounded charge of disloyalty and disaffection, an uncorrupt, independent, and reforming parliament. Above all, we shall take care that none of the rights and privileges, always claimed, and since the accession of his majesty's illustrious samily constantly exercised by this house (and which we hold and exercise in trust for the commons of Great Britain, and for their benefit) shall be constructively surrendered, or even weakened and impaired, under ambiguous phrases, and implications of censure on the late parliamentary proceedings. If these claims are not well-sounded, they ought to be honestly abandoned; if they are just, they ought to be steadily and resolutely maintained.

Of his majefty's own gracious disposition towards the true principles of our free conflitution, his faithful commons never did, or could entertain a doubt: but we humbly beg leave to express to his majesty our uneasiness concerning other new and unusual expressions of his ministers, declaratory of a resolution "to support, "in their just balance, the rights and privileges of every branch of the legisla-

" ture."

It were defirable that all hazardous theories concerning a balance of rights and privileges (a mode of expreffion wholly foreign to parliamentary ufage) might have been forborne. His majefty's faithful commons are well inftructed in their own rights and privileges, which they are determined to maintain on the footing upon which they were handed down from their anceftors; they are not unacquainted with the rights and privileges of the house of peers; and they know and respect the lawful prerogatives of the crown: but they do not think it safe to admit any thing concerning the existence of a balance of those rights, privileges, and prerogatives; nor are they able to discern to what object ministers would apply their fiction of balance; nor what they would consider as a just one. These unauthorized doctrines have a tendency to stir improper discussions; and to lead to mischievous innovations in the constitution.

That his faithful commons most humbly recommend, instead of the inconsiderate speculations of unexperienced men, that on all occasions, resort should be had to the happy practice of parliament, and to those solid maxims of government which have prevailed since the accession of his majesty's illustrious family, as furnishing the only safe principles on which the crown and parliament can pro-

ceed.

We think it the more necessary to be cautious on this head, as, in the last parliament, the present ministers had thought proper to countenance, if not to suggest, an attack upon the most clear and undoubted rights and privileges of this House*.

Fearing, from these extraordinary admonitions, and from the new doctrines, which seem to nave dictated several unusual expressions, that his majesty has been abused by false representations of the late proceedings in parliament, we think it our duty respectfully to inform his majesty, that no attempt whatever has been made against his lawful prerogatives, or against the rights and privileges of the

^{*} Resolutions relative to the acceptance of India Bills.

almost the very existence of several particularly that of tea. It had apbranches of the revenue, and more peared before the committee on smuggling,

peers, by the late house of commons, in any of their addresses, votes, or resofutions: neither do we know of any proceeding by bill, in which it was proposed to abridge the extent of his royal prerogative: but, if fuch provision had existed in any bill, we protest, and we declare, against all speeches, acts, or addresses, from any persons whatsoever, which have a tendency to consider such bills, or the persons concerned in them, as just objects of any kind of censure and punishment from the throne. Necessary reformations may hereafter require, as they have frequently done in former times, limitations and abridgments, and in some cases an entire extinction of some branch of prerogative. If bills should be improper in the form in which they appear in the house where they originate, they are liable, by the wisdom of this constitution, to be corrected, and even to be totally set aside, eliewhere. This is the known, the legal, and the fafe remedy: but whatever, by the manifestation of the royal displeasure, tends to intimidate individual members from proposing, or this house from receiving, debating, and passing bills; tends to prevent even the beginning of every reformation in the state; and utterly destroys the deliberative capacity of parliament. We therefore claim, demand, and infilt upon it, as our undoubted right, that no perfons shall be deemed proper objects of animadversion by the crown, in any mode whatever, for the votes which

they give, or the propositions which they make, in parliament.

We humbly conceive, that besides its share of the legislative power, and its right of impeachment, that, by the law and usage of parliament, this house has other powers and capacities, which it is bound to maintain. This house is affured, that our humble advice on the exercise of prerogative will be heard with the fame attention with which it has ever been regarded; and that it will be followed by the fame effects which it has ever produced, during the happy and glorious reigns of his majefty's royal progenitors; not doubting but that, in all those points, we shall be considered as a council of wisdom and weight to advise, and not merely as an accuser of competence to criminate*. This house claims both capacities; and we trust that we shall be left to our free discretion which of them we shall employ as best calculated for his majesty's, and the national fervice. - Whenever we shall fee it expedient to offer our advice concerning his majefty's fervants, who are those of the public, we confidently hope, that the personal favour of any minister, or any set of ministers, will not be more dear to his majesty, than the credit and character of an house of commons. It is an experiment full of peril, to put the representative wisdom and justice of his majesty's people in the wrong; it is a crooked and desperate design, leading to mischief, the extent of which no human wisdom can foresee, to attempt to form a prerogative party in the nation, to be reforted to as occasion shall require, in derogation from the authority of the commons of Great Britain in parliament affembled: it is a contrivance full of danger, for ministers to set up the representative and constituent bodies of the commons of this kingdom, as two separate and distinct powers, formed to counterpoise each other, leaving the preference in the hands of secret advisers of the crown. In such a situation of things, these advisers, taking advantage of the differences which may accidentally arife, or may purposely be fomented between them, will have it in their choice to refort to one or the other, as may best fuit the purpoles of their finisher ambition. By exciting an emulation and contest be-

tween

[&]quot;" I observe at the same time, that there is no charge or complaint suggested against my present ministers."—The king's answer, 25th February, 1784, to the address of the boxse of commons.

fmuggling, that only 5,500,000 lb. the East India company, whereas weight of tea was fold annually by the annual consumption of the king-dom

tween the representative and the constituent bodies, as parties contending for credit and influence at the throne, facrifices will be made by both; and the whole can end in nothing else than the destruction of the dearest rights and liberties of the nation. If there must be another mode of conveying the collective sense of the people to the throne than that by the house of commons, it ought to be fixed and defined, and its authority ought to be settled: it ought not to exist in so precarious and dependent a state, as that ministers should have it in their power, at their own

mere pleasure, to acknowledge it with respect, or to reject it with scorn.

It is the undoubted prerogative of the crown to dissolve parliament; but we beg leave to lay before his majesty, that it is, of all the trusts vested in his majesty, the most critical and delicate, and that in which this house has the most reason to require, not only the good faith, but the favour of the crown. His commons are not always upon a par with his ministers in an application to popular judgment: it is not in the power of the members of this house to go to their election at the moment the most favourable for them. It is in the power of the crown to choose a time for their dissolution whilst great and arduous matters of state and legislation are depending, which may be casily misunderstood, and which cannot be fully explained before that misunderstanding may prove fatal to the honour that belongs,

and to the confideration that is due, to members of parliament.

With his majesty is the gift of all the rewards, the honours, distinctions, fayour, and graces of the state; with his majesty is the mitigation of all the rigours of the law; and we rejoice to fee the crown possessed of trusts calculated to obtain good-will, and charged with duties which are popular and pleafing. Our trufts are of a different kind. Our duties are harsh and invidious in their nature; and justice and safety is all we can expect in the exercise of them. We are to offer salutary, which is not always pleafing, counfel: we are to enquire and to accuse: and the objects of our enquiry and charge will be for the most part persons of wealth, power, and extensive connections: we are to make rigid laws for the prefervation of revenue, which of necessity more or less confine some action, or restrain some function, which before was free: what is the most critical and invidious of all, the whole body of the public impositions originate from us, and the hand of Whilst, utimately, we are ferving them, and in the first instance whilst we are ferving his majesty, it will be hard, indeed, if we should see a house of commons the victim of its zeal and fidelity, facrificed by his ministers to those very popular discontents which shall be excited by our dutiful endeavours for the security and greatness of his throne. No other consequence can result from such an example, but that, in future, the house of commons, consulting its safety at the expence of its duties, and fuffering the whole energy of the state to be relaxed, will shrink from every fervice, which, however necessary, is of a great and arduous nature; or that, willing to provide for the public necessities, and, at the same time, to secure the means of performing that task, they will exchange independence for protection, and will court a subservient existence through the favour of those ministers of state, or those secret advisers, who ought themselves to stand in awe of the commons of

An house of commons, respected by his ministers, is essential to his majesty's service: it is fit that they should yield to parliament, and not that parliament should be new modelled until it is fitted to their purposes. If our authority is only to be held up when we coincide in opinion with his majesty's advisers, but is to be set at nought the moment it differs from them, the house of commons will

fink

dom was supposed, from good au- so that the illicit trade in this article thority, to exceed twelve millions *, was more than double the legal.

• The whole quantity of tea imported from China is about nineteen millions of pounds, of which it is conjectured that not more than seven is consumed in the other countries of Europe.

The

fink into a mere appendage of administration, and will lose that independent character which, inseparably connecting the honour and reputation with the acts of this house, enables us to afford a real, effective, and substantial support to his government. It is the deference shewn to our opinion, when we diffent from the tervants of the crown, which alone can give authority to the proceedings of this

house, when it concurs with their measures.

That authority once loft, the credit of his majesty's crown will be impaired in the eyes of all nations. Foreign powers, who may yet wish to revive a friendly intercourse with this nation, will look in vain for that hold which gave a connection with Great Britain the preference to an alliance with any other state. An house of commons, of which ministers were known to stand in awe, where every thing was necessarily discussed, on principles sit to be openly and publicly avowed, and which could not be retracted or varied without danger, surnished a ground of confidence in the public faith, which the engagement of no state dependent on the sluctuation of personal favour, and private advice, can ever pretend to. If faith with the bouse of commons, the grand security for the national faith itself, can be broken with impunity, a wound is given to the political importance of Great Britain, which will not easily be healed.

That there was a great variance between the late house of commons and certain persons, whom his majesty has been advised to make and continue as ministers, in defiance of the advice of that house, is notorious to the world. That house did not confide in those ministers; and they withheld their confidence from them for reasons for which posterity will honour and respect the names of those who composed that house of commons, distinguished for its independence. They could not confide in persons who have shewn a disposition to dark and dangerous intrigues. By these intrigues they have weakened, if not destroyed, the clear assurance which his majesty's people, and which all nations ought to have, of what are, and what

are not, the real acts of his government.

If it should be seen that his ministers may continue in their offices, without any signification to them of his majesty's displeasure at any of their measures, whilst persons considerable for their rank, and known to have had access to his majesty's facred person, can with impunity abuse that advantage, and employ his majesty's name to disavow and counteract the proceedings of his official servants, nothing but distrust, discord, debility, contempt of all authority, and general consusion, can

prevail in his government.

This we lay before his majefty with humility and concern, as the inevitable effect of a spirit of intrigue in his executive government; an evil which we have but too much reason to be persuaded exists and increases. During the course of the last session in broke out in a manner the most alarming. This evil was infinitely aggravated by the unauthorized, but not disavowed use which has been made of his majesty's name, for the purpose of the most unconstitutional, corrupt, and dishonourable influence on the minds of the members of parliament, that ever was practised in this kinguon. No attention, even to the exterior decorum, in the practice of corruption, and intimidation employed on peers, was observed: several peers were obliged under menaces to retract their declarations, and to recall their proxies.

The only remedy he could device on tea to so small an amount, as to for this evil was, to lower the duties make the profit on the illicit trade

The commons have the deepest interest in the purity and integrity of the peerage. The peers dispose of all the property in the kingdom, in the last resort; and they dispose of it on their honour and not on their oaths, as all the members of every other tribunal in the kingdom must do; though in them the proceeding is not conclusive. We have, therefore, a right to demand that no application shall be made to peers of such a nature as may give room to call in question, much less to attaint, our sole security for all that we posses. This corrupt proceeding appeared to the house of commons, who are the natural guardians of the purity of parliament, and of the purity of every branch of judicature, a most reprehensible and dangerous practice, tending to shake the very foundation of the authority of

the house of peers; -and they branded it as such by their resolution.

The house had not sufficient evidence to enable them legally to punish this practice, but they had enough to caution them against all confidence in the authors and abettors of it. They performed their duty in humbly advising his majesty against the employment of such ministers; but his majesty was advised to keep those ministers, and to dissolve that parliament. The house, aware of the importance and urgency of its duty with regard to the British interests in India, which were and are in the utmost dissorter, and in the utmost peril, most humbly requested his majesty not to dissolve the parliament during the course of their very critical proceedings on that subject. His majesty's gracious condescension to that request was conveyed in the royal faith, pledged to an house of parliament, and solemnly delivered from the throne. It was but a very sew days after a committee had been, with the consent and concurrence of the chancellor of the exchequer, appointed for an enquiry into certain accounts delivered to the house by the court of directors, and then actually engaged in that enquiry, that the ministers, regardless of the assurance given from the crown to an house of commons, did dissolve that parliament. We most humbly submit to his majesty's consideration the consequences of this their breach of public faith.

Whilit the members of the house of commons, under that security, were engaged in his majesty's and the national business, endeavours were industriously used to calumniate those whom it was found impracticable to corrupt. The reputation of the members, and the reputation of the house itself, was undermined in every

part of the kingdom.

In the speech from the throne relative to India, we are cautioned by the minifters, "not to lose fight of the effect any measure may have on the constitution of our country." We are apprehensive that a calumnious report spread abroad of an attack upon his majesty's prerogative by the late house of commons, may have made an impression on his royal mind, and have given occasion to this unufual admonition to the present. This attack is charged to have been made in the late parliament, by a bill which passed the house of commons in the late session of that parliament, for the regulation of the affairs, for the preservation of the commerce, and for the amendment of the government of this nation, in the East Indies.

That his majesty and his people may have an opportunity of entering into the ground of this injurious charge, we beg leave humbly to acquaint his majesty, that, far from having made any infringement whatsoever on any part of his royal prerogative, that bill did, for a limited time, give to his majesty certain powers never before possessed by the crown; and for this his present ministers (who, rather than fall short in the number of their calumnies, employ some that are contradictory) have slandered this house, as aiming at the extension of an

unconstitutional

not adequate to the risk. It was price of freight and insurance to the well known, that in this trade the shore was about 25 per cent. and the

unconstitutional influence in his majesty's crown. This pretended attempt to increase the influence of the crown, they were weak enough to endeavour to perfuade his majesty's people was amongst the causes which excited his majesty's re-

fentment against his late ministers.

Further, to remove the impressions of this calumny concerning an attempt in the house of commons against his prerogative, it is proper to inform his majesty, that the territorial possessions in the East Indies never have been declared, by any public judgment, act, or instrument, or any resolution of parliament whatsoever, to be the subject-matter of his majesty's prerogative; nor have they ever been understood as belonging to his ordinary administration, or to be annexed or united to his crown; but that they are acquisitions of a new and peculiar description, un-

known to the ancient executive constitution of this country.

From time to time, therefore, parliament provided for their government according to its discretion, and to its opinion of what was required by the public necessities. We do not know that his majesty was entitled, by prerogative, to exercise any act of authority whatsever in the company's affairs, or that in effect such authority has ever been exercised. His majesty's patronage was not taken away by that bill; because it is notorious that his majesty never originally had the appointment of a single officer, civil or military, in the company's establishment in India; nor has the least degree of patronage ever been acquired to the crown in any other manner or measure, than as the power was thought expedient to be granted by act of parliament; that is, by the very same authority by which the offices were disposed of and regulated in the bill, which his majesty's servants have falsely and injuriously represented as infringing upon the prerogative of the crown.

Before the year 1773 the whole administration of India, and the whole patronage to office there, was in the hands of the East India company. The East India company is not a branch of his majesty's prerogative administration, nor does that body exercise any species of authority under it, nor indeed from any British title,

that does not derive all its legal validity from acts of parliament.

When a claim was afferted to the India territorial possessions in the occupation of the company, these possessions were not claimed as parcel of his majesty's patrimonial estate, or as a fruit of the ancient inheritance of his crown. They were claimed for the public. And when agreements were made with the East India company concerning any composition for the holding, or any participation of the profits of those territories, the agreement was made with the public, and the preambles of the several acts have uniformly so stated it. These agreements were not made (even nominally) with his majesty, but with parliament; and the bills making and establishing such agreements always originated in this house, which appropriated the money to await the disposition of parliament, without the ceremony of previous consent from the crown even so much as suggested by any of his ministers; which previous consent is an observance of decorum, not indeed of strict right, but generally paid when a new appropriation takes place in any part of his majesty's prerogative revenues.

In pursuance of a right thus uniformly recognized, and uniformly acted on, when parliament undertook the reformation of the East India company in 1773, a commission was appointed as the commission in the late bill was appointed; and it was made to continue for a term of years, as the commission in the late bill was to continue; all the commissioners were named in parliament, as in the late bill they were named. As they received, so they held their offices, wholly

independent

the insurance on the inland carriage per cent. The duty on tea, as it about 10 per cent. more, in all 35 then stood, was about 50 per cent.; so that

independent of the crown; they held them for a fixed term; they were not removeable by an addrefs of either house, or even of both houses of parliament, a precaution observed in the late bill, relative to the commissioners proposed therein; nor were they bound by the strict rules of proceeding which regulated and restrained the late commissioners against all possible abuse of a power which could not fail of being diligently and zealously watched by the ministers of the crown, and the proprietors of the stock, as well as by parliament. Their proceedings were, in that bill, directed to be of such a nature as easily to subject them to the strictest revision of both, in case of any malversation.

In the year 1780, an act of parliament again made provision for the government of those territories for another four years, without any fort of reference to prerogative; nor was the least objection taken at the second, more than at the first of those periods, as if an infringement had been made upon the rights of the crown; yet his majesty's ministers have thought fit to represent the late commission as an entire innovation on the constitution, and the setting up a new order and

estate in the nation, tending to the subversion of the monarchy itself.

If the government of the East Indies, other than by his majesty's prerogative, be, in effect, a fourth order in the commonwealth, this order has long existed; because the East India company has for many years enjoyed it in the fullest extent, and does at this day enjoy the whole administration of those provinces, and the patronage to offices throughout that great empire, except as it is controuled by act

of parliament.

It was the ill-condition, and ill-administration of the company's affairs, which induced this house (merely as a temporary establishment) to vest the same powers which the company did before possess, (and no other) for a limited time, and under very strict directions, in proper hands, until they could be restored, or further provision made concerning them. It was therefore no creation whatever of a new power, but the removal of an old power, long fince created, and then existing, from the management of those persons who had manifestly and dangerously abused their trust. This house, which well knows the parliamentary origin of all the company's powers and privileges, and is not ignorant or negligent of the authority which may veit those powers and privileges in others, if justice and the public fafety so require, is conscious to itself, that it no more creates a new order in the state, by making occasional trustees for the direction of the company, than it originally did in giving a much more permanent truft to the directors, or to the general court of that body. The monopoly of the East India company was a derogation from the general freedom of trade belonging to his majefty's people. The powers of government, and of peace and war, are parts of prerogative of the highest order. Of our competence to restrain the rights of all his subjects by act of parliament, and to veil those high and eminent prerogatives even in a particular company of merchants, there has been no question. We beg leave most humbly to claim as our right, and as a right which this house has always used, to frame such bills, for the regulation of that commerce, and of the territories held by the East India company, and every thing relating to them, as to our discretion shall feem fit: and we affert and maintain, that therein we follow, and do not innovate on the conflitution.

That his majetty's ministers, misled by their ambition, have endeavoured, if possible, to form a faction in the country against the popular part of the constitution; and have therefore thought proper to add to their slanderous accusation against a house of parliament, relative to his majesty's prerogative, another of a

ditferen

that the smuggler had an advantage as the voyage from England to over the fair dealer of 15 per cent. the continent might be easily repeated

different nature, calculated for the purpose of raising sears and jealousies among the corporate bodies of the kingdom, and of persuading uninformed persons belonging to those corporations to look to, and to make addresses to them as protectors of their rights, under their several charters, from the designs which they, without any ground, charged the then house of commons to have formed against charters in general. For this purpose they have not scrupled to affert, that the exertion of his majesty's prerogative in the late precipitate change in his administration, and the dissolution of the late parliament, were measures adopted in order to rescue the people and their rights out of the hands of the house of commons,

their representatives.

We trust that his majesty's subjects are not yet so far deluded as to believe that the charters, or that any other of their local or general privileges, can have a solid security in any place but where that security has always been looked for, and always found, in the house of commons. Miserable and precarious indeed would be the state of their franchises, if they were to find no defence but from that quarter from whence they have always been attacked. But the late house of commons, in passing that bill, made no attack upon any powers or privileges, except such as an house of commons has frequently attacked, and will attack (and they trust, in the end, with their wonted success) that is, upon these which are corruptly and oppressively administered; and this house do faithfully assure his majesty, that we will correct, and, if necessary for the purpose, as far as in us lies, will wholly destroy every species of power and authority exercised by British subjects to the oppression, wrong, and detriment of the people, and to the impoverishment and desolation of the countries subject to it.

The propagators of the calumnies against that house of parliament have been indefatigable in exaggerating the supposed injury done to the East India company by the suspension of the authorities which they have, in every instance, abused; as if power had been wrested, by wrong and violence, from just and prudent hands; but they have, with equal care, concealed the weighty grounds and reasons on which that house had adopted the most moderate of all possible expedients for rescuing the natives of India from oppression, and for saving the interests of the real and honest proprietors of their stock, as well as that great national, commercial

concern, from imminent ruin.

The ministers aforesaid have also caused it to be reported, that the house of commons have confiscated the property of the East India company. It is the reverse of truth. The whole management was a trust for the proprietors, under their own inspection (and it was so provided for in the bill) and under the inspection of parliament. That bill, so far from confiscating the company's property, was the only one which, for several years put, did not, in some shape or other,

affect their property, or reftrain them in the disposition of it.

It is proper that his majesty and all his people should be informed, that the house of commons have proceeded, with regard to the East India company, with a degree of care, circumspection, and deliberation, which has not been equalled in the history of parliamentary proceedings. For fixteen years the state and condition of that body has never been wholly out of their view: in the year 1767 the house took those objects into consideration, in a committee of the whole house: the business was pursued in the following year: in the year 1772, two committees were appointed for the same purpose, which examined into their affairs with much diagence, and made very ample reports: in the year 1773, the proceedings were carried to an act of parliament, which proved inessection to its purpose; the

peated four or five times in the year: he therefore proposed to reduce the duty on tea to 12%, 10%, per cent.

As this regulation would cause a deficiency in the revenue of about 600,000%, per annum, he proposed

to

opprefflons and abuses in India having since rather increased than diminished, on account of the greatness of the temptations and convenience of the opportunities, which got the better of the legislative provisions calculated against ill practices then in their beginnings: insomuch that, in 1781, two committees were again instituted, who have made seventeen reports. It was upon the most minute, exact, and laborious collection and discussion of facts, that the late house of commons proceeded in the reform which they attempted in the administration of India, but which has been frustrated by ways and means the most dishonourable to his majest, so government, and the most pernicious to the constitution of this kingdom. His majety was so sensible of the disorders in the company's administration, that the consideration of that subject was no less than six times recommended to this house

in speeches from the throne.

The refult of the parliamentary enquiries has been, that the East India company was found totally corrupted, and totally perverted from the purposes of its institution, whether political or commercial; that the powers of war and peace given by the charter had been abused, by kindling hostilities in every quarter for the purposes of rapine; that almost all the treaties of peace they have made, have only given cause to so many breaches of public faith; that countries once the most flourishing are reduced to a state of indigence, decay, and depopulation, to the diminution of our strength, and to the infinite dishonour of our national character; that the laws of this kingdom are notoriously, and almost in every instance, despifed; that the servants of the company, by the purchase of qualifications to vote in the general court, and, at length, by getting the company itself deeply in their debt, have obtained the entire and abfolute mastery in the body, by which they ought to have been ruled and coerced. Thus their malveriations in office are supported instead of being checked by the company. The whole of the affairs of that body are reduced to a most perilous situation; and many millions of innocent and deserving men who are under the protection of this nation, and who ought to be protected by it, are oppreffed by a most despotic and rapacious tyranny. The company and their fervants having strengthened themselves by this confederacy, have let at defiance the authority and admonitions of this house employed to reform them; and when this house had felected certain principal delinquents, whom they declared it the duty of the company to recall, the company held out its legal privileges against all reformation; positively refused to recall them; and supported those who had fallen under the just censure of this house, with new and stronger marks of countenance and approbation.

The late house discovering the reversed situation of the company, by which the nominal servants are really the masters, and the offenders are become their own judges, thought fit to examine into the state of their commerce; and they have also discovered that their commercial assairs are in the greatest disorder; that their debts have accumulated beyond any present or obvious future means of payment, at least under the actual administration of their assairs; that this condition of the East India company has begun to affect the sinking fund itself, on which the public credit of the kingdom rests, a million and upwards being due to the customs, which that house of commons, whose intentions towards the company have been so grossly misrepresented, were indulgent enough to respite. And thus, instead of conflicating their property, the company received without interest (which in such a case had been before charged) the use of a very large sum of the public money. The revenues are under the peculiar care of this house, not only as the

Vol. XXVII. [L] revenues are under the peculiar care of this house, not only as the

to make good the same by an additional window tax. This tax, he said, would not be felt as an addi-

tional burthen, but ought to be confidered as a commutation, and would in fact prove favourable to the subject:

revenues originate from us, but as, on every failure of the funds fet apart for support of the national credit, or to provide for the national strength and safety, the task of supplying every deficiency salls upon his majesty's faithful commons, this house must, in effect, tax the people. The house therefore, at every moment, in-

curs the hazard of becoming obnoxious to its constituents.

The enemies of the late house of commons resolved, if possible, to bring on that event. They therefore endeavoured to mifrepresent the provident means adopted by the house of commons for keeping off this invidious necessity, as an attack on the rights of the East India company; for they well knew, that on the one hand if, for want of proper regulation and relief, the company should become insolvent, or even stop payment, the national credit and commerce would sustain an heavy blow; and that calamity would be juftly imputed to parliament, which after fuch long enquiries, and such frequent admonitions from his majesty, had neglected so effential and fo urgent an article of their duty: on the other hand they knew, that, wholly corrupted as the company is, nothing effectual could be done to preferve that interest from ruin, without taking for a time the national objects of their trust out of their hands; and then a cry would be industriously raised against the house of commons, as depriving British subjects of their legal privileges. The restraint, being plain and fimple, must be easily understood by those who would be brought with great difficulty to comprehend the intricate detail of matters of fact, which rendered this suspension of the administration of India absolutely necessary on motives of justice, of policy, of public honour, and public safety.

The house of commons had not been able to devise a method, by which the re-

The house of commons had not been able to devise a method, by which the redress of grievances could be effected through the authors of those grievances; nor could they imagine how corruptions could be purified by the corruptors and the corrupted; nor do we now conceive, how any reformation can proceed from the known abettors and supporters of the persons who have been guilty of the misdemeanors which parliament has reprobated, and who for their own ill purposes have given countenance to a salse and delusive state of the company's affairs, fabricated

to mislead parliament, and to impose upon the nation.

Your commons feel, with a just resentment, the inadequate estimate which your ministers have formed of the importance of this great concern. They call on us to act upon the principles of those who have not enquired into the subject; and to condemn those who, with the most laudable diligence, have examined and scrutinized every part of it. The deliberations of parliament have been broken; the season of the year is unfavourable; many of us are new members, who must be wholly unacquainted with the subject, which lies remote from the ordinary course of

general information.

We are cautioned against an infringement of the constitution; and it is impossible to know, what the secret advisers of the crown, who have driven out the late ministers for their conduct in parliament, and have dissolved the late parliament for a pretended attack upon prerogative, will consider as such an intringement. We are not furnished with a rule, the observance of which can make us safe from the resentment of the crown, even by an implicit obedience to the dictates of the ministers who have advised that speech: we know not how soon those ministers may be disavowed; and how soon the members of this house, for our very agreement with them may be considered as objects of his majesty's displeasure. Until by his majesty's goodness and wisdom the late example is completely done away, we are not free.

Ject: a house, for instance, of nine windows, which would be rated at 10s. 6d. might be supposed to confume 71b. of tea; the difference between the old duties on which, and the new duty proposed, might, at an average, amount to 1/. 5s. 10d. fo that such a family would gain by the

commutation 15s. 4d.

But the principal benefit he expected from this measure was the absolute ruin of the smuggling trade, which, he faid, sublisted almost entirely on the profit of their teas. Another benefit would be, the timely and necessary relief it would afford the East India company. this regulation they would find a vent for thirteen, inflead of five millions of pounds of tea, and would be enabled to take twenty more large ships into their service.

The act met with a warm opposition in both houses of parliament. It was denied to have any claim to the principle of commutation-Tea, though an article of pretty general use, was fill an article of luxury;

the admission of light into houses was indifpenfably necessary; the act therefore, in effect, compelled all persons, whether they drank tea or not, to pay a tax for it. The chief benefit from the meafure would accrue to the Chinese, who, by the increasing consumption of tea, and demands for a higher-priced fort, would draw out of this country money to double the amount they had done before. The company might, indeed, derive confiderable gains; but they must all come out of the pockets of the people, without any return; and one truth would be made very clear, that the trade of the company was not a matter of fuch infinite confequence to the revenues of the kingdom, fince, without the intervention of their imports, we could raife the same sums upon our houses and windows at home.

But allowing the general principles of the bill to be unexceptionable, it was reprobated as a dangerous experiment. The duty on rea

We are well aware, in providing for the affairs of the East, what an adult strength of abuse, and of wealth and influence growing out of that abuse, his majesty's commons had, in the last parliament, and we still have, to struggle with. We are fensible that the influence of that wealth, in a much larger degree and measure than at any former period, may have penetrated into the very quarter from

whence alone any real reformation can be expessed.

If, therefore, in the arduous affairs recommended to us, our proceedings should be ill adapted, feeble, and inesfectual; if no delinquency should be prevented, and no delinquent should be called to account; if every person should be caressed, promoted, and raifed in power, in proportion to the enormity of his offences; if no relief should be given to any of the natives unjustly dispossessed of their rights, jurifdictions, and properties; if no cruel and unjust exactions shall be forborne; if the fource of no peculation, or oppreffive gain should be cut off; if, by the omission of the opportunities that were in our hands, our Indian empire should fall into ruin irretrievable, and in its fall crush the credit, and overwhelm the revenues of this country, we stand acquitted to our honour, and to our conscience, who have reluctantly feen the weightiest interests of our country, at times the most critical to its dignity and fafety, rendered the sport of the inconsiderate and unmeasured ambition of individuals, and by that means the wisdom of his majesty's government degraded in the public estimation, and the policy and character of this renowned nation rendered contemptible in the eyes of all Europe.

was one of the main pillars of the revenue; it was paid without a murmur, and by prudent regulations might be very greatly extended. It was also much doubted, whether it would produce the effects expected from it in the suppression of smuggling. The price of tea on the continent was $7\frac{1}{2}$ per cent. cheaper than at the company's sales, and this, added to the $12\frac{1}{2}$ per cent. duty, it was contended, would be a sufficient compensation for all the

risks run by the smuggler.

The public measures next brought forward by the minister, related to an object that required all the addrefs and management he possessed. The first was a bill to enable the East India company to divide 8 per cent. intereston their capital. By the fudden dissolution of the late parliament, the committee to whom the examination of the state of the company's affairs had been referred, was prevented from making any progress in that business; and tho' the enquiry was refumed as early as possible in the present session, yet, before any report could be made, the house was reduced to the necesfity, either of authorizing the company to make a dividend, without any information relative to their abilities so to do, or to endanger their credit, by refusing its consent. All the difgraceful and dangerous circumstances of this dilemma were strongly urged by the late ministers against their successors; and as the best and safest means of extricating the public out of the difficulty, it was proposed to make the dividend 6 per cent. instead of 8. It was admitted on all sides, that the affairs of the company were, at least, not in the most flourishing condition; and it was stated, not only as a

mockery, but as an act of real injuffice to the public, that, while the company was applying to parliament for a confiderable pecuniary relief, they should take care to divide amongst themselves as much as they had divided under the most favourable circumstances; and that they should not take upon themselves any part of the distresses occasioned by their own mismanagement, but lay all upon the public.

On the other fide, the necessity of the case, and the probable grounds for supposing that the company might be indulged in a dividend of 8 per cent. without any detriment to the public, were chiefly insisted on. It was also urged in favour of the company, that their distresses did not arise from their own faults, but that they had partaken in the general calamity which, in consequence of the war, had involved the whole country.

The bill, as originally proposed, passed the house of commons without a division; and after a warm debate in the house of lords, passed,

on a division of 28 to q.

The fecond act was to allow the company a further respite of duties due to the Exchequer; to enable them to accept of bills beyond the amount prescribed by former acts of parliament; and to establish their future dividends.

These propositions gave rise to frequent debates. The partiality of the minister towards the India company was allowed to be highly and justly merited; and the proofs he gave them of his gratitude in the commutation act, the dividend act, and the present bill, kept pace with his sense of the obligation he owed them. But hitherto, it was observed, he had been discharging

9

the debt out of other people's pockets, and it remained to be teen, in his bill for the better government of their affairs, whether he would be as ready to furrender to them his ministerial power, as he was to affit them with the public money.

As an amendment to the first object of the bill, it was proposed by Mr. Dempiter, that the company should pay 5 per cent. for the money owing to the public; but the mo-

tion was negatived.

With respect to the authorizing the acceptance of bills, an objection was started by Mr. Fox, which, if it be allowed any weight, would be of the utmost consequence to the public. Parliament, he observed, having a superintending power over the company, and its confent being necessary to the acceptance of the bills in question, the public might well conclude that the resources of the company were equal to their payment of those bills, if parliament should authorize their acceptance, and might thereby be induced to take them as good fecurity: as therefore parliament, which is also the guardian of the public interests, would be the cause why the money was advanced, so, in case of insolvency, it would be bound in equity to fee that no one fuffered from the effects of its partiality, negligence, or incapacity.

This doctrine, it was contended on the other fide of the house, was totally inadmissible; and the case was stated in the following manner:—By the act of 1773 the public became entitled to a certain share in the company's profits, after a dividend of 8 per cent.; and, as a security for this share, the company were bound not to accept of

bills beyond a certain amount, until it was paid, without the confent of the commissioners of the treasury. When therefore parliament gives fuch confent, it amounts only to this, that the public confents to give up. for the present, the security it possessed for the payment of its share in the company's profits.

The extreme inconfiftency between the third object of the bill and the first was handled with great severity. To support the first, it would be necessary to shew, that the affairs of the company were in fo deplorable a state as to stand in need of every possible assistance. To justify the last, it was required to prove, that they were in fo flourishing a condition as to afford an enormous dividend. The preference given by the minister to the company's interests over those of the public, weighed down and finking under the burthen of taxes, was again reverted to; and the house was warned against the rapid strides with which the factions of the India company, after plundering and ravaging the East, were advancing to controul and domineer over the government and councils of this king. dom.

After feveral divisions, the bill passed both houses, and was sollowed by an act "for the better" government of the affairs of the "East India company," &c. This act, though framed upon the same model with that brought in by Mr. Pitt in the last parliament, yet differed from it considerably in several material points. The powers of the board of controul, which, in contrast to the plan of the late ministry, and in compliance with the temper of those times, was kept as subordinate as possible, were now

[L] 3 greatly

1667

greatly enlarged. In cases of urgency, which might not admit the delays of consultation, and in cases of fecrecy, which might not admit of previous communication, they are enabled to issue and transmit their own orders to India, without their being subject to the revision of the court of directors. It also vests in the governor-general and council an absolute power over the other presidencies in all points relative to transactions with the country powers, and in all applications of the revenues and forces in time of war, with a power of suspension in case of disobedience.

The second part of the bill contains a variety of internal regulations respecting the affairs of India. The clauses relative to the debts of the Nabob of Arcot, to the disputes between him and the Rajah of Tanjore, and to the relief of dispossessed Zemindars, and other native landholders, were adopted from Mr. Fox's India bill, with some exceptions and limitations. Various restrictions are also laid upon the patronage of the directors, and retrenchments directed to be made in the company's establishments.

The third part of the bill relates to the punishment of Indian delinquency. All British subjects are made amenable to the courts of justice in England for all acts done in India. The receiving of prefents is declared to be extertion, and disobedience of orders, and all corrupt bargains to be misdemeanors, and punishable as such. Power is given to the governors of the several settlements to feize all persons suspected of carrying on illicit correspondence, and, if necessary, to send them to England. Every company's fervant is required, within two months

after his return to England, to deliver in upon oath to the court of exchequer, an inventory of his real and personal estates, and a copy thereof to the court of directors for the inspection of the proprietors; and, in case any complaint should be made thereupon by the board of controul, the court of directors, or any three proprietors possessing flock to the amount conjunctively of 10,000 l. the court of exchequer are required to examine the person complained of upon oath, and to imprison him until he shall have answered the interrogatories put to him to their fatisfaction; and any neglect or concealment herein is punished by imprisonment, forseiture of all his estates, both real and personal, and an incapacity of ever ferving the company again.

Lastly; for the more speedy and effectual profecution of persons charged with crimes committed in the East Indies, a new court of justice is appointed, consisting of

three judges, appointed by the three courts, four peers, and fix members of the house of commons: the four peers to be taken by lot out of a lift of 26, which shall be chosen by ballot at the commencement of every fession of parliament, and the fix commoners out of a list of 40 members, chosen in the fame manner; liberty being given to the party accused, and to the profecutor, to challenge a certain number of the same. also directs, that all depositions of witnesses taken in India, and all writings received by the court of

out by them, shall be received as legal evidence. The judgment of the court is made final, and to extend to fine and imprisonment, and

to

directors, and copies of those sent

to declaring the party incapable of ever ferving the company in any

capacity whatever.

This bill met with a strenuous opposition in almost every stage of its progress through both houses. As the principle of the first part of the bill is the same with that brought in by Mr. Pitt in the late parliament, it is unnecessary for us to go over again the grounds on which it was opposed and defended. extension of the power of the board of controul, a measure adopted for the purpose of giving greater vigour and efficacy to the whole lystem, was objected to as incongruous to the avowed principle of the bill, and insufficient for the purpofes alledged to be aimed at by it. The enlarged powers conferred on the governor-general were also objected to as an inversion of the order of government, which requires that authority, exercised at a distance from the controuling power, and fubject to almost infuperable temptations, should be as limited as possible. The bill was founded on these notorious factsthat the government of the company at home, in the hands of the directors, was weak and impolitic, and that the conduct of their fervants abroad was disobedient, cruel, and rapacious; yet the bill confirmed the government in the hands of the former, and increased the powers of the latter. A board of controul was indeed instituted; but this confusion of all the essential powers of government, the nominal fovereignty of the court of directors, the arbitrary superintendance of the board of controul, and the despotic power conferred on the governor-general, seemed to be the most complete recipe for composing

a weak, inefficient, and corrupt government, that human invention

could fuggest.

In answer to these objections it was afferted, that the adjustment of these several powers had been regulated by a due attention to the nature of the object, to the rights of individuals, and to the fafety of the constitution. That the whole plan was necessarily an experiment; but that it was evident, from the form of our own polity, that a mixed government did not imply one weak With respect to the or inefficient. great authority vested in the governor-general, it was defended as most fuitable to the genius and prejudices of the country where it was to be exercifed.

In the second part of the bill, it was remarked, that the clauses refpecting discbedience of orders, the commencing of wars, and the fuccession to offices by feniority, were rendered nugatory by feveral exceptions and limitations. exceptions were, on the other hand, defended as necessary precautions against circumstances and events in which it might be necessary to permit the exercise of a discretionary The inefficiency or the clause relative to the oppressed native landholders, the rumous delay which would attend the mode of proceeding directed for their relief, and the abutes to which it was liable, were also strongly objected to; but the clause was adopted by the majority on the same grounds as the former.

The last part of the bill encountered a more vehement opposition, and the minister was called on, but in vain, to submit it to the free judgment of the house by making it a separate act. The trial by a $[L]_4$ jury

jury of peers has ever been confidered in this kingdom as a right of fo facred a nature, that the flightest attempt to infringe upon it had hitherto never failed to occasion an universal alarm. But the institution of a new court of judicature was not the only innovation which the bill made upon the constitution. The obligation to swear to the amount of property, and the powers granted to the courts of enforcing interrogatories, tended to force perfons to criminate themselves, and were modes of inquisitorial proceedings unknown to the subjects of this island. It was confidently denied, that there was any necessity for fo alarming a departure from the effablified principles and practice of the conditution; and it was therefore prefumed, that it could have been done with go other than a corrupt view, to draw the rich and powerful servants of the East India company into a dependance upon the crown for its protection.

Notwithstanding the weight of popular odium, which the minister was like'y to incur by this promising, he nevertheless persisted in fragional his measure. He resoluted in conviction, that the common counts of justice were totally have quate to the task of doing suctional justice upon Indian

delinquents, and that there were many crimes committed there for which the common law had provided no redress .- At the same time he did not conceive that the principle on which he proceeded was fo totally unknown in the jurisprudence of this kingdom. It was recognized in the whole code of martial law. As to the influence of the crown, he trusted he had sufficiently guarded against any apprehensions, by the mode directed for the conflitution of the new court of iudicature.

The bill at length passed both houses, after frequent divisions, in which very large majorities followed the opinion of the minister.

On the 30th of June Mr. Pitt opened the national accounts for the prefent year, or what is generally termed the Budget.

After having recapitulated the supplies which had been granted by parliament, and the ways and means for raising them, he stated, that the ways and means fell just within 6,000,000 l. of the sum voted for the supplies; and this last sum he proposed to raise by a loan. The terms which he had come to with the subscribers were as follows; viz. for every f. 100 subscribed, the public would give

Thus the fum to be paid by the public would be formewhat short of what would be lette: however this would be made up to the money-

lender by a douceur of lottery tickets, which would cost the public nothing: to a subscriber of £.1,000 should be given fix lottery tickets,

and so on in proportion to the increased amount of each subscription.

With respect to the unfunded debt, which amounted to upwards of £.12,000,000 in navy bills, and £.1,000,000 in ordnance debentures, though he intended to fund only seven millions of this debt, still, as most of the navy bills actually bore interest, and as the interest on that part which he did not mean to £.280,000, he proposed to lay on taxes * ... year for the interest of the whose, no withstanding only half or it would be funded.

· Agreeable to this calculation, the sum necessary for paying the interest on the loan, the part of the unfunded debt which he proposed to sund, and the sour per cents, on that which he would leave unfunded till the next year, would amount to a little more than £.900,000; so that if the new taxes should produce the sums that he expected from them, there would be a surplus of somewhat more than £.30,000 in favour of the public.

The taxes which he produced, met in general but with little opposition, if we except that which proposed an additional duty on coals, and which was finally rejected, and fome others substituted in its room.

He concluded with declaring, that he had studiously endeavoured to do what he held to be the indispensable duty of every person honoured with the high office he held; viz. to disguise nothing from the public that affected their real interest, but to bring every particular of that nature forward; and, how-

ever great the personal risque and inconvenience, however great the danger of incurring popular odium by proposing heavy burthens on the people might be, not to shrink from that painful part of duty, if such burthens were by the exigency of affairs required to be imposed.

The fessions closed with a motion brought forward by Mr. Dundas, for the reitoration of the estates forfeited in Scotland in the rebellion of 1745.-As this meature had for its object the relief of individuals, whose unequivocal attachment and loyalty to his present majesty and his family could not be supposed, even in a less liberal and less enlightened age than the present, to be tainted or affected by the crimes of their ancestors, it met with the perfect approbation of the commons.-In the house of lords, however, it was opposed by the lord chancellor, both on the grounds of its impolicy and its partiality. It wat impolitic, he faid, as far as it rendered nugatory the fettled maxim of the British constitution, that treason was a crime of so deep a dye, that nothing was adequate to its punishment but the total eradication of the person, the name, and the family, out of the fociety which he had attempted to hurt. This was the wisdom, he said, of former times. But if a more enlightened age chose to relax from the established severity, he thought it ought to be done with gravity and deliberation.

It was, he faid, partial, because the estates forseited in 1715, and which were forseited upon the same grounds and principles as those in

^{*} For these taxes, and their computed amount respectively, see the Appendix to the Chronicle, page 304.

1745, were passed over in filence, .proceedings, and his concern for the whilit even a person who had forfeited in 1690 was included in the provision .- The bill nevertheless passed the lords, and received the royal affent.

The king, on the 20th Aug. 20th, of August, put an end to the fellion, by a speech from the throne; in which, after expressing his approbation of their

additional burthens which they had been obliged to lay upon the public, he adverted to the important objects, with respect to trade and commerce, yet to be provided for; and he trusted, that such regulations would be framed, upon a full investigation, as might be calculated to promote the wealth and prosperity of every part of the empire.

H A P. Χ.

The second session of the parliament opened. The king's speech recommends the final adjustment of the commercial intercourse with Ireland, the further suppression of smaggling, the consideration of the rejects of the commissioners of accounts, and he making regulations in different offices. Earl of Surrey's exceptions to the freech. The minister's answer. Lord North's animadversions on the mention which had been made of a parliamentary reform. Mr. Burke objects to the speech, on account of its taking no notice of India uffairs, and propojes an umendment in the address. Min fler replies to Lord North.—History of the celebrated Westminster election, which continued for upwards of fix weeks, and was concluded only on the day previous to the return of the writ. High bailiff grants a scrutiny, which is protested against by Mr. Fox. Brought before parliament and often discussed. Arguments for and against the scrutiny. Mr. Fox's animated appeal, sarcastically attacking the minister. Mr Pitt's reply, charging Mr. Fox with detestable conduct in politics. Various questions and divisions on the subject. The scrutiny at lest quashed, and Lord Hood and Mr. Fox in consequence returned .- Provisions by Mr. Fox's India bill, for adjusting the Nabob of Arcol's debts; also by Mr. Pitt's. Court of directors pursue measures, in conequence of directions in the laster, which are superseded by the board of control . Earl of Carlifle's motion thereon-wurmly debated, but negatived without a division. The same transaction agitated in the bouje of commons by Mr. Fox, and defended by Mr. Dundas. Mr. Smith, chairman of the company's, fentiments. Sir Thomas Rumbold's. Burke s ful investigation of the subject. The motion negatived, 164 to 69, -Mr. P.st's mouse to amend the representation in parliament; particulars of his proposal. Not generally approved. Mr. Fo.c's objections. Arguments for and against the measure. Negatived .- General review of the national finances by the minister. Objections by the opposition. Contents of the budget. - Bill fir appointing commissioners to enquire into abuses, and report ab croations for better conducting business, in the publie offices, brought in by the minister. Objections thereto. Arguments in 113

HISTORY OF EUROPE. [171

its favour. Passes in the commons by a large majority. In the lords receives very material amendments.—Mention of the steps taken to settle the commercial intercourse with Ireland. Close of the session.

THE second session opened on the 25th day of January In the speech from the throne, the object particularly recommended to the attention of both houses, was the final adjustment of the Commercial Intercourse between Great Britain and Ireland. fuccess that had attended the meafures taken last session, for the suppression of smuggling, was next mentioned, as an encouragement to apply, with continued affiduity, to that important object. And, finally, the reports of the commissioners of accounts, and fuch further regulations as might appear necessary in the different offices of the kingdom, were submitted as matters worthy of their early confideration.

The address, which, as usual, was an echo to the speech, passed in the house of lords without either comment or any sort of opposition. In the house of commons, the earl of Surrey made a few remarks, on what he looked upon as important

deficiencies in the speech.

First, the form of expression, by which the annual estimates were mentioned, left the public altogether at a loss, whether any new burthens were to be imposed or not: and, in the next place, he was astonished that, among other affairs of importance, the reduction of the army had not been so much as glanced at. Such a matter was of the most essential consequence to this country, and therefore demanded the most serious attention of parliament.

With respect to his majesty's as-

furance of his hearty concurrence in every measure that could tend to secure the true principles of the constitution, he remarked, that expresfions of fo general a nature, coming from the throne, and unapplied to any particular object, required some explanation. He then farcastically demanded, whether the rights of juries, which had lately suffered so violent an attack, was the matter alluded to? or whether the Westminster scrutiny, by which the rights of election had been violated, was the object to which the expresfion bore reference? or perhaps it might be the reform of the reprefentation in parliament that was meant; and this, when he called to mind the opinions of the gentleman whom he concluded to be the framer of the speech, he could not but hope and believe to be the case; and he wished him to consider, that the spirit which had lately discovered itself both in Ireland and Scotland, as well as in many parts of England, made it necessary for the house, as well as the public, to know whether the question of a more equal representation was to be brought forward as a measure sanctioned by government.

The chancellor of the exchequer rose to answer the objections made by Lord Surrey. With regard to the first, whether there was to be a loan, and any new taxes? it was a point which he conceived that was not the proper day for discussing.—The language of his majesty to that house, on the subject of supply, was the language proper for his majesty

172] ANNUAL REGISTER, 1784-5.

to hold: he had told them, that he kad ordered the estimates for the enfaing year to be laid before them, and that he confided in their liberality and zeal to grant the necesfary fupplies. In the address, they had promised to fulfil his majesty's expectations. This being the case, they must have the estimates before them, and know what the exigencies of the public fervices did require, before it would be possible for any man to fay what quantum would be wanted.—The other matter pointed out by the noble lord, as a matter that ought to have been mentioned in the speech, viz. Whether there was to be any further reduction of the army? was a question which belonged to a separate and distinct discussion, which gentlemen well knew would be brought on at a future day, but certainly was not entitled to make any part of his majefty's speech from the throne.-With regard to the measure of a reform in the representation of the people in parliament, he was not of opinion that the most practicable mode of accomplishing that object, would have been to bring it explicitly forward in his majesty's speech. Great and wise men had entertained various conceptions of that important matter. He was willing to give it all the fair play to which the ardent defire of the people, its own momentous confequence, and his fincere inclination, entitled it to. On this business he laboured incessantly. It was that which of all others was the nearest his heart: but at this very early period of the session, to have stated it specifically, was impossible. Much was still to do. His ideas were not matured. It comprehended a great variety of confiderations. It

related to the effentials and vitals of the conftitution: it therefore required the most delicate attention. It was a path which he was determined to tread, but he knew with what tenderness and circumspection it became him to proceed. He should undoubtedly give sufficient previous intimation; and he must entreat and conjure every gentleman in the house to come on that day with a mind free from all prejudices, and give the subject that impartial, fair, and solid discussion, which its importance required.

Lord North declared himfelf a determined enemy to any alteration of the conflitution in so delicate and important a point. Convinced as he was of the excellence of our confliction, he confidered all attempts at innovation as highly dangerous to the very being of the constitution itself, and therefore he should uniformly oppose them. To talk of fecuring the true principles of the conflitution by any innovation, appeared to him to be fo direct a contradiction in terms, that he could by no means agree with the noble earl in the confiruction he wished to put on the words spoken from the throne.

He then adverted to Mr. Wyvill's circular letter on the subject, and particularly to that part of it which stated, that Mr. Pitt had promifed to exert his whole power, as a man and as a minister, honestly and boldly, to carry a proposition of parliamentary reform. He asked, What was meant by the opposition of the word minister to the word man? He said, he presumed the meaning was, that the minister was to do something more than the man could do, and what that something was, he declared he was at a loss to imagine.

He

HISTORY OF EUROPE. T173

He asked also, What was meant by the words boneftly and boldly? and enumerated the former efforts made by Mr. Pitt, to procure a parliamentary reform, in order to prove that a minister could do no mere than a man: but by the introduction of the words honestly and boldly, it appeared, he faid, as if a suspicion had been entertained, that the minister avould not do fo much as the man. He then reminded fuch gentlemen who had formerly voted against a reform, of the indelible difgrace they would infallibly entail on themselves, if they gave the minister that support which they had formerly refused to the man.

The total filence which the king's speech observed, relative to the affairs of India, called up Mr. Eurke; who, after ridiculing the speech, on account of the centradictory meanings that had been put upon it, adverted to what he confidered as an unpardonable omission therein. This filence (proceeded Mr. Burke) is indeed an alarming confession of that diffress which it forbears to mention. But though the speech of the minister conveys no information, I have lately scen a king's speech, which was sufficiently explicit on the dreadful occasion: a king (alluding to Mr. Hastings) who rules even with more authority than the British monarch; who has told of distresses which were not before believed, and proved the falshood of those representations, on the faith of which the nation had been induced to grant the aids of last sellion. After dwelling for some time on the enormous degree of profusion and peculation prevalent in our government in the East Indies, he pledged himself, in the most solemn manner, to support his affertions with proofs the molt irrefragable; and concluded his fpeech, by moving an amendment to the address, to the following pur-

" Convinced, by fatal experience, that every diversion of the revenues of the East Indies, from the local establishments, or just appropriation, must ultimately tend to the ruin of that country, and to lay additional burthens upon this, your faithful commons beg leave to affure your majesty, that we will enquire minutely into the circum-Stances, to prevent peculation in future, and to punish the offenders, if they can possibly be discovered."

He faid he would not prefs the house to a division upon this amendment, but content himfelf with putting it on the journals of the house.

The chancellor of the exchequer rose a second time to take notice of the manner in which Lord North had treated the words quoted from Mr. Wyvill's letter. The letter. he faid, was not his, neither was he accountable for any particular phrases it contained: but it was to his mind very clear, from the words " as a minister and as a man," what the gentleman meant to convey; namely, that in any fituation, public or private, in office, or out of office, he would give the propofition his full support. With respect to the words "boldly and honeftly," upon which the noble lord had thrown fo much farcaim, he supposed the noble lord, from the experience of his own use of power when in office, was induced to think it an impossible thing for a minister to act boldly and honeftly.

The question of the amendment

ANNUAL REGISTER, 1784-5.

was afterwards put, and negatived without a division; and the address

passed nem. con.

The most prominent feature of the present session of parliament, whether we consider its real importance as a constitutional question, or the warmth and energy with which it was discussed, was the Weltmintler forutiny.

At the late general election, Lord Hood, Mr. Fox, and Sir Cecil Wray, offered themselves as candidates to represent that city in par-

liament.

The first of these gentlemen was elected by a very large majority; the struggle betwixt the two last was long and obstinate: after continuing the contest for upwards of fix weeks, it was finally concluded on the 17th day of May 1784, leaving a majority of 235 voters in favour of Mr. Fox. The high bailiff, at the requisition of Sir Cecil Wray, the unsuccessful candidate, granted a ferutiny into the poll which he had taken, on the day on which it closed, and which was the day previous to the return of his writ.

This mode of proceeding was on the fpot formally protested against by Mr. Fox, and also by several of

the electors .

Immediately on the meeting of the new parliament, the conduct of the high bailiff in granting the fcrutiny, under the circumstances above-mentioned, was warmly taken up by the opposition, and as warmly defended by the minister and his friends.

After the subject had been debated, as well by counsel at the bar of the house, as by the members themselves, in every shape, and as often as it could be brought before them, both by petitions from Mr. Fox and the electors, the proceeding of the high bailiff was justified; and it was resolved, by a very confiderable majority, on a motion of Lord Mulgrave's, "That the high " bailiff of Westminster do proceed " in the scrutiny for the said city, " with all practicable dispatch."

Agreeable to this resolution of the house, the high bailiff proceeded with the ferutiny during the remainder of the fession, and during the recess. Not quite two parishes out of the feven, into which Westminster is divided, were finished. when the parliament met the fecond time, and yet the scrutiny had then continued for eight months. It was calculated (taking into confideration that one of the parishes already fcrutinized was comparatively small) that the business already gone through was not more than an eighth of the whole. Of the votes on the fide of Mr. Fox, feventy-one had been objected to in the first parish, and the objections made good only against twenty-five: in the fame parish, out of thirty-two of the voters for Sir Cecil Wray, which were objected to, twentyseven were declared illegal.

In the second parish, out of two hundred objected to, Mr. Fox lost eighty; Sir Cecil Wray, out of feventy-five, at that time objected to (for the examination was not

closed) had fixty struck off.

In this state did the Westminster fcrutiny again come before the

house,

^{*} See an official copy of the high bailiff's return, and also of these protests, page 279, in the Appendix to the Chronicle.

HISTORY OF EUROPE. [175

house, upon a petition from several of the electors, the 8th of February, when the high bailiff, and his counsel, Mr. Hargrave and Mr. Murphy, underwent along examination at the bar of the house, touching the practicability of carrying on the ferutiny, and the difficulties and delays attending the same. The high bailist gave in evidence, that, calculating from what had been already done, it would take certainly not less, but probably a much longer time, than two years, to finish the scrutiny. The day following, Mr. Welbore Ellis moved, "That Thomas Cor-" bett, esq; high bailiff of the city " of Westminster, having finally " closed the poll for members to " represent the said city, do forth-"with obey the faid writ, and " make a return of the precept di-" rected to him for that purpose." This motion brought the merits of the whole question again before the house, and was long and ably debated. during several days, by Lord Mulgrave, the master of the rolls, the attorney and folicitor-general, Mr. Bearcroft, Mr. Hardinge, Mr. Dundas, and Mr. Pitt, on the one fide; and on the other, by Mr. Lee, Sir Thomas Davenport, Mr. Anstruther, Mr. Adam, Mr. Taylor, Mr. Powis, Mr. Ellis, Mr. Montagu, Lord North, Mr. Sheridan, and Mr. Fox.

The arguments used in this debate are reducible to two heads; first, the legality of the scrutiny, under the circumstances of the case; and secondly, its expediency.

On the first head it was argued, in support of the motion, that by statute the writ was returnable on the day specified in it; and that this appeared clearly from an act of Henry the Sixth, by which an action of debt was given to a person

aggrieved by any return, the act expressly providing that such action should be brought within three months after the meeting of parliament. The meeting of parliament and the return of the writ must therefore have been considered as co-existent in point of time, or it would have been absurd in them to give a man an action, which could be so easily deseated if the practice introduced by the present parliament should prevail; for the sheriff not making any return for three months, or, as it might happen in the present case, three years, after the meeting, no action could be brought against him, because by law it must be brought within three months after the meeting, or not at

The statute of the 10th and 11th of William III. was next infisted on, which requires the sheriff to make his return on or before the day of the meeting of parliament: this clause, it was said, virtually included all inferior returning officers, who, by making their returns to the fheriff, must enable him to obey his writ, and transmit it to the crownoffice in due time, before the opening of the fession; and this construction of the statute is further confirmed by what is directed in the case of writs for the election of members during the fitting of parliament, which are not made returnable within any limited time. The difference between the two cases is very striking; the king was supposed to know best when a new parliament ought to meet, and therefore he fummens it to meet on a certain day; and it is necessary the writs should be all returned on that day, that the commons may be as fully represented as possible, before parliament

176] ANNUAL REGISTER, 1784-5.

parliament proceeds to make laws. But it is different with respect to a vacancy made by death or otherwise, in a house of commons already sitting: the house cannot possibly be full; but a reasonable dispatch is requisite in filling the vacancy, and the act therefore only directs that the return shall be made within fourteen days after the election.

The ground of legal analogy was next reforted to, and it was maintained, that no sheriff, or other officer, could legally continue to act under the authority of any writ or precept after the date when the same was made returnable: on the day, therefore, that the precept issued to the high bailiff was directed to be returned to the sheriff, he was, quoad hoc, functus efficio, and became as incompetent to continue the poll or scrutiny, as if the writ had never iffued at all.

It was maintained, in the third place, that the protraction of a scrutiny beyond the exigence of the writ was contrary to the uniform and invariable practice of parliament. In the great Oxfordshire contest, the sheriff granted a scrutity, which lasted till the day before the writ was returnable, and then closed it, contrary to the wishes and entreaties of the parties that had demanded it. He then returned all the four can-The house did not condidates. demn the sheriff; on the contrary, it fat from day to day to determine who ought to have been returned. Lastly, the illegality of the proceeding was argued, on the ground of its being contrary to reason, and leading to the most absurd as well as dangerous consequences. If the power assumed by the high bailist, of protracting the return beyond the time specified in the writ, were once recognized, it would invest return. ing officers with a power of controlling one of the most arbitrary and irrelistible prerogatives of the fovereign, that of affembling his parliament at such time and place as he may think proper. On the other hand, it might become the means of depriving the people of their rights, by packing a parliament, in which the members of the most inconfiderable boroughs would take their seats, whilst the representatives of counties, of Westminster, Norwich, Liverpool, Briftol, Newcastle, and every other populous place, might be engaged in attending scrutinies.

It was further observed, that if the legislature had intended to authorize a fcrutiny in every case in which it might be demanded, it would doubtlefs have expressly provided for the same, and not have left it entirely in the discretion of the returning officer; but it was generally agreed that no fuch obligation existed, except in the city of London, where a provision was made for it by a special act of parliament. In the late elections, the sheriff of Bedfordfhire had refused a scrutiny, though at the close of the poll there was only a majority of one vote; yet the house had not considered his conduct as in any way reprehensible. The returning officers of Southwark, Lancaster, &c. had also refuled to grant a scrutiny, although

But if it should be granted, that the scrutiny was within the strict line of legality, yet it was contended, that the authorizing the high bailist to proceed therein was neither expedient nor equitable. If it had been the intention of the house

it had been demanded.

HISTORY OF EUROPE. [*177

to do the most speedy and effectual justice to all the parties concerned, they would doubtless have directed the bailiff to make fuch a return as his judgment should distate (the only thing required of him by his oath) and would have themselves proceeded to correct the return, if it had been vitiated by any errors in the election. The act of Mr. Grenville had established the proper tribunal, with adequate powers, for the trial of contelled elections; whereas the court of fcrutiny had neither power to compel the attendance of evidence, nor authority to examine them on oath, or to punish them for contempt or prevarication: it had, therefore, at least a suspicious appearance for the house to wave its own privileges, and to recur to inadequate modes of trial, by which the city might be deprived of its representatives for three years, and the house be at last obliged to revise the whole proceeding in a committee. The partiality and injustice of their proceeding was still farther marked, by their not only authorizing, but directing, the bailiff to proceed in the scrutiny, even after they had eftablished his discretion, either to continue it or not, and after he had himself declared, that he was ready to make a return, if the house should permit him.

Mr. Fox, who bore a most distinguished part in the debate, concluded these arguments by a pathetic appeal to the seelings, the honour, and the justice of the house. He said, he believed no one could doubt, that the only object the minister could have in view was, to harrass and persecute an individual, whom he had chosen to make the victim of his resentment. He had always wished to stand well with the right honourable gentleman; he re-

Vol. XXVII.

membered the day he had first congratulated the house on the acquisition of his abilities; it had been his pride to fight, fide by fide with him, the battles of the constitution, little thinking that he would one day defert his principles, and lend himself to be the instrument of that fecret influence, which they had both combated fo fuccefsfully. He might have been prepared to find a formidable rival in the right honourable gentleman; a rival that would leave him far behind in the pursuit of glory; but he never could have expested, that he would have descended fo low as to be the court perfecutor of any man. I fancied, said Mr. Fox, I faw in him so much generofity of foul, so much elevation of mind, that fo groveling a passion as malice could not have found an afylum in his breaft. If he thinks that it is merely for a feat in parliament that I am contending, he knows me not; but I was willing to take the hard talk of stemming the tide of misrepresentation, that had artfully and studiously been disseminated through the kingdom. I was defirous that the citizens of Westminfter, to whom my public measures were best known, who knew even my private foibles, as I had been bred, and had always lived among them, should pals judgment on my political conduct; and proud I am of the issue, which has taught the more diffant parts of the kingdom that they were missed. But he declared upon his honour, that when he recollected that the greatest ornaments of this country had been facrificed to po, ular prejudices; that Lord John Cavendish had been thrown out by the citizens of York; that General Conway, Mr. Coke, Mr. Bakar, &c. had loft their elections, he should be forry if, by an election [M]

178*] ANNUAL REGISTER, 1784-5.

election for any other place than Westminster, he had been robbed of the glory of fuffering in fuch company. He faw plainly, he faid, that it was a pecuniary contest, and that his friends were to be tired out by the expence of the contest. feretiny on both fides could not coft less than £.30,000 a year. was enough to shake the best fortunes. His own last shilling might be casily got at, as he was poor; but still, little as he had, he would fpend to the last shilling. If, in the end, he should lose his election, it would not be, he well knew, for want of a legal majority, but for want of money ! and thus would he, perhaps, be deprived of his right, and the electors of Westminster of the man of their choice, because he was not able to carry on a pecuniary contest with the treasury.

In answer to these arguments, it was contended, that the statutes adduced did not directly apply to the case, which they would doubtless have done, if it had been within the intention of the legislature, since the circumstances were such as might easily have been foreseen; that there is nothing so urgent and positive in what is called the exigence of the writ, as to take from the returning officer his discretion; but that, on the contrary, he is obliged by his oath to satisfy his conscience before he proceeds to make a re-

turn.

The journals of parliament, otherwise than by indirect and far-fetched analogies, were also totally silent upon the subject; and, in opposition to the cases adduced, that of Sir Rowland Wynne and others, who had petitioned against false returns on the very ground of a scrutiny being denied, was strongly insisted on. With respect to writs in the courts

below, it was maintained, that the analogy was equally in favour of the proceeding then adopted; it being well known, that upon reafonable grounds being affigned, time was frequently allowed to the sheriff beyond the period specified in the writ.

With respect to the argument drawn from the dangerous purposes to which the power granted to returning officers might be abused, this was the case with every discretionary power; and similar mischiefs might on the other hand be apprehended, if the power of resusing a scrutiny was lodged in them.

On the ground of expediency it was remarked, that no arguments drawn from that fource, however plaufible, could be admitted against the politive law of the land. committee appointed by Mr. Grenville's act was a tribunal to try an election, not to make one, and the election was certainly not completed till the return was made. And what return could the high bailiff make in the present state of the business? it must be a double return; in which case the city would remain unrepresented, probably, for as long a period as by the present mode of proceeding; nay, perhaps, for a much longer, as no one could pretend to fay that their enquiries would be finished within one fession; and if that should happen,. the whole business must be taken up de novo in the next.

In reply to the address of Mr. Fox to the house, Mr. Pitt remarked, that he wondered not at that gentleman's zeal and eagerness to hold himself out to the world as the object of ministerial perfecution; it was well worth his while to endeavour to appear in that light; ray, he had no doubt but he would suf-

fer

HISTORY OF EUROPE. [*179

fer martyrdom itself, if he imagined it would restore him to that rank in the esteem of the public, which he had forfeited by his detellable conduct in politics, and thereby lost every portion of popular confidence. He acknowledged, that it would have been more for the ease and convenience of administration, to have let Mr. Fox take his feat quietly for Westminster; and that meafure they should certainly have adopted, had they been more inclined to confult their own accommodation than the just rights of the electors, and the true purposes of substantial justice.

An amendment was moved by Lord Mulgrave, to leave out of the original motion, all the words but that, and to infert the words following, "the speaker do acquaint the " high bailiff-first, that he is not " precluded by the resolution of " this house, communicated to him " on the eighth of June last, from " making a return whenever he " shall be fatisfied in his own judg-" ment that he can fo do; and fe-" condly, that this house is not fa-"tisfied that the fcrutiny has been " proceeded in as expeditiously as " it might have been; -that it is " his duty to adopt and enforce " fuch just and reasonable regula-" tions as shall appear to him most " likely to prevent unnecessary de-" lay in future; that he is not pre-** cluded from so doing by want of " confent in either party; and that " he may be assured of the support of this house in the discharge of

On the division there appeared, for the amendment, 174; against it, 135; and accordingly the high bailiff was called to the bar, and informed by the speaker of the foregoing resolution.

" his duty."

It appeared from this last division, that the profecution of the ferutiny was not defended by any thing like fo numerous a majority as during the preceding session. The novelty of the case, the fear of its being drawn into a precedent, the difficulties and delays attending it, and the appearance, whether well or ill founded, that it exhibited of a personal persecution, began to have their effect in the house. It was not therefore to be expected, that a contest, which was commenced by the opposition under the most discouraging circumstances, should be abandoned at the moment when it began to take a turn in their favour. Accordingly another petition, on the 18th of February, was presented by Colonel Fitzpatrick from the electors, praying to be heard by counfel at the bar, in defence of their just rights and privileges, and to flate new falls, which they were not apprized of at the time of prefenting their former petition. The new facts, mentioned in the petition, related to an offer which was made by Mr. Fox's counsel, whilst in the parish of St. Anne, to go next into the parithes of Saint Margaret and Saint John (wherein Mr. Fox was flated to be most vulnerable) but this propolition was refused by the counsel for Sir Cecil Wray.

On the motion made by Colonel Fitzpatrick for calling in the counfel to be heard, an amendment was moved by lord Frederick Campbell, "that the counsel be restrained from going into any other matter than fuch as may prove the evidence offered at this bar on Wednesday, the 9th of February, defective and incomplete; or into fuch other matters as may have

arisen $[M]_2$

180°] ANNUAL REGISTER, 1784-5.

arisen subsequent to the order of the

house on the faid day."

This amendment his lordship proposed, he said, to check the could firm arguing against the legality of the scrutiny, which ought not now to be impeached, as the house had already given judgment on that head. The amendment, after much debate, was carried by a majority of 51—the numbers being, for the amendment, 203—against it, 145.

The counter refusing to plead under the restrictions imposed on them by the refolution, the high bailiff was called to the bar, and examined as to the offer made by Mr. Fox's counsel, to go immediately into the parishes of Saint Margaret and Saint John. The high builiff gave in evidence, that fuch an offer was made, and not accepted by the other party; and after being examined to some other points, he was taken very ill, and obliged to withdraw. Colonel Fitzpatrick then moved, "That it appearing to this house, that Thomas Corbett, Esquire, high bailiff, having received a precept from the sheriff of Middlesex, for electing two citizens to ferve in parliament for the city of Westminder, and having taken and finally closed the poll on the 17th of May last, being the day next before the day of return of the faid Writ, he be now directed forthwith to make a return of his precept of members chosen in pursuance thereof."

This motion was rejected by a majority of nine only, the numbers for it being 136, against it 145. The same motion was again brought forward on the 3d of March, by alderman Sawbidge, and the question of adjournment

was moved on it by the chancellor of the exchequer, which passed in the negative—the numbers being, for the adjournment 124, against it 162. The main question was then put, and carried without a division.

Thus, after a struggle in parliament for two sessions, terminated the Westminster scrutiny, and the high bailist the day following made a return of Lord Hood and Mr. Fox.

We have already Feb. 18th. mentioned the refolution moved by Mr. Dundas, relative to the debts of the nabob of Arcot in the month of April 1782, together with the fulpicious nature of those debts, and their mischievous influence upon the government of the Carnatic. In the India bill, brought in by Mr. Fox, the new commissioners were directed, without delay, to examine into the origin and justice of these claims; and a cautionary clause was inferted, to forbid in future any of the company's fervants to acquire mortgages, or have any pecuniary tranfactions with the native princes of India.

In the regulating bill of the last fessions, the cautionary clause was omitted by Mr. Pitt, but the examination into the nature and circumstances of the debt is referred to the court of directors, "as far as the materials they are in possession of shall enable them to do;" and it is enacted, "that they shall give such orders to their prefidencies and servants abroad, for compleating the investigation thereof, as the nature of the case shall require, and for establishing, in concert with the Jaid nabob, such funds for the discharge of those debts achich shall appear to be justly due, according to their respective rights of priority.

HISTORY OF EUROPE. [*18]

priority, as shall be confishent with the rights of the said united company, the security of the creditors, and the honour and dignity of the said nabob."

The court of directors, in execution of the trust reposed in them, prepared orders to be fent to their council at Madras, in which, after stating the suspicious circumstances under which many of the debts appeared to them to have been contracted, they direct them, in obedience to the positive injunctions of the act, to proceed to a more complete investigation of the nature and origin thereof. Thefe orders being communicated to the board of controul, were rejected by them, and a new letter drawn up, in which the claims of the creditors were all, with some little limitation, established, and a fund for their discharge assigned out of the revenues of the Carnatic, and the priority of payment fettled amongst the feveral classes of creditors. Αt a meeting of such of the nabob's creditors as were in England, thefe orders were publicly read; and, on the ground of this proceeding, a motion was made in the house of lords, by the earl of Carlisle, on the 18th of February, "That there be laid before the house, copies or extracts of all letters or orders iffued by the court of directors, in pursuance of the injunctions contained in the 37th and 38th clauses of the regulating act of the last fcssion."

In support of the motion, the dangerous consequences of suffering the board of control to superfede the authority of a positive act of parliament, and the suspicious circumstance of its clandestinely interfering in an enormous money transaction, the management of

which had been expressly delegated to other persons by an act of the legislature, were strongly insisted on by the noble earl who made the motion, and by lord viscount Stormont. Lord Loughborough, in a long and eloquent speech, entered largely into the fraudulent and illegal nature of the nabob's debts, and into the state of the revenues, in order to prove, that, even allowing the board of controul not to have been guilty of an arbitrary assumption of power, directly contrary to the provisions of the Hatute, yet, that their orders tended to authorize and give effect to transactions of the most corrupt and atrocious nature, highly injurious to the interests of the company, and ruinous in their contequences to the whole country of the Carnatic.

On the other fide, Lord Sydney declared he faw no reason why he frould confert to the production of the papers called for. The noble earl had not thought proper to inform the house for what purpose he moved for them. Parliament had, for feveral tessions, been cmployed in debating upon the affairs of India, and it had not appeared that their affairs were the more prosperous on that account. A new plan had just been adopted for their better management; and would the house be so uncandid as again to interfere, and not to give credit to the persons entrusted with fo important a charge for the rectitude even of their first measures? Lord Walfingham declared, that he believed the facts, upon which the motion was grounded, to be falfe. Lord Rawdon was apprehensive, lest the papers called for might convey dangerous information to our enemies. The lord chancellor took $[M]_3$ the

182*] ANNUAL REGISTER, 1784-5.

the same ground, and also argued on the indecency, as well as the mischief, of disturbing the operations of government upon mere fuggestions and surmises. But the motion, he said, was neither becoming their wisdom nor their convenience to adopt, fince no length of fession would be capable of comprehending the whole of their bufiness, if their time was to be taken up in debating on motions for papers, not founded upon any plea of necessity, and supported only by allusions to rumours from places which it was even below their dignity to hear named. These arguments prevailed with the majority, and the motion was rejected without a division.

On the 28th, a mo-Feb. 28th. tion to the same effect was made by Mr. Fox in the house of commons. On this occasion, Mr. Dundas himself undertock the defence of the board of controul. In the first place he maintained, that the conduct of the board had been within the strict letter of the statute, infomuch as they are enabled, by a clause in the act, to originate orders in cases of urgent necessity, and to direct their being transmitted to India; nor had these orders been given till after a careful and fufficient examination into the subject. He contended, that the papers in the company's records at the India house contained as full information on every transaction relative to the debts as the court of directors could ever expect to receive. They had been examined and stated by the court; they had been laid before the board of controul, and the arrangement directed by them had been such as appeared the most fair and just to all the parties concerned.

He next entered into a justification of the debts themselves. debt of 1767, he faid, was incurred by the nahob, for the purpose of paying off a sum he owed the company, which was at that time in the utmost distress, and was borrowed at the rate of from 30 to 36 per cent. It was afterwards recognized by the court of directors, and the interest reduced to 10 per cent, though the creditors had themselves borrowed the money at a higher rate. The cavalry debt was not less just. It had been our policy to keep the troops of the nabob inferior to those of the company; and an intimation had been given to the nabob, that a part of his cavalry might be spared. To the reduction proposed, the nabob made no other objection than the want of money to pay the arrears, for which his men were in a state of mutiny. This the company was as little able to advance as the nabob, and the old method of borrowing was had recourse to; the company engaging its credit for the loan, and being therefore as much concerned for the payment of it as if they had borrowed the money themselves. With respect to the consolidated debt of 1777, he declared, that the board of controul had only fo far authorized those claims, as to leave them still subject, first to the objections of the nabob, next to those of the company, and lastly, to those of all the other creditors. This, he conceived, would be the most likely means to bring about the detection of the fraudulent claims, fince it would make it the interest of the honest creditors to bring to light those debts which will not bear an enquiry *. concluded,

In the official letter directed by the board, other reasons are assigned; first,

HISTORY OF EUROPE. [*183

concluded, with cautioning the house, if they wished to have an established government in India, not to suffer themselves to imbibe prejudices against a board that was but newly instituted, nor idly and lightly to interfere with the executive power on all frivolous occasions.

Mr. Smith, the chairman of the court of directors, role next, and admitted, that some of the debts ordered to be paid by the board of controul were jull and unexceptionable; but that others were of a very different complexion. He was followed by Sir Thomas Rumbold, who faid, that the old debt of 1767 was not so free from suspicion as the learned gentleman withed the house to believe, and that the fairness of the cavalry debt was still more liable to doubt. The time at which it was contracted, and the circumstances of Lord Pigot's fate, rendered it so suspicious as to influence all good men against it. as to the confolidated debt of 1777, it swallowed up all the others, both by its magnitude and enormity. He declared, that he had spared no pains to come at the truth, yet he never could get a fatisfactory account of it, either from the nabob or his creditors. The fums were lent in direct contradiction to the standing orders of the company, which forbad their fervants from lending money to the princes of the country on any account whatfoever; but this, he believed, was not the worst circumstance attending the business.

Mr. Burke, in a speech, which, notwithstanding the unpromising nature of the subject, was perhaps one

of the most eloquent that was ever made in either house of parliament, went into a full detail of the fubject. He contended, that the board of controul had no right whatfoever to intermeddle in the business; that when a special authority is given to any persons by name, to do some particular act, no others, by virtue of general powers, could obtain a legal title to exercise those special functions in their place. But admitting the legality of the proceeding, they were undoubtedly lubject to the same regulations, and bound to make the fame enquiries, that had been prescribed to the court of directors.

Aftersome pointed animadversions on the narrow policy of the chancellor of the exchequer, who, whilst he was attempting, by a rigid inquisition into fees of office, to squeeze the laborious ill-paid drudges of English revenue, was lavishing millions, without examination, on those who never served the public in any honest occupation at all, Mr. Burke called the attention of the house to the nature and circumitances of the pretended debts, on which this marvellous donation was founded, as well as to the perfons from whom, and by whom, it was claimed.

He began with stating, that fince the establishment of the British power in India, Madras and its dependencies, which, before that time, were among the most flou ishing territories of Asia, had watted away under a gradual decline, infomuch that in the year 1779, not one merchant of eminence was to be found in the whole country. During this period of decay, near a million had

the inexpediency of keeping the nabob's debts longer afloat; 2dly, the tranquillity which the final conclusion of the business would tend to premote; and lattly, because the debtor had concurred with the creditors in establishing the validity of the debts,

 $[M]_4$

184*] ANNUAL REGISTER, 1784-5.

been drawn from it annually by English gentlemen, on their private account only.

Befides this annual accumulation of wealth, transmitted to Europe, it appeared that the nabob had contracted a debt with the company's fervants to the amount of £.888,000 sterling, which, in the year 1767, was settled at an interest of ten per cent. About the fame time, the court of directors were further informed, that one million sterling had been lent by British subjects to the merchants of Canton, in China; and that this fum bore an interest of 24 per cent. In the year 1777, a fecond debt from the nabob of Arcot, amounting to f_1 . 2,400,000, was fettled at 12 per cent. interest; to this was added another, called the cavalry debt, of f. 160,000, at the same interest. The whole of these four capitals amounting to 1. 4,440,000, produced, at their feveral rates, annuities amounting to f. 623,000 a year, more than half of which flood chargeable on the public revenues of the Carnatic. These annuities, equal to the revenues of a kingdom, were possessed by a small number of individuals, of no consequence, fituation, or profession.

As one proof, amongst many, that these sums, if lent at all (and if not lent, the transaction was not a contract, but a fraud) was not property legally acquired, but speak, he quoted the following passage from a letter written by the naoob himself to the court of directors—" Year servants bave no trade in this country, neither do you pay them high wages, yet in a sew years they return to godes. How can you or I actionally sums to sum the count for such immense fortunes, caquired in so short a time, with-

"them?" Either way, therefore, Mr. Buske contended, if light enough could not be furnished to authorise a full condemnation of those demands, they ought to be left to the parties, who best understood each other's proceedings; and that it was not necessary the authority of government should interpose in favour of claims, whose very soundation was a desiance of that authority, and whose object was its entire subversion.

But, faid Mr. Burke, the gentlemen on the other fide of the house know as well as I do. and they dare not contradict me, that the nabob and his creditors are not adversaries, but collusive parties; and that the whole transaction is under a false colour, and talse names. The litigation is not, nor ever has been, between their rapacity and his hoarded riches. No; it is between him and them, combining and confederating on one fide, and the public revenues and the miserable inhabitants of a ruined country on the other. These are the real plaintiffs and the real defendants in this fuit. Refusing a shilling from his hoards for the satisfaction of any demand, the nabob of Arcot is always ready, nay he earneftly, and with eagerness and passion, contends for delivering up to these pretended creditors his territory and his fubjecis. It is therefore not from treafuries and mines, but from the food of your unpaid armies, from the blood withheld from the veins, and whipt out of the backs of the most miserable of men, that we are to pamper extortion, usury, and peculation, under the faile names of debtors and creditors of flate.

After these general observations on the debt, Mr. Burke proceeded

HISTORY OF EUROPE. [*185

to examine the grounds on which Mr. Dundas had endeavoured to justify them separately. The loan of 1767, he allowed to stand the fairest of the whole, and that, whatever his fuspicions might be concerning a part of it, he could convict it of nothing worse than the most enormous usury; -but that the loans had been made with the knowledge of the company, or had their approbation, he positively denied, and proved from their own records, that the very reverse was the fact *. With respect to the moderate interest which it was faid to bear, he stated, from the nabob's own letter, the fact to be as follows: - that the fum originally advanced bore an interest of 35 per cent.; that it was afterwards brought down to 25 per cent. and at length to 20; that there it remained, the interest being all along added to the principal, till, by a regulation of the company's, the sum consolidated was fixed at the rate of 10 per cent. On the whole, Mr. Burke expressed his doubts, whether, for this debt of £,880,000, the nabob ever faw £. 100,000 in real money.
The cavalry debt flood next. This

debt was contracted, and the coinpany's credit engaged for its payment, by the ulurped power of the persons, who had rebelliously, in conjunction with the nabob, overturned the lawful government of Madras in the memorable year of 1777: and it is well known, that the delinquents, in order to make themselves a party to support them. in power, dealt j bs about to any who were willing to receive them. Of this loan Mr. Burke also doubted whether the nabob ever received The fans relative to a fhilling. it were stated to be as follow:-instead of ready money, the English money-jobbers engaged to pay the nabob's cavalry in bills payable in four months, for which they were to receive immediately at least one per cent. per mensem, but probably two, that being the rate generally paid by the nabob, and the receipt of a territorial revenue, for that purpose, was assigned to them. Instead of four months, it was upwards of two years before the arrears of the cavalry were discharged; and being, during all this time. in the constant receipt of the asfigned revenue, it is not impro-

^{*} The following extracts, amongst many others, were read by Mr. Burke.— In a letter written upon the subject of this loan, in 1769, the court of directors tell the prefidency of Madras—" to your great reproach, it has been son ea'ed from us. "We cannot but suspect this debt to have had its weight in the proposal aggreen-" dizement of Mahomed Ah" (the nabob of Arcot) "but whether it has or has " not, certain it is, you are guilty of an high breach of duty in con ealing it from " us." In 1770, after stating that the trustees of the private creditors had received an affignment from the nabob to the amount of £. 360,000 annualty. They add, " this affirmment was obtained by three of the members of your board in Ja i-" ary 1767, yet ave do not find the least trace of it upon your comfultations till Au of " 1768." As to their approbation of it, he read the following extract from the fame letter,-" We had the mortification to find, that the fervants of the com, any, " who had been raised, sipported, and owed their present opulance to the a tvan-" tages gained in fuch service, have in this instance most unfaithfully betward " their truft, abandoned the company's interest, and prostituted its influence to accom-" slift the surpose of individuals; whilst the interest of the company is almost wholly " neglected, and payment to us rendered extremely precarious."

186*] ANNUAL REGISTER, 1784-5.

bable but that they paid off the nabob's troops with his own money.

With respect to the consolidated debt of 1777, Mr. Burke observed, that though it had influence enough to obtain a protector, it had not plausibility enough to find an advocate. If ever a transaction called for investigation, it was this. amount of the demand, in d'fferent accounts, role from f. 1,300,000 to £. 2.400,000 principal money. The proprietors had never appeared the some in any two lists handed about for their own particular purpofes. One circumstance indeed respecting it was on record. In the year 1781, the agents of the creditors, in the arrangement they propose to make at Calcutta, were fatisfied to have 25 per cent. at once struck off from the capital of a great part of this debt; and prayed to have a provision made for this reduced principal, without any interest at all. This was an arrangement of their own, an arrangement made by those who best knew the true constitution of their own debt; who knew how little favour it merited, and how little hopes they had to find any perfors in authority abandoned enough to support it as it stood.

But, faid Mr. Burke, what corrupt men, in the fond imaginations of a fanguine avarice, had not the confidence to propose, they have found a chancellor of the Exchequer in England hardy enough to undertake for them. He has cheered their drooping spirits. He has thanked the peculators for not despairing of their commonwealth. He has told them they were too He has replaced the 25 per cent. which, in order to lighten chemfelves, they had abandoned in their confcious terror. Instead of

cutting off the interest, as they had themselves consented to do, with the fourth of the capital, he has added the whole growth of four years usury of 12 per cent. to the first over-grown principal; and has again grafted on this meliorated flock a perpetual annuity of 6 per cent, to take place from the year 1781. Let no man hereafter talk of the decaying energies of nature. All the acts and monuments of the records of peculation; the confolidated corruption of ages; the patterns of exemplary plunder in the heroic times of Roman iniquity, never equalled the gigantic corruption of this fingle act. Never did Nero, in all the infolent prodigality of despotism, deal out to his prætorian guards a donation fit to be named with the largess showered down by the bounty of our chancellor of the Exchequer on the faithful band of his Indian Sepoys.

Mr. Burke then proceeded to invalidate the arguments urged by Mr. Dundas in defence of the orders of the board of controul refpecting the debts. The end proposed, it had been said, was the detection of the fraudulent claims. But by whom was this detection to be made? By the nabob, who was himself accused as a collusive party. Besides, in the only complaint he ever made, that respecting the cavalry loan, how had he been attended to? It was fixed on him with interest on interest, and excepted from all power of litigation. But the other creditors! were they authorized to enter into the exchequer of the nabob, and to fearch his records? Without his concurrence, what evidence of the fraud of the smallest of those demands could be obtained? Had not the

company

company itself struggled for a preference for years, without any detection of the nature of the debts with which they contended?

After having thus investigated the nature and amount of the enormous load of debt, with which ministers had thought fit to load the revenues of the Carnatic, Mr. Burke called the attention of the house to the ruined condition of that country, in order to discover how much would remain, after fatisfying those demands, to provide for the public debt, and the necessary establishments of government. Mr. Burke here entered into a short state of the internal politics of the Carnatic, and of the causes which produced the war with Hyder Ali. He then described the ravages of that desolating war, which raged for eighteen months, without intermission, from the gates of Madras to the gates of Tanjore, and the redoubled horrors of the famine that enfued; infomuch that when the British armies traversed, as they did the central provinces of the Carnatic for hundreds of miles in all directions, through the whole line of their march they did not fee one man, not one woman, not one child, not one four-footed beaft of any description. He next proved, from the nature of the foil of the country, and the mode of cultivation, that it would require a long time, a ferious attention, and much cost, to re-establish it in its former condition.

And what, added Mr. Burke, would a virtuous and enlightened ministry do on the view of the ruins of such works before them; on the view of such a chasin of desclation as that which yawned in the midst of those countries to the north and south, which still bore

fome vestiges of cultivation? They would have reduced all their most necessary establishments; they would have suspended the justest payments; they would have employed every shilling derived from the producing to re-animate the powers of the unproductive parts. While they were performing this fundamental duty, whilft they were celebrating these mysteries of justice and humanity, they would have told the corps of fictitious creditors, whole crimes were their claims, that they must keep an awful distance; that they must silence their inauspicious tongues; that they must hold off their profane unhallowed paws from this holy work; they would have proclaimed, with a voice that should make itself heard, that on every country the first creditor is the plow; that this original indefeasible claim superfedes every other demand.

This is what a wife and virtuous ministry would have done and faid. This, therefore, is what our minister could never think of faying or doing. A ministry of another kind would have first improved the country, and have thus laid a folid foundation for future opulence and future force. But on this grand point of the refloration of the country, there is not one fyllable to be found in the correspondence of our ministers, from the first to the last: they felt nothing for a land defolated by fire, fword, and famine: their sympathies took another direction; they were touched with pity for bribery, so long tormented with a fruitless itching of its palms: their bowels yearned for usury, that had long missed the harvest of its returning months; they felt for peculation, which had been for fo many years raking in the dust of empty treasury; they were melted

[88*] ANNUAL REGISTER, 1784-5.

into compassion for rapine and oppression, licking their dry, parched, unbloody jaws. These were the objects of their solicitude. These were the necessities for which they were

tludious to provide.

He entered, lastly, into an examination of the actual state of the revenue of the Carnatic; conto:ding, from feveral authentic documents, that the whole net revenue amounted, in the year 1782, to no more than f. 480,000, nearly the precise sum that the ministers had appropriated to the emolument of their creatures, the private creditors. With regard to the public debt due to the company, nothing was provided for it, but an eventual furplus, to be shared with one class of the private demands, after fatisfying the two first classes. Never, he faid, was a more shameful postponing a public demand, which, by the reason of the thing, and the uniform practice of all nations, fuperfedes every private claim.

Mr. Burke took this occasion to make some observations on the mode of fettling accounts between the nabob and the company, by which, fays he, the public and the private debts are made to play into each other's hands a game of utter perdition to the unhappy natives of India. The nabob falls into an arrear to the company. The prefidency presses for payment. The nabob's answer is, I have no money. Good. But there are foucars who will supply you on the mortgage of your Then steps forward territories. fome Paul Benfield, and from his grateful compassion to the nabob, and his filial regard to the company, he unlocks the treasures of his virtuous industry; and for a confideration of twenty-four or thirty-fix per cent. on a mortgage

of the territorial revenue, becomes fecurity to the company for the nabob's arrear. In confequence of this double game, the whole Carnatic has, at one time or other, been covered by those locusts, the English foucars. During these operations, what a scene has that country produced! The usurious European asfignee superfedes the nabob's native farmer of the revenue—The farmer flies to the nabob, to claim his bargain; whillt his fervants murmur for wages, and his foldiers mutiny for pay. The mortgage to the European affignee is then refumed, and the native farmer replaced; replaced, again to be removed on the new clamour of the European assignee. Every man of rank and landed fortune being long fince extinguished, the remaining miserable last cultivator, who grows to the foil, after having his back scored by the farmer, has it again flayed by the assignee; and is thus, by a ravenous, because a short-lived succession of claimants, lashed from oppressor to oppressor, whilst a drop of blood is left, as the means of extorting a fingle grain of corn.-Far from painting, he added, that he did not reach the fact, nor approach it. This tyrannous exaction brought on fervile concealment, and that again called forth tyranneus coercion; -till at length nothing of humanity was left in the government, no trace of integrity, spirit, or manliness in the people, who drag out a precarious and degraded existence under such a system of outrage upon human nature.

The ministers, he observed, had thought fit to renew the company's old order against contracting private debts in future. They begin by rewarding the violation of the ancient law; they then gravely re-

enact:

HISTORY OF EUROPE. [*189

enact provisions, of which they had given bounties for the breach; and they conclude with positive directions for again contracting the debts they positively forbid. They order the nabob to allot f. 480,000 a year, as a fund for the debts before For the punctual payment of this annuity, they order him to give foucar [bankers] fecurity. Thefe foucars are no other than the creditors themselves, who thus become creditors again on a new account, and receive an additional twentyfour per cent. for condescending to take the country in mortgage, and being fecurity to themselves for their own claims.

Mr. Burke, after some observations on the motives to this shameful conduct, and on the person [Mr. Paul Benfield] in whose favour all thefe rules had been violated, concluded with declaring his opinion, that if the scene on the other fide of the globe, which tempts, invites, almost compels to tyranny and rapine, be not inspected with the eye of a severe and unremitting vigilance, shame and destruction must enfue. For one, fays he, the worst event of this day, though it may deject, shall not break or subdue me-The call upon us is authoritative-Let who will shrink back, I shall be found at my post-Baffled, discountenanced, subdued, discredited, as the cause of justice and humanity is, it will be only the dearer to me-Whoever, therefore, shall at any time bring before you any thing towards the relief of our distressed fellow-citizens in India, and towards a subversion of the prefent most corrupt and oppressive system for its government, in me shall find, a weak I am afraid, but a steady, earnest, and faithful asfistant.

The house then divided, when there appeared, for the motion 69, against it 164.

The business of a reform in parliament, the consideration of which had now for a certain period annually occupied the attention of parliament, was this fession blought to a sinal determination.

The weight and influence of government had hitherto been exerted more or less in opposition to this measure; but the present minister having pledged himself to exercise the whole weight of his official situation to attain it, the present opportunity was looked upon as the most favourable it could ever experience.

The question was accordingly brought before the house of commons on the 18th day of April, by Mr. Pitt himself, who concluded a speech of considerable length with moving, "That leave be given to bring in a bill to amend the representation of the people of England

in parliament." The plan which he proposed for this purpose, was to transfer the right of chusing representatives from 36 of such boroughs as had already, or were falling into decay, to the counties, and to fuch chief towns and cities as were at present unreprefented-That a fund should be provided, for the purpose of giving to the owners and holders of fuch boroughs disfranchised, an appreciated compensation for their property-That the taking this compensation should be a voluntary act of the proprietor, and if not taken at prefent, should be placed out at compound interest, until it became an irresistible bait to fuch proprietors. He also meant to extend the right of voting for knights of the shire to copyholders as well as freeholders. Such was

the

190*] ANNUAL REGISTER, 1784-5.

the online of his fystem, which was not altogether approved of by those who supported the motion in general. Mr. Fox, particularly, objected to the mode laid down, of putchasing the boroughs, though he adopted the transferring of the right of chusing representatives from them to the counties and principal towns and cities.

The chief arguments delivered in favour of a reform, were derived from what was flated to be the prefent defective and partial representation of the kingdom at large-That an active, reforming, and regulating principle, which kept pace with the alterations in the state, was requifite to preferve the constitution in its full force and vigour-That as any part of the conflitution decayed, it had ever been the wifdom of the legislature to renovate and restore it by such means as were most likely to answer the end proposed; and that hence had arisen the frequent alterations that had taken place with respect to the rule of representation, both before and at the revolution.

On the other hand, it was objected to the motion, that it was not called for by the people, and particularly not by the unrepresented large towns and cities, which it was flated had a right to claim the benefit which would refult from fuch a measure-That if a bill of reform was once introduced, men's minds were so unsettled and various on the fubject, that there was no knowing to what extent it might be carried -That what were called rotten and decayed boroughs, were frequently represented by gentlemen who had the greatest stake in the country, and confequently were as much concerned in its welfare, and in that of the constitution, as any other species of representatives, in whatsoever manner they might be chosen, could be;—and, finally, that whilst no necessity was shewn for such a reform, and whilst the rights and liberties of the people remained safe and secure under the present mode of representation, i: was hazardous in the extreme to alter what was found to be good by experience, the only test of truth.

The motion, after much extraneous debate, and much personal allusion and animosities from both sides of the house, at length passed in the negative, the numbers against

it being 248, for it 174.

Previous to the opening the budget for the present year, Mr. Pitt called the attention of the house to a general review of the national finances. The whole of the public expenditure (including the interest of the public debt, together with the probable expences of the peace establishment) he estimated f. 14,400,000 per annum; and, in order to compare this yearly expenditure with the yearly income of the state, he proposed examining the net produce of the taxes for the quarters ending the 5th of January and the 5th of April 1784, and the produce of those ending the 5th of lanuary and the 5th of April 1785. The respective produce of these sour respective quarters in progression was stated to be as follows :-- the first at f, 2,585,000, the second at £. 2,198,000, the third £. 2,738,000, the fourth f. 3,066,000. According to the increased produce of the taxes in these quarters, he made a variety of calculations on their probable amount for the whole year; the highest of which he placed at 1.12,600,000, and the lowest at near f. 12,000,000 per annum. There

HISTORY OF EUROPE. [*191

There was another calculation, on which he did not lay fo much stress, and that was by expecting a progreifive increase in each succeeding quarter, proportionate to the superiority of the quarter ending on the 5th of April 1785, over those preceding, which would raise the yearly amount of the taxes to upwards of fourteen millions and a half. The land and malt tax (at 1. 2,450,000) added to this computed product of the other taxes, he expected would leave an overplus of nearly f. 1,000,000, for the purpose of a finking fund, to be applied to the discharge of the national debt; but the necessary measures for such an appropriation, although he wished parliament well to consider the subject, he did not intend to put in execution until the year following.

Many objections were made by the opposition to the mode of calculation pursued by Mr. Pitt; the chief of which were, that it was impossible to get at the true annual amount of taxes, by extracting particular quarters and feasons of the year in which perhaps the greatest part of the taxes were received, instead of taking the whole twelve months together; and it was particularly shewn, from a table of the amount of the customs, that whenever the spring quarters rose singularly high, the fummer quarters were proportionably low: also, that the two quarters taken by Mr. Pitt, contained together 15 days more

than half a year.

The aggregate amount of the supplies voted this year, was stated by Mr. Pitt at £.9,737,868; the ways and means which had already been voted towards providing for these supplies, including the computed

growing produce of the finking fund up to the 10th of October next, the money still remaining in the exchequer, and what had been paid in by the paymasters, lest together a deficiency of £.1,000,000: this sum he intended borrowing from the bank at 5 per cent. and he should do so, because the bank would pay the money in as government called for it, and the interest was to be calculated only from the time the sums were advanced. The interest of this loan he should state at £.50,000.

But the most serious part of the present budget was, the funding the remainder of the navy bills and ordnance debentures, which had stood over from the last session. These together, notwithstanding they amounted to £.10,010,000, he intended funding, he said, the

present year.

He observed, that £.6,000,000 of the navy bills had been provided for last year at an interest of 4 per cent.; that the sum required for the interest of the remainder would now be no more than £.320,000, and which, together with the £.50,000 for the loan from the bank, and £.40,000 to replace the tax on callicoes, which was now repealed, would make the whole sum to be raised about £.413,000.

With regard to what stock he should sund in, he gave a preference to the 5 per cents. because, although in the 5 per cents. there was a present loss of about 6 s. per L. 100, or about L. 30,000 in all, yet it would be amply repaid from the nature of that fort of stock affording a more easy and expeditious means of paying it off; in consequence of which, whenever that came to be done, there would be a saving of near L. 3,000,000.

The

ANNUAL REGISTER, 1784-5. 192*

The taxes *, which were impoled, in order to raise the sum of f. 413,000, for the interest upon this funded debt, paffed with a few regulations and amendments.

I hat on female fervants met with

the most opposition.

In addition to the different bills which had passed for the purpose of regulating the public offices of the kingdem, Mr. Pitt brought one in this fession " for appointing commisfioners to enquire into the tees, gratuities, perquifites, and emoluments, which are or lately have been received in the feveral public offices to be therein mentioned; to examine into any abuses which may exist in the same; and to report fuch observations as shall occur to them, for the better conducting and managing the business transacted in the faid offices." The opposition this measure encountered was confiderable. The bill was stated to be needless, futile, and illegal. Needless, because the treasury board had every power necessary to make fuch enquiries as the bill proposed, already vested in them. Futile, because nothing substantial, or equivalent to the extensive powers granted by it, could be obtained, it being the appearance of a reform, without the effect. And illegal, inafmuch as there was a clause enabling the commissioners to fend for persons, and to examine them when and where they pleafed; a principle directly militating against magna charta, and the law of the land. On the other hand, it was argued, that the bill,

appointing the commissioners of public accounts, afforded a very recent precedent for granting fuch powers as were now complained of; and that, although the objects of the reform in question were not of equal magnitude with some others which had appeared before house, yet, on the other hand, they became important on account of their number and extent. question on this bill was finally put and carried, in the house of commons, on the 14th of June, the numbers for it being 74, against it 15. It afterwards passed the house or lords, where it received feveral amendments, and one in particular which subjected the commissioners to the controll of the beard of treasury. The commissioners appointed were two of the comptrollers of the army accounts, and Mr. Francis Baring.

The arrangement of the commercial intercourse between Great Britain and Ireland took up a confiderable part of this fession; but as the prefent volume has already swelled greatly beyond its usual fize, we must beg leave to defer the history of that important subject

to another year.

As foon as the refolutions which were to be the basis of this arrangement had passed both Aug. 2d. houses, they adjourn-1785. ed, on a message from the king, till the 27th of October, in order to receive the decision of the Irith parliament; and in the mean time were prorogued by proclamation to the 1st of December.

^{*} For a recapitulation of these several taxes, with their respective computed amounts, see Appendix to the Chronicle for 1785.

CHRONICLE.

JANUARY 1784.

Constantinople, Dec. 10, 1783.

We have had several accidents of the plague since last post; notwithstanding which the mortality is almost entirely ceased. We now statter ourselves, that the cold weather may put a total stop to the contagion, which has cost this city at least eighty thousand inhabitants since June last.

Gen. fir Guy Carleton, late commander in chief at New-York, arrived in town on Wednesday. He came home in the Ceres sloop of war of 16 guns, arrived at Plymouth. When he tailed, all the British and Hessian troops, with the loyalishs, had left New-York, and the Americans, with Gen. Washington at their head, were in peaceable possession of that city.

Came on at the East-India house, Leadenhall street, the ballot for three directors of the said company's affairs, in the room of fir William James, bart. deceased; fir Henry Fletcher, bart. and Jacob Wilkinson, esq; resigned: upon the cassing the ballot, the numbers were,

For John Woodhouse, esq; 457 George Johnstone, esq; 391 Richard Atkinson, esq; 372 Thomas Pattle, jun. esq; 262 Vol. XXVII. John Grant, esq; 254
George M. Macaulay, esq; 161
15th. At the close of the poll for alderman of Queenhithe ward, in the room of Frederick Bull, esq; deceased, the numbers were.

For John Bates, efq; 87 Geo. M. Macaulay, efq; 49 Majority for Mr. Bates, 38

Extract of a letter from a passenger on board the Vansittart East Indiaman; dated at sea, August 22, 1783.

" Yesterday, about half past ele ven, A. M. we were alarmed with the cry of fire; when running upon deck, we perceived a great smoke issuing from the Duke of Kingston East Indiaman, Captain Nutt; foon after which she burst out in flames from head to ftern. were then about half a mile ahead of her, and the Pigot and Earl of Oxford Indiamen about four miles a-head of us. The weather. being calm, our captain immediately ordered out the engine, and all the boats, at the same time firing two guns as a figual to the ships ahead. It is impossible to conceive a more dreadful spectacle than at this moment presented itself; numbers of the poor wretches throwing themselves overboard, with oars, fpars, &c. to keep them from fink-[N]ing;

ing; others crowding on the bowsprit, where they hung in clusters till received into the boats. jolly-boat got out first, and returned in a fhort time with five men; the long-boat, yawl, and cutter, were hoilted out with equal dispatch, and used every effort to save as many of the crew as they could, the fire having by this time increased to such a degree, that it was impossible to attempt faving the ship. The boats from the other two ships were now got out; foon after which our yawl returned full of people, among whom were the first mate and a midshipman, whom they had picked up drowned; we used every effort to recover them, but in vain. three P. M. our long-boat returned with 150 people; the boats belonging to the other Indiamen were also filled; and having faved every perfon they could find, they left the ship, which at five in the afternoon blew up with a terrible explosion. On the whole 79 fouls perished by this melancholy accident, among whom were feveral women and children, some soldiers, and a few passengers.

Captain Nutt, with two military officers, had paid us a visit in the morning, and was on board the Pigot at the time the fire broke out, which was occasioned by a failor's drawing some spirits out of a cask in the spirit room, which catching fire, communicated to the other cases, and burnt with such sury, that it was impossible to save a sin-

gle article.

John Lee was indicted for forging an order for payment of money, which order ran in the following words:

Nov. 24, 1783. Pay to Mr. John Lee, or order, upon demand, the fum of fifteen pounds sterling, which place to his account of office.

Pay-Office, Ordnance-Office, Whitehall.

Townshend, M. G.

There were eight counts in the above indictment; one with forging it, to defraud lord Townshend, the master-general of the ordnance; the second, uttering it, knowing it to be forged, &c. and varying it as

it passed different hands.

Mr. James Cusden, who keeps the Rose coffee-house, in Bridges-street, Covent - garden, deposed, that in December last, the prisoner came to his house, and drank two bottles of wine; that foon after a third gentleman came in, and they had a third bottle, when the prisoner sent for Mr. Cuiden, who came up stairs, and the prisoner produced the above bill, wishing to get five guineas upon it; but Mr. Cusden only advanced him one guinea and a half. When he presented the note to Messrs. Cox, &c. agents at Charingcross, the forgery was discovered, and the prisoner apprehended.

Mr. Cox proved it was not lord Townshend's writing, and Mr. Pin-

der produced the bill.

The evidence for the profecution rested here. On the cross examination, it was urged by Mr. Sylvefter, counsel for the prisoner, that the indictment did not correspond with the bill, for it stated M. G. to be matter-general, which the profecution had no right fo to construct: that there was no fuch office at Whitehall as the pay-office; that it could not be to defraud lord Townshend, as lord Townshend was not then in office, and consequently not master - general of the ordnance. These and several other legal obiections

jections were stated by the counsel, but over-ruled; as judge Heath was of opinion, that they were not averments, but stated in the indistment to be purports. The evidence being summed up, the jury sound the prisoner guilty of uttering the bill, knowing it to be forged. The case, however, is referred to the twelve judges, on a number of exceptions stated in the indistment.

St. James's, January 20th. Yefterday being kept as the anniverfary of the queen's birth-day, there was a very numerous and iplendid appearance of the nobility, foreign ministers, and other persons of distinction, to compliment their majesties on the occasion. The guns in the park, and at the tower, were sired at one o'clock. There was a ball at court in the evening, and illuminations and other public demonstrations of joy in London and Westminster.

This night's gazette contains the addresses of the mayor, sheriss, citizens, and commonalty of the city of Norwich; of the mayor, bailiss, and burgesses of the borough of Leicester; and of the gentlemen, clergy, merchants, and inhabitants of the borough of Great Yarmouth, Norfolk, to his majesty; expressing their firm attachment to his majesty's person and family, and offering their fincere thanks on his majesty's dismission of the late ministry.

At half past twelve o'clock, the sherists met at Guildhall, on the hustings, in order to declare the numbers for a representative of this city, in the room of Frederick Bull, esq; when there appeared for Brook-Watson, esq; 2097; and for alderman Crosby, 1043; upon which Brook Watson, esq; was declared duly elected.

This night's gazette contains addresses to his majesty from the merchants and traders of Loudon; from the lord provost, magistrates, and council of Edinburgh; from the aldermen, burgesses, &c. of Southampton; from the manufacturers, traders, &c. of Taunton; and from the mayor and inhabitants of Plymouth, upon the removal of the late ministry, &c.

FEBRUARY 1784.

This night's gazette contains addresses to his majesty from the dean, steward, burgesses, &c. of Westminster; from the freemen and citizens of York; from the mayor, clergy, &c. of Exeter; from the mayor, bailists, &c. of Lancaster; from the inhabitants of Reading; from the inhabitants of Colchester; and from the mayor and aldermen of Evesham, in Worcestershire, on the removal of the late ministry, &c.

At a court of common council, before the right honourable the lord mayor, the aldermen Alfop, Cooby, Townshend, Esdalle, Wilkes, Lowes, Plomer, Newsham, Clark, Wilght, Hant, Sainsbury, Kitchen, Barnell, Sanderson, Gill, Hopkins, Bares, the two sheriffs, and a very respectable number of commoners:

The thanks of the court were voted to the right honourable William Pitt, for his able, upright, and difinterefied conduct, as first for J of the treasury, and chancellor of the exchequer, on the present alarming and critical juncture of affairs.

The court also unanimously voted the freedom of the city to be prefented to Mr. Pitt, in a gold bex of [N] 2 the

the value of one hundred guineas, as a mark of gratitude for and approbation of his zeal and affiduity in supporting the legal prerogatives of the crown, and the constitutional rights of the people; and appointed a committee to wait on him therewith.

A motion was then made, to acknowledge, with the deepest gratitude, the late timely interserence of the house of lords for the preservation of our excellent constitution, and the security of the rights of every branch of the legislature; which, after some debate, was car-

ried by a great majority.

This night's gazette contains an address to his majesty from the citizens and principal inhabitants of Exeter, expressive of their attachment to his majesty's person and government, and declaring that it is not their intention to engage in any measure that may tend to embarrafs his majesty's government, to foment the alarming divisions that at present prevail, and impede the progress of those conciliatory measures by which alone the public peace can be restored; they therefore hope his majesty will be graciously pleased to call to his councils men whose abilities and integrity may recommend them to his royal favour, and whose measures may entitle them to the full confidence and support of his majerty's faithful Subjects. Likewise addr. sies from the inhabitants of New Sarum; from the mayor, aldermen, &c. of Chipping Wycombe; from the mayor, aldermen, and capital burgesses of Preston, in Lancashire; from the mayor, bailiffs, and burgeffes of Berwick upon Tweed; and from the bailiff, burgefles, and

inhabitants of Chippenham; on the removal of the late ministry.

St. James's, Feb. 11. A messenger arrived this morning from his excellency sir Robert Ainsle, his majesty's ambassador at Constantinople, with an account of the pacification between Russia and the Ottoman Porte being happily accomplished; and that a definitive arrangement was signed by Mons. de Bulgakow, the Russian envoy, and the Ottoman ministers, on the 8th of last month.

St. James's, Feb. 14. The king has been pleased to approve of Don Diego de Gardoqui, to be consul and agent general for the Spanish nation in England and Ireland.

The cause between Mr. Macklin and Mr. Colman, was determined in the court of King's-bench, after having been outstanding nearly eleven years. The ground of the fuit was this: Mr. Macklin, in September, 1773, entered upon an engagement as an actor of the Covent-garden company, for three years, at a salary of 4001. per season, with a benefit. On the 18th of November, in confequence of a quarrel that had arisen between him and fome of the playhouse frequenters of that day, a riot took place in the theatre, and he was driven from the stage, the managers not daring to let him appear again. The latter confidered this as an incapacitation of Macklin to perform his part of the engagement, and supposed the contract necessarily diffolved. Macklin, on the contrary, having fent regularly to demand his falary, and offered to play any character the manager should appoint, commenced a suit in chancery for the recovery of is

falary, and an averaged amount of profits for his benefits. After filing bills and cross bills, and various expensive and tedious proceedings in equity, he was advised to try for a remedy at common law, and accordingly brought an action on the case in the court of King's-bench, which came on for hearing last Friday. Sir Thomas Davenport, as counsel for Mr. Macklin, opened his cafe to the court, and called evidence to prove the fubflantial facts. Mr. Bearcroft then, as counfel for Mi. Colman, opened the defence, and, if he could have substantiated it, a very strong one it was: before, however, any witnesses were called in its support, lord Mansfield recommended a compromise. Macklin rofe, and informed the court he had offered long fince to leave it to the arbitration of any one merchant, or any one lawyer in the kingdom, and that he was then ready to abide by the decilion of any one of the jury. Lird Mansfield complimented Mr. Macklin on his candour and fairnets; and it rested with Mr. Colman how the matter was to terminate. Mr. Colman declared, that he had never before heard of the plaintiff's being ready to submit the case to the arbitrament of an individual, or he would have closed with him on the proposition; and that he would do fo then, provided the matter could be fo adjusted that he could be fecure that no more than his proportion of the fum awarded to Mr. Macklin should fall upon him. Mr. Colman explained what he meant, by flating, that the engagement was for three years, in only the first of which he had an interest in Covent-garden theatre, though the action was brought against him

nominally for the whole fum claimed, as the acting manager at the time Mr. Macklin was engaged for the three years. Lord Mansfield told Mr. Colman, that being the defendant, he must pay the whole sum, be the award what it might; but that his partners were bound to pay their proportions to him, and it could not be supposed that they would hefitate to discharge what the law would oblige them to pay, if they did make any helitation upon the fubject. His lordihip then faid, he would fettle the matter, if the parties approved. This being affented to by Mr. Macklin and Mr. Colman, his lordship said, he confidered a riot in a theatre, of the fort in question, as a common calamity by which the manager and performer were equal fufferers, and therefore he should halve the matter; and as Mr. Macklin had brought his action for 1000l. award him 500l. and each party to pay their own costs. This was cheerfully accoded to by Mr. Macklin and Mr. Colman, and a rule drawn to enforce the decision, and tie up the plaintiff and defendant from commencing any future fuit or fuits upon the subject. civilities passed between lord Mansfield and Mr. Macklin; and the latter, before he went out of court. assured his lordship, that he had never known what justice or equity was before.

This night's gazette contains addresses to his majesty from the county of Berks; from the county of Cornwall; from the city of Aberdeen; from the county of Oxford; from the town of Shrewsbury; from the town of Kingstonupon-Hull; from the town and port of Folkstone; from the town

182] ANNUAL REGISTER, 1784-5.

and port of Dover; from the county of Wilts; from the county of York; and from the borough of Abingdon, on the difinition of the late

ministry, &c. &c.

Dublin Cafile, Feb. 24. The duke of Rutland, who embarked at Holyhead last night, on board his majesty's yacht, the Dorset, arrived safe in the harbour about one o'clock this asternoon. His grace was received at landing by the lord mayor and fneriffs of the city of Dublin. regiments of foot in garrison line. the streets through which his grace passed to the Castle, attended by a iquadron of horse. His grace, on his arrival at the Castle, was introduced in form to the earl of Northington, who received him, fitting under the canopy of state, in the presence chamber. A council met at five o'clock, and a procession was made from the presence chamber to the council chamber, where his grace's commission was read, and the oaths administered to him; after which, his grace having received the fword from the earl of Northington, and being invested with the collar of the most illustrious order of St. Patrick, the great guns in his majesty's park the Phoenix were fired, and answered by the regiments on duty. His grace then repaired to the presence chamber, where he received the compliments of the nobility and other persons of distinction, upon his grace's safe arrival to take upon him the government of this kingdom.

Dublin Caftle, Feb. 26. This day about two o'clock, the earl of Northington, late lord lieutenant of this kingdom, left the caftle, in order to embark on board his majesty's yacht the Dorfet, on his return to

England.

His grace the duke of Rutland, lord lieutenant, and the earl of . Northington, went together from the castle in a coach drawn by fix horses, and preceded by a leading coach and fix, in which were the officers of state, to the South Wall. They were escorted by a squadron of horse, and attended by a great number of the nobility and persons of distinction, the lord mayor, sheriffs, several of the aldermen and principal citizens in their carriages, fullowed by a concourfe of people, to the water fide. The fireets were lined by the regiments of infantry on Dublin duty; and the earl of Northington received every demoniltration of respect as he passed through the streets, from the people, who testified their regard by repeated wishes for his welfare and fafe return to England.

DIED. At Llan Vair y Medd, in Anglesea, Hugh Rowland Hughes, gent. aged 114 years, 11 months, and 27 days. He was born March 1, 1670, married in the year 1700, and had nine children; he was married the fecond time in 1734, and had five children; he was married the third time, and had two children, viz. Hugh Evan Hughes, the Welch poet, and a daughter; and in the year 1748, he married his fourth wife, whom he left a widow with feven children, all men and women now alive; 84 of his offspring were at his burying in Amlwich church,

on St. David's day last.

MARCH 1784.

rst. The fervants of the duke de Chartres arrived at the duke's house in Portland Place, and his grace is hourly expected from France.

At a general court of the 4th. governors of St. Bartholomew's Hospital, William Pitcairn, M. D. prefident of the College of Physicians, was unanimously elected treafurer of the faid hospital, in the room of John Darker, esq. deceased. This night's gazette contains 6th. addresses to his majesty from the citizens of Bristol; from the borough of Truro; from the town of Chard; from the borough of Warwick; from the borough of Tamworth, in the counties of Warwick and Stafford; from the county of Devon; from the county of Bucks; from the borough of Bridport; from the county of Fife; from the borough of Kirkcaldy; from the shire of Linlithgow; and the ancient and loyal burgh of Ayr, on the present state of affairs, the dismission of the late ministry, &c. &c.

oth. Rance of the letter from Scilly, which gives an account to the directors of the India company of the loss of the Nancy packet.

"A person, whose business is to attend at the Scilly islands, on seeing some letters washed on shore, which, on opening, he sound came from India, suspecting some vessel from that part of the world to be lost, offered a large reward for any person to go off; they accordingly discovered a wreck under water with great difficulty, and got up a packet bag, which contained several letters.

"The following are a part of the paffengers known to have been on board the Nancy at the time; Mr. Percy, surgeon to Sir Edw. Hughes; Mr. Ashburner, late of the council at Bombay; Mr. Bond; Mr. Page and son; Mis A. Thomson; Capt.

Haldane; his first and second mate; Mr. M'Kenzie; Mrs. Cargill, and an infant child of twenty months old. The bodies were mostly naked, and supposed to have been in bed at the time."

The entertainment at Carle-10th. ton house was one of the grandest spectacles that we have had in this country for years, and was becoming the prince of a free nation. The dinner was given to the whole of that most respectable body of gentlemen who have affembled at the St. Alban's Tavern, with the laudable view of reconciling the hoffile parties by which the nation has been distracted, and bringing about an union capable of conducting the ftrong measures necessary in so critical a moment. The ball at night exhibited a scene of beauty and magnificence unparalleled. Lady Beauchamp's groupe, confisting of herfelf, her fisters, the Miss Ingrams, and the Miss Talbots, were said to be the most exquisitely beautiful of any in the room. They were all five in Spanish dresses, uniform, of white crape spangled with gold, and ornamented with precious stones. had the fineth effect in the dance.

At a meeting of the gentlemen interested in the island of Grenada, the Grenadines, St. Vincent, Dominica, Tobago, St. Christopher, Nevis, and Montserrat, held at the London Tavern, Sir William Young, Bart. in the chair:

Resolved unanimously, That this meeting, impressed with the deepest sense of gratitude for the humanity, justice, and generosity, so exemplarily displayed by his excellency Monsieur le Marquis de Bouille, in his several conquests and chief command over the above islands, during the

[N] 4 late

184] ANNUAL REGISTER, 1784-5.

late war, beg leave to offer to his excellency this public testimony of their veneration and esteem.

Refolved, That a committee, confishing of Sir William Young, Bart. lieutenant - general Robert Melville, William Woodley, efq; Richard Neave, efq; Walter Nifbet, efq; Robert Udney, efq; John Anthony Rucker, efq; do wait upon his excellency with a copy of these proceedings, and request that he will honour this meeting with his company to dinner at this place, on fuch a day as may be most agreeable to him to appoint, with such of his friends and countrymen as he may please to introduce.

Refolved, That a piece of plate be presented to Monsieur le Marquis de Bouille, in the name and on behalf of this meeting, as a small, but grateful tribute due to his magnanimity and justice, and that the above committee do cause the said piece of plate to be prepared, and to have subscribed thereon the substance of the first resolution.

WILLIAM YOUNG, Chairman.
A copy of the above proceedings being prefented by the committee to Monsieur le Marquis de Bouille, his exceliency was pleased to make the following reply:

"Gentlemen,

"I return you my acknowledgments for the very great and distinguished honour you have done me, of which I entertain the warmest sense.

"My condust towards the West India colonies, which fell, by the fate of war, under the dominion of France, was such, as not only flowed from the examples of magnanimity and justice given by my sovereign, but was the natural result of

that high esteem and consideration, which I have always held for a nation so respectable and renowned as that of Great Britain.—I cannot, therefore, but wholly attribute the value you are pleased to set on my actions, to the generosity of your sentiments, of which I shall preserve a constant remembrance."

At twelve o'clock last night 16th. the lord mayor received a letter from the right hon. W. Pitt, chancellor of the Exchequer, relative to an execution for 180,000l. being levied on the hon, the East India company. Early this morning his lordship sent for the swordbearer, and ordered summonses for a court of aldermen yesterday. His lordship, the sheriffs, and several aldermen, had a conference for two hours on this extraordinary occasion, as the execution was faid to be not strictly regular. The officer who levied, notwithstanding the largeness of the demand, executed the writ without the knowledge of his principals, and his fees amount to 14. 6d. in the pound, being 13,000l. The execution was for duties to government, and it is faid to be withdrawn by consent of ministry.

The court of aldermen have sufpended the secondary of the Compter for having, on his own mere motion, and without previous authority from the sheriffs, levied the above execution.

This night's gazette contains addresses from the county of Estex, from the town of Sunderland, from the corporation of Penzance, from the borough of Tregony, from the borough of Ashburton, from the borough of Ludlow, from the town of Paisley, from the town of Kilmarnock, from the burgh of Kirkarnock, from the country of the burgh of Kirkarnock, from the country of the burgh of Kirkarnock, from
eudbright, and from the city of Aberdeen, humbly thanking his majefly for the appointment of his prefent ministers. Likewise a second address from the inhabitants of Tregony, expressive of their concern at the present distracted state of the British empire, and humbly imploring his majesty to call such men into his service as have the considence of the representatives of the people.

The following affair was 17th. discovered in a court by the fide of Fleet-Market. Some of the lodgers smelt something offenfive up two pair of stairs, where a man and his family lodged, and calling to the children to open the door, they replied they could not: on which the people burit it open, when they found the poor woman dead upon the bed, and four children, two boys and two girls, naked, and almost starved to death, three of them so weak for want of food, that they could not stand. The eldest boy, who could just speak to be understood, said, that his mother died the 13th of February, and that their father left them foon after. The parish officers were sent for, who ordered them to be carried in chairs to the workhouse, and great care to be taken of them. The deceased was with difficulty, being in a state of putrefaction, put into a coffin, to be carried to the workhouse for interment.

Petersburgh, Feb. 13.

The Empress has appointed Prince Potemkin to be President of the Board of War, with the rank of Field Marshal; Count Soltskow to be Aid de Camp General, and General Paul Potemkin to be Governor General of Astracan, and of the countries bordering upon

Mount Caucasus. Her Imperial Majetty has conferred the order of St. Andrew on the Vice Chancellor, Count Ofterman, with a valuable present; the order of St. Alexander Newski, and a grant of lands, with the rank of Privy Counsellor, on Monf. Besberodko; and the same order on Monf. de Simolin, Minister Plenipotentiary at the court of London, and Prince Baratinski, Minister Plenipotentiary at the court of Verfailles; the order of St. Wolodomir, with a grant of lands, on Monf. Bakounin; and the second cross of the same order, with the rank of Counfellor d'Etat, on Monf. Markoff, Minister Plenipotentiary at Verfailles. Her Imperial Majusty has also made presents of very considerable value to Prince Repnin, Prince Wasemsky, Mons. Bulgakow, and Count Cobenzel, the Imperial Minister at this Court.

Early this morning some 24th thieves broke into the back part of the house inhabited by the lord chancellor, in Great Ormondflreet; having got over the wall, from the fields, into the garden, and from thence into the area, they forced two bars of the kitchen window, and entered the house. Having thus gained an entrance, they went up flairs, into a room adjoining the fludy, where they found the great seal of England; this they took from out the two bags in which it is always kept, carrying away with them the plain feal only, or rather the two parts, which constitute the whole; they also took a sum of money, not very confiderable, and two filver-hilted fwords, having first drawn them, and leaving the fcabbards behind. Not one of his lordship's servants heard them duing their flay, and of course they got

186] ANNUAL REGISTER, 1784-5.

off with rather more ease than they got in. These midnight robbers left behind them their implement of industry, a plain tool well tempered, and calculated as well for a weapon of defence (if opposed) as an instrument for forcing of locks.

His majesty went to the house of peers, and was pleased to prorogue the parliament with a most gracious

fpeech from the throne.

The parliament was difz5th folved by royal proclamation.

This night's gazette contains addreffes from Northumberland, Leicester, Warwick, Wenlock in Salop, Dorset, Wigtown, and two from Aberdeen, in favour of the present ministry, &c.

30th. At the close of the poll for the borough of Hertford, the

numbers were

For Mr. Calvert, 365

Baron Dimfdale, 292

Mr. Baker, 223

Whereupon the two former were

declared duly elected.

Came on the election for the town of Kingston upon Hull, and at the close of the poll, the following day at noon, the numbers were

For W. Wilberforce, efq; 807 Samuel Thornton, efq; 751 David Hartley, efq; 337 Upon which the two former were declared duly elected.

DIED. On the 3d inft. at Romfey, the widow Poore, a native of West Wellow, aged 108 and upwards.

On Saturday fe'nnight, at Chewton Mendip, near Bristol, Thomas Pope, aged 101. He could walk ten miles in a day in his 100th year.

APRIL 1784.

This night's gazette contains addresses from Yorkshire; from the high sheriss and grand jury of Surry; from Devonshire; from Oxtordshire; from the high sheriss and grand jury of Devonshire; from Denbighshire; from the county of Air; from Scarborough; and from Henley upon Thames, in favour of the present ministry.

5th. The election ended for the city of Norwich, when the

numbers were, for

Sir Harbord Harbord, 2305 Mr. Windham, 1297 Mr. Hobart, 1233

6th. At three o'clock the poll for members to ferve in parliament for the city of London finally closed. The numbers of each day's poll were as follow:

	Tu.	$\mathbf{w}.$	Th.	F.	s.	$\mathbf{M}.$	Tu	Total.
Wation,	101	717	1148	1057	497		551	4789
Lewes,	90	637	1078	1008			537	4562
Newnham,	100	63 5	1066	1010	482	684	494	447 I
Sawbridge,	73	435	673	573	29 Z	420	357	2823
Atkinfou,	57	362	583	614	293	471	424	2804
Smith	20	257						277
Pitt,	52							5 ²

The poll for the city of York finally closed, when the numbers stood as follow:

For Lord Galway, 1086
R. S. Milnes, efq; 1019
Lord J. Cavendish, 911
Sir William Milner, 802
Mr. Foljambe and Mr. Weddel
declined the poll for Yorkshire.

On the close of the poll for Cambridge, the numbers were,

For Mr. Pitt, 334
Lord Euston, 288
Mr. Townshend, 267
Mr. Mansfield, 181
Extract of a letter from Bath.

7th. Our election is this minute over, when the numbers ap-

peared thus:

Hon. J. J. Pratt, 27
Abel Moyfey, eiq; 17
Right hon. W. Pitt, 12
It is remarkable, that through

the whole principality of Wales there is not a fingle contest on the

present general election.

The right honourable Ed-10th. mund Burke was installed in the office of lord rector of the univerfity of Glafgow; he was attended by feveral persons of rank and eminence; the spectators were very numerous, and testified their satisfaction by the highest marks of approbation and applause. His lordship, after taking the oaths of office, addressed the meeting in a polite and elegant speech suited to the occasion. Having attended public worship in the college chapel, he was afterwards entertained by the gentlemen of the university.

The following are the amended lifts to fill up the vacancy of East India directors.

House List amended. John Manship, esq. Francis Baring, esq. John Harrison, esq. George Cumming, esq. James Mosfatt, esq. Richard Lewin, esq.

Proprietors List amended.
John Manthip, efq.
Francis Baring, efq.
John Motteux, efq.
Edmund Boelim, efq.
Hugh Inglis, efq.
Richard Lewin, efq.

The election for fix directors of the East India company came on at the India-house: upon casting up of the ballot, the numbers were as follow:

John Manship, esq.	778
Francis Baring, elq.	62 I
Edmund Boehm, efq.	597
Hugh Inglis, esq.	567
John Motteux, efq.	470
Paul Le Mesurier, esq.	469
James Moffatt, esq.	468
John Harrison, esq.	435
George Cumming, esq.	414
James King, esq.	337
Richard Lewin, esq.	63

20th. This evening, at ten o'clock, the poll was finally closed at Bedford, when there appeared,

For Lord Offory, 1050 Mr. St. John, 974 Lord Ongley, 973

A scrutiny was demanded by lord Ongley; but as the whole had been a strict scrutiny, and deeds setched from a great distance, to settle the business, it was resused, as the poll had been open twelve days, and there never was an instance of its not being settled in two days before.

Vienna, March 31. The Emperor arrived in this capital yesterday in perfect health, after an absence of

near four months.

Constantinople,

188] ANNUAL REGISTER, 1784-5.

Conflantinople, March 23d. The plague has broken out here with

very alarming fymptoms.

Came on the election for the county of Middlefex, at Brentford, for two members to ferve in parliament; at the close of the poll, the numbers were as follow:

For Mr. Mainwaring, 1792 Mr. Wilkes, 1518 Mr. Byng, 1504

For W. Mainwaring, \ 2117
efq. John Wilkes, efq. 1858
George Byng, efq. 1787

Majority for Mr. Mainwaring, 330 Ditto for Mr. Wilkes, 71

After which a ferutiny was demanded by Mr. Byng, and fix or feven of his friends, which was allowed by the sheriff, and the county court was thereupon adjourned to Friday next, at fix o'clock in the evening, at the sheriff's office, in Took's-court, Cursitor-street, Chancery-lane, then and there to proceed on the said serutiny.

At one part of the first day's poll at Brentford, Mr. Byng was a-head

of Mr. Wilkes above 230.

The right hon. Charles James Fox was presented by the mayor, aldermen, and capital burgesses, with the freedom of the borough of Bridgewater, Somerset, and therewith chosen recorder for the same, in the room of Vere Poulett, brother to Anne Poulett, member for the said borough, &c.

Extract of a Letter from Kirkavall.

This day came on the election of a member for the northern district of the boroughs in Scotland, when the delegates from the towns of Wick and Dornock voted for John Sinclair, esq; late member

for Caithness, and since returned for Lestwithiel, in Cornwall; and the delegates from Tain, Dingwall, and Kirkwall, for the right honourable Charles James Fox, upon which Mr. Fox was declared duly elested. Objections, however, were stated to the delegates from Kirkwall and Dingwall; and it was farther contended, that Mr. Fox, not being a qualified burgess in any of the towns, was consequently ineligible; from which it is supposed, that the merits of the election will yet undergo the consideration of a committee.

M A Y 1784.

Confiantinople, March 24. Two Russian officers arrived here on the 15th instant, with the ratification of the late convention, and a great many very valuable presents from the Empress for the different misfions who co-operated in the late negotiation; among which are a grant of lands, the Second Order of St. Vlodomir, and the rank of Major General, to Monf. Bulgakow, her Imperial Majesty's Envoy, and a magnificent gold fnuff-box, enriched with diamonds, and a fable fur to the Imperial internuncio, and British and French ambassa-

Venice, April 16. An express from Spalatro has brought an account that the plague had broken out there, and had begun its ravages by

the death of thirty persons.

Guildhall. At eleven o'clock, 4th. the sheriffs, Mr. Sawbridge, his scrutineers, and counsel, Mr. Brook Watson, and several of the livery, attended in the new council chamber, when the books were examined, and the rejected votes cast

up, and the numbers finally adjusted. At twelve the sheriffs, &c. adjourned to the hustings, when Sir Barnard Turner declared the numbers following:

Brook Watton, efq; 4776 Sir Watkin Lewes, Knt. 4541 Nath. Newnham, efq; 4467 John Sawbridge, elq; 2812 Richard Atkinson, esq; 2803 Samuel Smith, efq; 28ó The Hon. W. Pitt, esq; 56

Upon which the sheriffs declared, that the majority of legal votes upon the fcrutiny appeared in favour of Brook Watson, esq. Sir Watkin Lewes, knt. Nathaniel Newnham, efg. and John Sawbridge, efg. The court was then adjourned to Friday next, at the fame time and place, when those gentlemen will be declared duly elected, and the return tigned.

Numbers at the end of the poll.

vv ation, 478	9
Lewes, 455	+
Newnham 447	
Sawbridge 282	
Atkinson 281	6
Smith 27	7
End of the fcrutiny.	•
Watfon 477	6
Lewes 451	
Newnham 446	
Sawbridge 281	
Atkinfon 28c	
Smith 27	
Bad votes for Watfon	13
Lewes	
	13
Newnham	12

1 I

13

1

The hon. Mr. Grenville and John Aubrey, esq; returned members for the county of Bucks .lord Verney lost it by 24. A

Smith

Sawbridge

Atkinfon

ferntiny was demanded for lord Verney, but refused by the sheriff.

Came on at Holyrood House, 8th. the election of the fixteen peers to represent the nobility of Scotland. There was a very firong contest; and at the close the following noblemen were chosen, having the greatest number of votes:

Duke of Queensberry,	42	votes
Marquis of Lothian,	38	
*Earl of Morton	38	
Eglintown,	47	
Caffilis	43	
*Moray	42	
Abercorn	44	
Ga!loway	39	
Dalhousie	48	
*Balcarras	40	
*Breadalban e	39	
Aberdeen	39	
Dunmore	3 9	
*Hopetown	42	
Viscount Stormont	48	
*Lord Elphingstone	4.I	
Those marked thus (*)	are	new
members.		
The fallowing were at	ha	- C

The following were the unfuccessful candidates:

Earl of Glencairn	18 votes.
Kelly	17
Lauderdal e	26
Dyfart	9
Selkirk	9 26
Dumtries	3 4
Marchmont	37
Roseberry	34
Lord Salton	ĭş
Catheart	30
Kinnaird	36
E 11	5

Cranfton Cotenhagen, April, 17th. The king of Denmark has been pleafed to make a new arrangement in his council of flate, in which the Prince Royal took his feat on the 14th. That council now confifts of his

Royal

190] ANNUAL REGISTER, 1784-5.

Royal Highness, with Prince Frederic, the King's brother, and the following members: Count Thott, Monf. de Rosencrantz, Monf. de Schack Rathlou, Count de Bernstoff, General Huth, and Monf. de Stampe.

Extract of a letter from Bristol, May 8.

"This afternoon the poll for members for this city, which had lasted exactly five weeks, was finally closed by the consent of all the candidates—the numbers were as follows:

 Brickdale
 3458

 Cruger
 3052

 Daubeny
 2982

 Peach
 373

whereupon the two first were returned by the sheriffs.—Colonel Cruger is to be chaired on Monday, in the absence of his brother, who is at New York."

Mr. Bembridge, who had been confined in the king's bench these fix months past, was brought up to the bar at Westminster-hall, and on giving bail was discharged.

At three o'clock the poll for members to ferve in parliament for the city of Westminster finally closed.

The numbers of each day's poll were as follows:

reach	373	
Hood. Fox. Wray.	Hood. Fox. Wray.	Hood. Fox. Wray.
April 1.	13.	23.
264 302 238	117 142 97	5 ² 45 49 6323 5615 5699
2. 970 941 856	5581 4819 5092	24.
1234 1243 1104	151 186 116	51 56 38
3.	5732 5005 5208	6377 5671 5737
951 680 871	15.	26.
2185 1923 1975	143 143 113	52 79 40
5.	5875 5148 5312	6429 5750 5776
1077 955 1010	16.	27.
3262 2868 2985	96 82 88	39 77 40
6.	5971 5230 5400	6468 5827 5806
574 545 637	17.	39 56 36
3936 3413 3622	81 75 65	39 56 36 6507 5883 5842
6.6	6052 5305 5465	29.
616 414 495 4452 3827 4117	68 65 68	25 38 23
8.	6120 5370 5533	6532 5921 5865
345 299 303	20.	30.
4797 4126 4420	54 73 41	16 42 12
9.	6174 5443 5574	6548 5963 5877
80 65 69	21.	May I.
4877 4201 4489	6; 76 49	14 29 13
10.	6239 5519 5623	6562 5992 5890
341 271 299	22.	3. 12 24 12
5218 4472 4788	35 51 27	6574 6016 5902
12.	6274 5570 5650	03/4 0010 3902
246 205 207	· ·	
5464 46 77 4995	•	,

Hood. Fox. Wray.	Hood. Fox. Wray.	Hood. Fox. Wray.
4.	8.	13.
14 33 11	It 2t 9	4 12 3
6588 6049 5913	6635 6134 5946	6672 6194 5980
5.	10.	14.
12 35 5	23 15 19	3 7 2
12 35 5 6600 6084 591 \$	6658 6149 5965	6675 6201 5982
	1 _	
14 20 11	5 16 6	6 17 5
6614 6104 5929	5 16 6 6663 6:65 5971	6681 6218 5987
7.	12.	16.
10 9 8	5 11 6	13 15 11
6624 6113 5937	5 11 6 6668 6182 5977	6694 6233 5938

This day, at twenty minutes before three, the high-bailiff came from the veftry-room, took his feat upon the huftings, and in a few minutes the candidates were feated by his fide. Sir Cecil Wray, previous to the clofing of the poll, delivered a paper to the following purport:

To Thomas Corbett, efq; highbailiff of the city and liberty of Westminster.

I Sir Cecil Wray, bart, one of the candidates to serve in parliament for the city and liberty of Westminster, and we the underwritten electors of the said city and liberty, do hereby demand of you a scrutiny of the votes taken at the present election of two citizens to serve in parliament for the said city and liberty, as witness our hands this 17th day of May, 1784.

CECIL WRAY.

Mountmorres,
R. Butler,
J. Meyer,
D. Mackenzie,
James Croft,
Morris Marfault,
John Robertson.

Bateman,
Francis Atkinson,
William Adams,
Peter Paul,
John Jackson,
Rev. John Loyd,

Cir Lecil spoke a very few words in justification of the motives that induced his friends to proceed on the ferutiny; and Mr. Fox immediately informed the bailiff, that his commission must of necessity end to-morraw (this day), that he had no farther controul in the bufiness, and that, in fact, he must be under the necessity of returning the writ, and finishing the election. Mr. Corbett faid, "It is a new case, and therefore I must well consider the several circumstances of it." Mr. Fox obferved, that in the most severe and hard-fought election battles that he was acquainted with, either by his own experience, or that he had learned from the Journals, he knew but of two fuch special returns, one of the county of Cumberland, and the other of the city of Coventry. and both made on account of the utter impossibility of the returning officer making a due return, owing to rictous proceedings; that at the great ferutiny for Oxford, the officer thought it necessary to complete the return before the enquiry was ended. rather than run the rifk of difobey-The high-bailiff ing the precept. then adjourned to the veftry-room, when a violent altercation took place, the event of which was, that Mr.

Mr. Corbett, the bailiff, agreed to grant the scrutiny. In the mean time the populace, not being able to resist the temptation of demolishing the hustings, began their operation, and in about twenty minutes they were totally demolished, and the

materials carried away.

The chair was then taken out of the church, and at five o'clock Mr. Fox was lifted into it, and a most splendid procession fucceeded, in which joined the principal electors, and the committees and inhabitants of the different parishes. The whole was closed by the coaches and fix of the dukes of Devonshire and Portland, with numerous attendants.

After the procession was over, Mr. Fox addressed the numerous assembly, and desired that their conduct might be marked by order and regularity, and by that means prevent their enemies from throwing the least reproach upon them or their cause. The electors immediately departed, and the procession ended.

Mr. Christ. Atkinson was again brought before the court of King's Bench, when, on reading the affidavit, and hearing Mr. Bearcroft and Mr. Wood in behalf of Mr. Atkinson, lord Mansfield, in a speech that did him infinite honour, declared the unanimous opinion of the court, that the record should be amended as prayed. Lord Mansfield concluded his address in words to this effect:—

"There is a certain principle which I have laid down in this, as well as other places, which was never more properly applicable than in the prefent inflance:

"I hat no fiction of law shall ever so far prevail against the real truth of the fact, as to prevent the

execution of justice."

By consent of the attorney general, the judgment of the court against Mr. Atkinson was possponed till the next term, in order that his counsel may inspect the record when amended; they being still entitled to take any further objection that may yet appear on the face of the record.

At a quarter before feven o'clock in the evening came on the final hearing of Mr. Morris's cause, to establish his matrimonial contract with Miss Harford. Doctor Scott recapitulated the heads of the forcible arguments derived from the laws of nature and nations which he adduced on last Tuesday se'nnight .-Doctor Wynne replied; the doctor very ably contended, that the marriage being contracted in fraud, was void ab origine. To prove this pofition, he adverted to Mr. Morris's conduct during the time the young lady was under the care of Mrs. Latouche for education, when that lady found herfelf under the necessity of informing Mr. Morris, "that his frequent visits prevented the young lady from making a progress in her education." He then traced him to every part of the continent, and fhewed the probability of a like advantage being taken at Lisle, where Miss Harford "desired the ceremony to be performed in the English language." He next proved from the lex loci of the country in which the marriage contract was celebrated, that it was illegal; that it was likewise illegal under the Marriage Act of 1753; that it was void by the common law antecedent to that period; that it was equally condenined by the principles of the Roman and the canon law. His argument, which embraced an immense scope of learning and law, both

both jurisprudential and canonical, lasted two hours. At nine o'clock Mr. Mansfield began his argument, and continued un il ten, in the courfe of which he concluded that the marriage in question was founded, in fraud and illegality; particularly with respect to the lex loci of the two places (French Flanders and Denmark) in which it was performed. He quoted the opinions of the ablest lawyers in those places to prove his affertions.-After a profundity of argument, he concluded with craving judgment in favour of Miss Harford.

The court was immediately cleared, and after half an hour's confideration the court was opened, and final judgment was given .- "That both pretended marriages were void -that Miss Harford, falsely in the libel called Morris, was at full liberty to marry again, and that Mr. Morris was condemned in full cotts."

Last night's Gazette con-29th. tains an address from the county of Kent, in favour of the prefent administration.

JUNE 1784.

Extract of a Letter from Paris, June 3.

"The king has been pleased to erase the sentence of the court-martial at l'Orient, that the affair be no longer agitated, which is ineffectual to answer the public expectation. It is faid, that a second council of war will be held, folely to examine and judge the conduct of comte de Grasse, who, in his quality of admiral and captain, ought, according to the marine law, to justify himself, by explaining the metives which obliged him to give up the Ville de Paris.

Vol. XXVII.

" On the 30th ult. the Parilians reforted in crowds to Verfailles, to fee the ceremony of investing Mr. le Billi de Suffrein with the blue ribbon. In the procession were all the princes of the blood, and all the knights of the order of the Hely Ghoft.'

The recorder made his re-16th. port to his majesty of the convicts under sentence of death in Newgate, viz. Thomas Randall, Robert Ganley, Daniel Beane, Archibald Burridge, James Davis, Jofeph Hawes, James Hawkins, John Lynch, James Farrell, Patrick Birmingham, Samuel Hall, William Hobbs, John Taylor, Drummond Clarke, Charles Barton, Patrick Burne, William Smith, Laac Torres, Elizabeth Vickry, Peter Haflett, alias Edward Verilly, Charles Criswell, John Moseley, Simon Young, and John Boyle; when Robert Ganley, Patrick Birmingham. Peter Hallett, Patrick Burne, Isaac Torres, Charles Barton, Thomas Randall, William Smith, Daniel Beane, Archibald Burridge, James Farrell, John Lynch, James Hawkins, Jofeph Hawes, and James Davis, were ordered for execution on Wednesday next, the 23d instant.

Came on to be tried be-19th, fore the lord chief baron of the exchequer, at the Guildhall, London, the cause captain Sutton against commodore Johnstone. The trial began at ten o'clock on Saturday morning, and continued twentytwo hours. The jury retired about feven o'clock, and at eight on Sunday morning gave a verdict of 5,000l. damages for captain Sutton.

The following convicts were 23d. executed on the scaffold erected for that purpole before Newgate: William Smith, Ifaac Torres, Charles Barton, Patrick Burne, Pa-[0] trick:

trick Birmingham, John Lynch, James Farrell, James Davis, Daniel Beane, Archibald Burridge, Robert Ganley, and Thomas Randall, for burglary; Peter Haslett, alias Edward Verilly, for personating and assuming the name of Thomas Howard, of his majesty's ship the Pallas, with intent to receive his wages; and Joseph Hawes and James Hawkins for a street robbery. The above unhappy men came upon the fcaffold a little before feven o'clock; they all feemed devout and penitent, and behaved in every respect as became their miserable situation. The platform dropped about a quarter before eight, and at the same moment they were all launched into eternity. The concourse was immense; the windows and roofs of the houses commanding a view of the fatal spot were crowded, and many thousands of people were affembled in the Old Bailey before fix o'clock.

This afternoon, at four o'clock, the poll for a reprefentative for the borough of Southwark finally closed, when the numbers stood as follow:

For P. I.e Mesurier, 533 863 935 Sir R. Hotham, 506 842 924

Majority 11 A ferutiny was demanded in fayour of Sir Richard Hotham.

This day, at four o'clock, Mr. Holder, the high bailiff of the borough, held the adjourned hustings in Mill-lane, Tooley-street. He said, that his very ill state of health obliged him to decline granting a scrutiny; the fatigue he had already gone through in the election having very much injured his health, which was before much im-

paired, he therefore made the return to the writ, declaring, that by the number of the poll Mr. Le Mefurier was elected. After this declaration, Mr. Le Mesurier came forward, and made a short speech to the electors, thanking them for the honour done him.

Sir Richard Hotham also came forward; thanked his friends for the trouble and fatigue they had undergone, and declared his intention of appealing to the house of commons, in justice to them as well as himself; as he had ample proof to found a petition against his opponent, not only of bad votes, but of other illegal practices. The hustings was then adjourned.

In the court of King'sbench, feveral gentlemen furrendered themselves at the bar, to receive judgment for being concerned in a riot in the prison of the King's-bench some time ago, whereof they were tried and convicted; some assidavits were read in extenuation of their offence, and the court were about to fend them to the New Gaol in the Borough, but the defendants begged hard to be committed to the former prison, which was granted, and they are to be confined one month in the strong room of the King's bench.

St. James's, June 29. One of the king's meffengers arrived on Sunday last with the ratification, on the part of the States General of the United Provinces, of the definitive treaty of peace, signed at Paris on the 20th of May last, which was exchanged with Daniel Hailes, esq; his majesty's plenipotentiary, against his majesty's ratification on the 19th inst. at Paris, by the plenipotentiaries of their high mightinesses.

JULY 1784.

Extract of a Letter from Hanover, July 1.

"The prince bishop of Osnaburgh, second son of his Britannic majesty, fet out this morning for Vienna. His royal highness will afterwards visit several other courts of Germany, and will not return hither till towards the end of October next.

Naples, July 3. The British fquadron under the command of commodore fir John Lindsey, confilling of the Trufty, Thetis, Andromache, Sphynx, and Rattlesnake, which failed from Leghorn on the 12th of June last, anchored in this bay on the 17th. On hearing of its arrival the king of Naples was pleased to command that it should be immediately admitted to Pratique, notwithstanding the quarantine lately laid on all ships, from whatever

quarter they come.

The king and queen of Naples having previously fignified to the commodore their intention of honouring the fquadron with a visit, their majesties set out on the 24th in the morning from the Galley Mole, attended by general Acton, and feveral other officers of the court, and by the captains of the squadron in their respective barges. As soon as their majesties were at a little distance from the shore, all the ships manned their yards, except the Sphynx and Rattlesnake, which being dressed with colours, displayed them at the fame instant the others manned; and after their majesties were on board the Trusty, all the rest of the squadron fired a royal salute.

Their majesties visited the ship above and below, and the king went

into the commodore's barge, and visited all the other ships of the fquadron, returning again to the Trusty. On leaving the squadron their majesties were saluted by all the ships with 21 guns each; and the commodore with the captains had the honour of dining with their majesties on shore, and the following day on board the king's yacht, which, with two of the king's gallies, was dreffed with colours after the English manner, the English flag being at the yacht's foretopmatt

At dinner on board the yacht their Sicilian majesties drank to the health of the king and queen of Great Britain, when a royal falute was immediately fired from the yacht and the two gallies. majesties, during the dinner, were pleased repeatedly to express their fatisfaction at seeing an English fquadron in the bay of Naples; and appeared defirous, by every means in their power, to manifest their friendship for his Britannic ma-

jesty.

His Sicilian majesty having fixed on Thursday the 1st of July to honour the fquadron again with his presence, and to see a few evolutions performed in the Bay, his majesty, attended by the nobles of distinction, and the officers of the court, came at the time appointed; and the ships being in all respects prepared, and quite ready, flipped their cables, and failed in good order about eleven o'clock, with a very fine fea

The exercifing of the fquadron began immediately, and fuch manœuvres as could be performed by fo small a number of ships, were executed at half past two o'clock. His majesty was pleased to honour [0] 2

ANNUAL REGISTER, 1784-5. 196]

the c mmodore with his company at dinner, when the commodore took an opportunity of drinking the queen's health, and fired a royal falute from the whole fquadron.

About four o'clock the evolutions re-commenced, and were continued until half past six, when the ships refumed their former anchoring stations in the bay of Naples. feveral manœuvres of the fquadron were honoured with repeated expresfions of applause by his Sicilian majesty, who testissed a persect knowledge in every part of that bufiness. He was faluted on his coming on board and going on shore, by all the ships, with 21 guns each, and attended on both occasions by the captains in their respective barges.

At one o'clock, William Bi-7th. shop, common cryer of this city, attended by proper officers, read at the Royal Exchange gate two proclamations, one relative to the definitive treaty being figned at Paris between Great Britain and the States General, and the United States of America; and also a proclamation for a general thankfgiving to be observed on the 29th initant, on the peace; they were all afterwards stuck up in divers parts of the city.

This morning Mr. Linton, \$th. one of the principal musicians belonging to Covent-garden and the Haymarket theatres, was attacked fomewhere (as it is imagined) about St. Martin's lane. A woman accidentally looking out of a window about one o'clock, saw a gentleman pursuing three fellows up Bedfordbury, into New-street, St. Martin's lane, where Mr. Linton was foon after found, with a wound in his belly, supposed to have been given

with a knife. He was bled, and every endeavour used to recover him, notwithstanding which he soon after expired. A piece of a watch chain was found in Mr. Linton's hand; from which circumstance it is not improbable that his watch was taken from him by force, and that his not parting with it eafily was the cause of the villains stabbing him. Two persons are already in custody, on suspicion of being concerned in this horrid murder; and every step is taken to bring the offenders to justice.

A medal has lately been struck to perpetuate the memory of capt. Cook, the execution of which is equal to the subject. On one fide is a bold relief of captain Cook, with this inscription, Jac. Cook, Oceani Investigator acerrimus; immediately under the head is expressed in lesser characters, Reg. Soc. Lond. Socio suo. On the reverse appears an erect figure of Britannia standing on a plain. The left arm rests upon an hieroglyphic pillar. Her spear is in her hand, and her shield placed at the foot of the pillar. Her right arm is projected over a globe, and contains a fymbol expressive of the celebrated circumnavigator's enterprising genius. The inscription round the reverse is, Nil intentatum nostri liquere; and under the figure of Britannia, Auspicies Georgii III.

The above medal was engraved at the expence of the royal fociety. Six impressions were struck in gold, and two hundred and fifty in filver. The gold medals are disposed of as

follow:

One to his Britannic majesty, under whose auspices capt. Cook proceeded on his discoveries.

One to the king of France, for

his great courtefy in giving a specific charge to his naval commanders, to forbear shewing hostility to the Resolution and Discovery, the two lloops under captain Cook's command, and to afford him every fuccour in their power in case they fall in with him.

One to the empress of Russia, for her great hospitality to capt. Cook when he touched at Kamtschatka.

One to Mrs. Cook, the captain's

One to be deposited in the British Museum; and

One to remain in the college of

the Royal Society.

The filver medals were distributed among the members of the Royal Society, some particular lords of the admiralty, and a few other diffin-

guished persons.

We are happy at having 13th. an opportunity of informing the public, that the two murderers of Mr. Linton are now in custody; one of the parties was feized on Saturday evening by Mr. Smith, the keeper of Tothill-fields, to which place he went up in a visit to Dixon. one of the men committed by Mr. Addington upon suspicion. man taken on Saturday is named Morgan, and is well known to the officers of the police; he has made a confession of the whole melancholy transaction, acquitting Smith, one of the two first taken in custody, acknowledging that Dixon and himfelf were the only persons concerned in the murder and robbery. cannot too much applaud the activity of Mr. Bond and Mr. Smith, in pursuit of the perpetrators of the murder of Mr. Linton, and the address with which Morgan was got to confess the particulars.

A cause was tried before Mr. justice Buller, and a special jury, in which Mr. Edmund Burke was plaintiff, and the printer of the Public Advertiser defendant. The action was brought for a libel against Mr. Burke, and the damages laid at 5000l. The jury gave a verdict for the plaintiff, with 100l, damages.

Extrast of a letter from Dublin,

July 15.

" Early yesterday morning a number of people armed, seized on Mr. Plowman, woollen-draper, the corner of John's-lane, and hurried him to the Weaver's-square, where in a few minutes they stripped and tarred Sheriff Kirkpatrick, having received intelligence, passed off to the Liberty, and imprudently threw himself among the crowd, without guards, or any other affiftance. The sheritr rescued the unhappy man; but on attempting to scize some of the ringleaders, he was most violently opposed. Swords were drawn, and the sheriff received two most severe cuts on the head. At this moment alderman Hart appeared, with a strong military force, and came up most opportunely, as sherist Kirkpatrick was knocked down, and lay in the utmost danger of his life. Mr. Plowman had, it seems, made fome very confiderable importation of English goods the day before he was waited upon, directly infringing the non-importation agreement, and which, it is alledged, drew upon him the resentment of the populace.

The following convicts were executed this morning before Newgate, pursuant to their fentence, viz. William Thompson, alias Peter Smith, John Branton, Thomas

[0] 3

Thomas White, George Dane, and John Richards.

Extract of a letter from L'Orient, July 30.

"Monf. le comte de Graffe is gone home to the place of his exile. The captains of de Suffrein's fleet have not yet received fentence for their conduct in the East Indies; they are yet on board l'Amphion of 50 guns, where they have been already imprisoned near twelve months."

Friday night arrived in town his excellency the duc de Chartres, and the prince de Leury, from France. They fet out on Saturday for Brighthelm-stone, accompanied by the duke de Lauzan, on a visit to the prince of Wales.

31st. His Royal Highness the duke of Gloucester arrived in town with his duchess from the continent.

Died. Lately at Brook-hill in Ireland, Lovelace Love, esq; This gentleman was noted for his extraordinary bulk; he weighed upwards of forty stone; his cossin measured seven feet in length, four across, and three and a half deep. His death was occasioned by his immense corpulence.

AUGUST 1784.

Extract of a letter from Arras, dated 4th instant.

"Yesterday morning Mr. Charles Clutterbuck, who has been confined at St. Omer's, and at this place, for two years past, was conducted, amidst a vast concourse of spectators, from the royal prison to the council-chamber, in order to pass his last

interrogation touching the offence he has committed against the bank of England; the examination lasted about an hour: the judge demanded his defence, which he delivered in French, in these words: "Si mon " procès avoit été instruit en An-" gleterre foux le faux titre royale, " il auroit été rejetté, et il n'au-" roit pas été reconnu." I understand that he has also presented to the bench of judges a very ingenious memorial, shewing the nature of his crime, and the nature and inflitution of the different banks in Europe. The judges are puzzled to make a decision upon this unprecedented fuit, which affords much argument and profit to the lawyers here; the profecution has already cost the bank more than 20,000 l. and as the whole of these proceedings are transmitted to the king's council chamber at Paris, it may probably cost them as much more."

Dublin, August 4. Last Monday night, between the hours of eleven and twelve, a number of officers in the army, entered the shop of Mr. Flattery, a publican on Ormondquay, near Essex-bridge, and by their intemperate behaviour (arising, it is supposed, from their being somewhat in liquor) occasioned a considerable riot, which took place betwixt them and some of the volunteers.—We are happy to add, that although several persons were wounded on both sides, no lives

were lost in the affray. Extract of a letter from Dublin,

August 5.

"Yesterday, about two o'clock, the duke of Rutland arrived at the castle, from the county of Westmeath, supposed to be in consequence of an express dispatched for his

v

his grace the day before, relative to the military cutrage on Monday

night."

7th. At the affizes for the county of Kent, the cause between earl Stanhope and the Mess. Adam of the Adelphi, was tried a third time, when the plaintist, earl Stanhope, obtained a verdict of 1,500 l. damages, besides costs of suit.

Some of the prisoners in toth. the King's bench attempted their escape in the following manner: despairing of being liberated by the infolvent bill, which has flept fo long in the house of lords, one D--s with a number of affociates, affembled, and in a peremptory manner demanded the key of the prison from the door-keeper, who, fearing the confequences of a refulal, gave up the same. thus in possession of the key, in the height of his joy ran back into the prison to give notice thereof; when the door-keeper immediately clapped too the door, which having a fpring lock, and there being no liey-hole within fide, the infurgents were in a moment as close prisoners as if they had not the key. A guard was immediately fent for, which has done duty at the prison ever since; where things remain in a state of tranquillity.

Dublin, August 13.

At a general meeting of the corps of Upper-Cross and Coolock volunteers, at the Centaur in Fishamble-street, Tuesday the 10th of August, 1784.

Major M'Cormick, in the chair.

"Refolved, That we view with
the utmost abhorrence the cruel and
unprovoked outrage committed on
the person of Mr. Neal Flattery, a

member of this corps, and a citizen, with other persons of his family, by certain officers of the army, on Monday the 2d instant; and that we consider this as one of the evil effects of the unnecessary augmentation of the military establishment.

"Refolved, That we pledge ourselves in the most facred manner to each other, and to our sellowcitizens, to hold ourselves always prepared to assist the magistrates to repel any such violence in suture."

Major McCormick reported his having received the following letter from col. lord Harrington, containing a meffage to be communicated to this corps.

Dublin Barracks, Aug. 6, 1784.

Sir,

Having learned, with much concern, that an affray which happened some nights ago (wherein my name has appeared) has been imputed to an intention on my part, and that of the officers of the army, of offering an insult to the corps of volunteers of this city, I took the earliest opportunity of endeavouring to remove so ill-sounded an impression, by a message, which I begged an officer of my regiment to deliver to you, of which the sollowing is a copy, viz.

I am defired by lord Harrington to wait on you, in confequence of his "having been informed that the unfortunate affray, which happened on Monday night on the Quay, is confidered in the light of an intentional infult on the volunteer corps; his lordship defires me to assure you, fir, and through you the corps to which, you belong, that he is persuaded, that there was not the [O] 4

remotest intention of that kind ;and that in regard to himself (whole name has been mentioned in it) he never had an idea of treating with difrespect, much less of offering an infult, to you, or any other corps of volunteers."

Understanding that you have expressed a wish, that the above mesfage should be conveyed by letter, previous to its being communicated by you to the corps, I trouble you

with this repetition of it.

I am, Sir,

Your very humble and obedient fervant, HARRINGTON.

To the commanding officer of the Upper-Cross, and Coolock volunteers.

The duc de Chartres set off for France, being fent for by order of the French king.

Henry Morgan was com. mitted to Newgate by William Addington, elg; charged, on his own confession, with felonicusty affaulting Charles Linton on the highway, in the Parish of St. Martin in the Fields, in the county of Middlesex, and taking from his person a gold watch, two guineas and a half, and one shilling, his property. He also stands further charged, on his own confession, with the willul murder of the faid Charles Linton.

Dublin, Aug. 27th. This marning Mr. Dowling, printer of the Volu teers Journal, Duoliu, was apprehensed by justice Graham, and carried before judge Robinson, who committed him to Newgate, on a charge of high treason, at the suit

of the crown.

Aug. 5th, at Matlock in Died. Derbyshire, Ann Clowes, aged 103.

She measured 3 feet 9 inches in height, and weighed about 481b .-The house she resided in was as diminutive (in proportion) as herielf, containing only one room, about eight feet square,

SEPTEMBER 1784.

City of York.

At the Guildhall of the said city, the first day of September, in the year of our Lord 1784, it was refolved by the mayor and commonalty of the faid city,

" That the thanks of this corporation here affembled be given to the right honourable Charles James Fox, the right honourable William Eden, William Joliffe, esq; George Dempster, esq; and John Courtenay, esq; for their wife, strenuous, and patriotic opposition to the bill brought into parliament during the last session, imposing an additional duty on windows in lieu of part of the late duties on tea, which bill had been declared by the inhabitants of this city, at a general meeting, to be extremely impolitic, partial, compulsory, oppressive, and unjust, and which now appears to this corporation to lay a heavy and peculiar burthen upon the people of this kingdom.

" Resolved also, That the thanks of this corporation be given to the forty members of parliament who divided against the third reading of the faid bill in the house of commons on the 10th of August

" Resolved, That these resolutions be entered into the corporation books; that copies thereof be made and figned by the common

elerk, and transmitted by him to the several gentlemen named in the first resolution, and that the same be published in both the York Papers.

By order,

GEO. TOWNEND,
Common clerk of the faid city."
Extract of a letter from Plymouth,
Sept 7.

" Last Thursday morning, at ten o'clock, the remains of Sir Eyre Coote, K B. were landed at the Jetty Head, in the dock-yard, the Bombay castle firing 21 minute guns. The corps of marines forming a line to the dock-gates. Drums beating a point of war, colours flying, mulic playing a tolemn dirge. The officers faluted the hearfe as it paffed them. In Fore-ftreet, iwo companies of royal artillery, the 39th and 40 h regiments of foot, received the body, forming themselves into divisions of six abreast; the grenadiers and light infantry taking They then proceeded the lead. through the towns of Dock, Storehouse, and Plymouth, though the Glacis, to the gates of the citadel, where the lieutenant - governor, Campbell, received the body with every mark of respect. The two battalions and artillery formed on the parade, before the governor's bouse; the grenadiers and light infantry, in four divisions, escorted the hearse to the chapel, the troops presenting their arms; the drums beating, and music playing, 19 minute guns were fired during this ceremony, and the body was depofited in the chapel with great folemnity and respect. The numerous crowds of spectators which attended, testified their regard to the memory of fo great a man."

Constantinople, August o. On the 3d instant the Porte received certain intelligence, that a terrible earthquake had happened on the 23d of July, in the mountainous parts in the province of Ekilis, towards the frontiers of Armenia, by which the town of Ezerghen, or Arfingham, about fifty miles on the fide of Erzerum, had been nearly destroyed, with the loss of about fix thousand inhabitants. Amongst other sufferers by this dreadful calamity, was Suleiman, Bashaw of Erzerum, lately promoted to that government from the post of Chiaus Bashi, chief o: the Pursuivants. This gentleman had proceeded as far as Ezerghen, with a fuite of five hundred people, of whom twelve only escaped.

At mid-day on the 5th instant, the north wind being remarkably high, a fire broke out in the quarter of Constantinople called the Chiremit Mahalefi, fituated towards the bottom of the harbours, which, for want of timely affiltance, foon communicated to different houses, and, in less than two hours, extended to the town walk towards Fanar, and to the quarters of Cara Ghiumrak, Jeni Bakzé, and Sara Gheriz. It continued burning twenty fix hours, and about ten thousand houses (most of which had been rebuilt fince the fire in 1782) were entirely confumed.

The populace took the horses from the coach of the right 15th, hon. Charles James Fox, in Old-street, and substituted themselves in

their places.

Henry Morgan, convicted 1ast Friday for the wilful 20th. murder of Mr. Linton, on the 7th of July, near St. Martin's-lane, by stabbing him in the belly with a large

caie-

case-knife, was executed on a scaffold erected before Newgate. At half palt fix the convict came upon the scaffold with a book in his hand, and prayed in an audible voice, and with every appearance of fervent devotion. In about a quarter of an hour the ordinary quitted the feaffold, when the malefactor, in an impassioned tone of voice, continued to repeat-" Oh, my God, forgive all my fins! Lord, have mercy upon me! Christ Jesus, receive my foul!" and while uttering these ejaculations, the platform dropped, and after a few convulfive struggles, he became motionless. A woman and a child now came upon the scaffold, and had the hand of the malefactor stroked several times upon their necks, under a notion of its removing wens. After hanging the utual time, the body was put into a shell, and carried to Surgeons hail, in order for diffection.

The house of the right hon. 28th. Edm. Burke, of Beaconsfield, was broke open, and robbed of a variety of plate, and other articles to a confiderable value. The robbers came down from London in a phaeton, which they had hired in Oxford-road. They broke open a field-gate at the fide of the road, opposite the avenue which leads up through the lawn to the back of the house, and there the horses and phaeton were left in a corner of the field, as appeared by the marks of the wheels, the horses, and the men. At about one, it is supposed, they came up to the house, and having passed the lest wing on the rear, they took their stand under a peartree, in the corner, where by the grass being much trodden, it may be conjectured they stood about an hour.

DIED. At his house in 30th. Bermondsey, in Surrey, Richard Ruffell, efq; in the commission of the peace for that county. He died a batchelor, and has left, among other legacies, 3000l. to the Magdalen hospital; 3000l. to the Smallpox hospital; 3000l. to the Lyingin hospital near Westminster-bridge; 500l. to the Surrey Dispensary; 2000l. for a monument to be erected in St. John's church, Southwark; 50l. each to fix young women to attend as pall-bearers on the night of his interment; 201. each to four other young women, who are to precede his corpfe, and firew flowers, whilst the Dead March in Saul is to be played by the organist of St. John's; 1001. to the reverend Mr. Grefe to write his epitaph. This fum had been first left to Dr. Samuel Johnson, but altered by a codicil in favour of the reverend I-Ir. Grose. All the rest of his property, after fale of his estates, to the Afylum for young girls in Lambeth parish, which, it is supposed, will amount to 15 or 16,000l. after all the legacies and funeral charges are defrayed. Eight of the acting magistrates in Surrey are requested in his will to attend his funeral; and his executors are Sir Joseph Mawbey, bart. Samuel Gillam, Thomas Bell, and William Leavis, esqrs.

Oth. DIED. Monday last at Biggleswade, in Bedfordshire, Mr. George Alexander Stevens, author of the celebrated Lecture on Heads, and many other humorous pieces.

OCTOBER 1784. St. James's, Oct. 1. This day the Marquis Marquis de Cordon, Envoy Extraordinary from the King of Sardinia, had his audience of leave of his

Majesty.

And afterwards the Chevalier de Pollon, his successor in the same character, had his first private audience of his Majesty, to deliver his credentials.

To which they were introduced by the Marquis of Carmarthen, his Majesty's Principal Secretary of

State for foreign affairs.

A few days ago two very ad. fine young Arabs, a horse and a mare, were presented to his Majesty from Mr. Hastings. They were brought from Bengal in the Atlas and Besborough East-Indiamen.

This evening, about fix 7th. o'clock, as some boys were diverting themselves with throwing fquibs round a fmall bonfire in Duke's Place, it being a kind of holiday among the Jews, a person who keeps a coffee-house near the place being much exasperated at their behaviour, took a loaded blunderbufs, and fired among them from a one pair of flairs window, whereby one boy was instantly shot dead, two others mortally wounded, befides three more; after which he came down with a drawn cutlass, but being overpowered, was secured and lodged in the Poultry-compter. -He was brought before the fitting magistrates yesterday, and re-committed for examination on Wednesday next.

This morning another of the boys which was shot on Thursday night in Duke's Place, died in Bartholomew's hospital.

At the fessions at the Old Bailey, which began yesterday,

William Morrow was indicted for stealing a bag, containing 1000 l. and fundry other fums of money, the property of Meffrs. Drummond and Co. bankers. He was convicted on his own contession, and other corroborating circumstances, for it did not come out by what means he got at the bag, which it appeared was kept in an iron chest in the strong room, to the keys of which every clerk in the office had free access in the way of business. His falary, with the perquifities, did not exceed 901. a year, and of this he had only been in possession since 1782; previous to that period he had only 601. a year; yet Mr. Pygot, the flockbroker, had purchased for him 501. flock in August 1783, in the 3 per cents. consols; on the 3d of October 1783, purchased 50l.; on the 27th of April 1784, purchased 2501; on the 23d of July purchased 701. Mr. Wright had purchased for him 5251. 4 per cents. on the 3d of June 1784; 2641. 10s. 4 per cents, on the 3d of July 1784; 2621. 10s. on the 7th of September 1784. When the prifoner bought the first 400 l. he said he had received 2001. from a friend in the country, the other 2001. he had faved from his falary. When he bought the next 200 l. he faid he had part from a lady at Lancaster, the other part he had raised by felling part out of the 3 percents. The third fum, he faid, from the fale of all his 3 per cent. flock.—His counfel did not deny the fact; but endeavoured to prove him at times insane; but lord Loughborough, before whom he was tried, observed, that if a man was deprived of his reason, he was certainly an object of compassion, not of punishment; but here was a regular plan, a habit

a habit with too much method to be compatible with the plea set up. Singularity of conduct gives no protection. The jury found him guilty, but recommended him to mercy.

Lord Loughborough, lord chief justice of the commonpleas, in conjunction with the Recorder of London, who do the Old Bailey business this sessions, were on Saturday moved by Mr. counfellor Chetwood, in behalf of captain Kenneth Mackenzie, who stands charged with the wilful murder of a private man at Cape Coast, on the coast of Africa, in order to his being tried, bailed, or discharged. The application to the court was on the ground of the hardships the captain fustained by the profecution, not having brought over his witnesses when they brought over the witneiles for the crown. The nature of the persons the captain had to deal with, whom he took to Cape Coast, viz. capital felon convicts who had received his majesty's mercy on condition of transportation for life, among whom was that wellknown desperado, Patrick Madan, and the deceased, who had three times received his majesty's mercy. That they had bored a hole in the hull of the ship in order to fink her, with other ads of desperation, and that the act of the prisoner was an act of necessity. That the vessel fent out for the captain's witnesses was not returned, and in all human probability never might; and therefore he prayed he might be tried, bailed, or discharged.

The court in answer said, that it certainly was a peculiar missortune to the prisoner to labour under such difficulties. With regard to the sacts, this was not the time to inves-

tigate them, and with respect to the ship having been sent out for the captain's witnesses, it was done by an order of government at the captain's request. That he was at liberty to go to trial if he pleased, and would venture it without the witnesses he had fent for, but with regard to discharging, the court could not do that. With respect to bailing, the attorney-general, who was out of town, had not been ferved with any notice, and it would be highly indecent to do it either without his consent, or without his knowledge, if the court was competent to it; but they were of opinion the court of King's-bench must be applied to, as was done in the case of captain David Roache, who had killed a man at the Cape of Good Hope, and who had applied to the fessions of Oyer and Terminer to be tried, bailed, or discharged, but who was referred to the court of King's-bench, where he was afterwards bailed. The motion therefore fell of course, and captain Mackenzie ordered to remain still in Newgate.

NOVEMBER 1784.

Bruffels, Nov. 8. Accounts have been received here, that last night the Dutch broke one of their dikes near Lillo, by which several persons were drowned. They attempted to break a second, but were prevented by the Imperial troops. This event has spread an alarm at Ostend, and has occasioned an extraordinary diligence in completing the works on the ramparts there.

Yesterday afternoon a Dutch mail arrived,

arrived, which brought the follow-

ing intelligence:

Antwerp, Nov. 8. There was a real and ferious cannonade this day from the Dutch fort of Cruyschans; it was directed against the inhabitants, subjects to the emperor, occup'ed in repairing a breach, from which they feared the farther progress of the inundation already begun, and their entire ruin; a shot even entered a farm house at some distance, in which was a piquet of Imperial infantry. The night before was a prelude to what is to happen this day; for the Dutch have already fired some musket-shot on the patrole of the Imperial tropps, which, as usual, surrounded the territory of his Imperial majestv.

Naples, Nov. 16. There is at this moment a flight eruption of lava from Mount Vesuvius, which, so far from alarming, gives universal satisfaction here, as a few days ago a shock of an earthquake was telt at Naples. The earthquakes still continue with some force in Calabria, sometimes towards Catanzaro, and at other times in the neighbourhood of Reggio.

The long-contested cause between John Gallini, esq; and the trustees of the king's theatre, was finally determined by the lord chancellor, in favour of the latter; the temporary receivers were discharged, and the said trustees confirmed in their right of managing the property for the benefit of the creditors. Counsel for the trustees, Mr. folicitor-general, Mr. Selwyn, and Mr. Evance; solicitors, Mess. Harbone and Seton of the Adelphi.

22d. The following extraordinary affair came before the Bow-

street magistrates: Count Duroure, who has made so much noise about town, fome little time fince got acquainted with a gentleman of the law, who lent him his affistance to extricate him from difficulties he was involved in: having access to his friend's table, who was married to a young lady of some accomplishments, the Count, by his attentions. insinuated himself so sar into her affections, as to prevail upon her to elope with him to France. He fent off his baggage to Dover, whither he was to follow in a day or two. The husband, by a laconic letter from the lady, received the first intimation of her infidelity. After a very minute enquiry, he discovered, that the lady and her paramour were at a bagnio in Leicester-fields, whither he went on Sunday night, accompanied with some friends, and being guided to the room, defired admittance, which was refused; upon this he forced open the door, and the moment he entered the Count fired upon him; the ball went through his hat without doing him any mischief. The Count's conduct appeared in fo extraordinary a light to the magistrates, that for the purpole of more security he was committed to Newgate.

4th. King against Wooldridge.
This day the long-depending

cause was again argued in the court of King's-Bench, before lord Mansfield and Mr. Justice Buller. Mr. Garrow, as junior counsel, after a very handsome apology for his youth and inexperience, craved the indulgence of the court. His first argument went to the informality of the return to the mandamus, which, although by no means the ground that he meant to set his foot upon, yet

was in itself sufficient to insure success to his client. He then, by a chain of very clear deductions and apposite cases, a great variety of which he quoted, stated his objections to the words of the return; but the court declining to enter directly into the merits, Mr. Garrow judiciously (as Mr. Justice Builer afterwards said) abandoned his intentions, and went boldly to the gene-

ral queltions. The first charge was a pretended embezzlement of a part of Sir James Langham's charity to foldiers and failors, the alderman having drawn on the chamberlain for the sum of four pounds, payable to James Afpell, from whom he took a receipt, whereas in fact it was alledged that he paid Aspell only one guinea, and appropriated the remainder to his own use. Mr. Garrow denied the fact-his client had bona f.de distributed the money according to the true intent of the donor's will, and there was no averment in the petition of the inhabitants of Bridgeward to the contrary—but it was meritoricusly distributed to several persons instead of one person-Admitting the fact, it was at most but a misapplication, which, according to the doctrine held by Holt, chief justice, in the King against Chalk, in the borough of Wilton, 1 Raymond, fo. 225, " a misapplication of corporation money was no cause of a motion, because an action will lie against the party." - He quoted an infinite number of other cases, together with lord Mansfield's former opinions, corroborating this polition in many points of view. He then made fome striking observations upon the nature of charitable donations vested

in the hands of corporations, and furnished the court with much entertainment at the expence of Mr. Chamberlain Wilkes, in his late correspondence with Mr. Josiah Dornford.

The fecond charge was extorting 15 l. from William Parry, nine guineas of which he received under pretence of raising two substitutes, the faid Parry having been discharged by the alderman from a criminal profecution, on condition of ferving his majesty. He averred that it did not appear, either from the petition or the return of the mandamus, that the alderman had not actually raised the substitutes. But suppose it was not fo, this was no crime in his client's corporate capacity. The alderman should have been indicted. and the record of conviction might have operated. If an alderman was thus to be ousted of his freehold, contrary to the great charter, where the same parties were accusers, judges, witneffes, and jury men, then a member of a corporation was in such a miserable state as no other citizen could possibly be placed. If every circumstance which was " contra bonas mores" was to be punished in this fummary way, perhaps gluttony and drunkenness (of which crimes he did not presume the corporation in question were guilty) might be made grounds of a motion. He here likewise quoted a variety of precedents analogous to his purpose, particularly King and corporation Gloucester, 5 Bulstrode, -and Bag's case in lord Coke.

His client's crimes had formerly been held up in the form of an Hydra, but they were now shrunk into a Cerberus; there being only a third charge, viz. that of impri-

fonment

sonment for debt upon escape war-The liberality of the prefent day held bankruptcy to be no cause of disfranchisement; how then should imprisonment? and this was clear in the determination of the Liverpool case, reported 2d Burrows, folio 723. He here, with great force and feeling, painted the mifchiefs that might arise from such a power being vested in corporations, as to disfranchile for involuntary absence. What opinions had the citizens hitherto held? had they been always to ferupulously exact? Alderman Lee was four years absent an agent for congress, then in open arms against this country; alderman Peckham abroad four or five years to recover his health; the late alderman Bridgen had not attended duty for nine years, only in the last act of his political life he had expiated all his offences arising from neglect, by giving a casting vote for the present worthy recorder (a general laugh.) Where were the disfranchisements at that time? On the contrary, his unhappy client, after being ruined by the American war, Aripped of his property by a fecond commission of bankruptcy (since proved to have been issued illegally) had all the power and the vengeance of the corporation poured forth upon him. Was not the present chamberlain elected an alderman when under a more severe predicament? Mr. Garrow then, in a very animated manner, drew his conclusion, and craved judgment of the court, to restore Mr. Wooldridge to his seat amongst the elders of the city.

Mr. Gibbs answered, in a very ingenious speech, in which he adduced two cases, that claimed the attention of the court, in support of

the third charge—first case, King and Truebody, a capital burges of Lestwithel, in Cornwall, 2 Raymond, fol. 1275—and King and Glyde, a member of the corporation of Exeter, reported in 4th Modern, fol. 33. Both of these cases went to this point, that a corporator being removed out of the jurisdiction, and being incapable of performing his duty, it was held good ground to remove him. Mr. Gibbs used several other forcible arguments, and was replied to by Mr. Garrow.

Lord Mansfield.—The case has been well argued. He was always defirous, that corporation questions might be defined with as much accuracy as possible. The first charge, respecting Sir John Langham's charity, does not feem to be a sufficient ground, it is not charged to be done corruptly. The second, if true, was an offence as a justice of the peace, and therefore against the general law of the land-must be a previous conviction. The last head is of great consequence. The two cases, adduced by Mr. Gibbs, must be well confidered. A man is not a corporator for his own fakewhen he ceases to be in a condition to perform the duty, the question is, whether he ought to remain. His lordship therefore defired to have a

in the course of next term.

Mr. Justice Buller.—The first charge, clearly no offence against the corporation. The second, merely a subject for common law, and therefore there must be a previous conviction. The third, he defired a farther argument, to be treated under two heads; namely, first, how far it may affect the public admini-

further hearing on the third head,

firation

firation of justice: secondly, to what extent it may militate with the welfare of the city and corporation.

Lord Mansfield affented. And thus Mr. Wooldridge has completely fucceeded in the two most important points, and has only to wait until next term for a solemn adjudication of the third.

30th. The high sheriff of the county of Dublin, in Ireland, received his sentence from the court of King's-Bench, to be imprisoned for one week, and to pay a fine of five marks.

DECEMBER, 1784.

A most remarkable murder was perpetrated in the following manner, by a journeyman barber that lives near Hyde Park Corner, who had been for a long time past jealous of his wife, but could no way bring it home to her: a young gentleman by chance coming into his master's shop to be shaved and dreffed; and, being in liquor, mentioned his having feen a fine girl home to Hamilton-street, from whom he had certain favours the night before, at the same time defcribing her person; the barber, concluding it to be his wife, in the height of his frenzy cut the gentleman's throat from ear to ear, and absconded.

Extract of a letter from Dublin, Dec. 4.

Saturday last three attachthe ments were granted (unless cause to the contrary is shewn) by the court of King's-Bench, against the three magistrates who convened the freeholders of the county of Mayo, agreeably to a requisition, for the purpose of considering of the

necessity of a parliamentary reform, and to elect delegates to meet in national congress.

8th. On casting up the scrutiny at the East India house in Leadenhall-street, for the election of a director in the room of Charles Boddam, esq; deceased (exclusive of five double ballots, which were of course thrown out as illegal) the numbers stood—

For James Moffatt, efq; 373 Thomas Pattle, jun. efq; 285 Majority 88

At eleven o'clock came on beforelord chief baron Skynner and a special jury, at Guildhall, the new trial directed by the court of Exchequer, in an action of damages brought by captain Sutton, of the Isis, against commodore Johnstone, who commanded a fleet bound to the East-Indies. The latter had put the former under arrest at Port Praya, alledging, that the captain had not done his duty in the action which took place with Monsieur Suffrein's squadron in that port. The new trial was granted at the instance of the commodore, to relieve himself from a former verdict obtained by the captain on the same action, for five thousand pounds. There being a greater number of witnesses than were, perhaps, ever examined in any cause, the trial lasted all the day on Saturday, the whole night, and yesterday until two o'clock, when the jury gave a verdict in favour of captain Sutton, for fix thousand pounds.—There never was an instance in this kingdom, before this, of a trial for damages that occupied the attention of a court for twenty-fix hours without intermission.

The

The remains of the muchlamented Dr. Samuel Johnson were interred in Westminsterabbey. The procession, consisting of a hearfe and fix with the corpfe, and ten mourning coaches and four, fet out from Bolt-court, Fleet-street, a few minutes after twelve o'clock, being followed by feveral gentlemen's carriages, most of the company in which were in mourning. At one o'clock the corpse arrived at the abbey, where it was met by Dr. Taylor, (who read the suneral service) and feveral prebends, conducted to the Poet's corner, and laid close to the remains of David Garrick, efq. The principal mourners on this folemn occasion were Sir Joshua Reynolds, Mr. Edmund Burke, Sir John Hawkins, Mr. Colman, and the deceased's faithful black fervant. There were present besides, Doctor Horsley, General Paoli, Mr. Steevens, Mr. Malone, Rev. Mr. Strahan, Mr. Hoole, Mr. Nichols, and other distinguished persons. A great concourse of people were affembled, who behaved with a degree of decency fuitable to the folemn occasion.

J. Mackintosh, jun. esq; -28th. fhot himself in his lodgings at one of the hotels in Covent-Garden. He was a young man of character and difinction, lately returned from the East-Indies, where he had acquired a genteel competency; but from the extravagancies of youth, had expended his fortune, and found himself in very embarrassed circumstances. He had ruminated on his fate with the greatest deliberation for several days, and had conciliated his mind to that awful and horrible destiny, to which his proud spirit and precipitation hurried him. Having written several letters to his Vol. XXVII.

friends, and one to a pastry-cook under the Piazzas, to whom he was indebted about 21. and whom he ordered to call on a certain gentleman on Thursday next for payment, mentioning at the same time, that the pistol was at his head, he, with the greatest composure, seized the satal instrument, and put a period to his existence. He was a young gentleman of about nineteen years, upwards of six feet high, and of a handsome and agreeable aspect.

BIRTHS for the year 1784.

Dcc. 24. 1783. Her ferene highness the princess of Wirtemberg, of a princess.

Feb. 2. The right hon, the counters of Westmoreland, of a son.

4. The right hon. lady Algernon Percy, of two fons.

 The right hon. vifcountefs Maitland, of a fon.

14. The right hon. lady Louisa Macdonald, of a son.

March 23. The right hon. lady St. John, of a fon and heir.

April 12. The lady of the hon. col. Rodney, of a fon.

May 2. Her royal highness princess Sophia Frederica, consort to prince Frederic of Denmark, of a daughter.

7. The lady of Philip Yorke, esq; of a son and heir.

June 13. The right hon, lady vifcounters Chewton, of a fon and heir, Sunday laft, of a fon,

viscountess Fournour.
[P] July

July 15. The right hon, the counters Traquair, of a fon.

21. Lady Frances Alicia Benyon, of a fon.

Aug. 6. Viscountess Stormont, of a son.

10. Lady of his grace the lord archbishop of Cashel, of a son. Countess of Leicester, of a daughter.

24. Lady of the right. hon. William Eden, of a

daughter.

Lady Page, of a daughter.
Sept. 2. Duchels of Beaufort, of
a fon.

r3. Hereditary princess of Baden, of a prince.

Oct. 9. Lady of the hon Francis
Talbot, brother to the
earl of Shrewsbury, of a
daughter.

14. The princess of Asturias, of a son.

Lady of lord George Ca-

vendish, of a son. 16. Right hon. lady Deer-

hurst, of a son and heir.

22. Archduches of Milan, of a princels.

28. Lady of the Grand Signior, of a princess. Nov. 22. Lady viscountess Galway,

of a daughter.
7. Lady of the hon. John

Byng, of a fon.

29. Lady Lewisham of a son. Dec. 2. Right hon. lady Frances

Morgan, of a daughter.
Lately, the grand duchefs of Russia, of a princess.

14. Queen of Naples, of a princess.

MARRIAGES for the year 1784. Jan. 9. Col. Thomas Dundas, of Fingask, to lady Elizabeth Eleonora Home, eldest daughter of the earl of Home.

Feb. 5. The hon, and rev. Edward Venables Vernon, to lady Anne Leveson Gower.

> John Boyd, efq; fon of Sir John Boyd, bart. to Mifs Harley, daughter to the right hon. Thomas Harley.

April 13. The right hon. lord Napier, to Miss Clavering, eldest daughter of Sir Thomas Clavering, bart.

May 5. — Byron, esq; to the hon. Miss Talbot, niece to the earl of Shrewf-bury.

7. The right hon. lord Clive, to the right hon. lady Henrietta Herbert, fifter to the earl of Powis.

14. Captain Hervey, of the royal navy, to the right hon lady Louisa Nugent, daughter to earl Nugent, of the kingdom of Ireland.

June 9. The right hon. lord Saltoun, to Miss Fraser, daughter to Simon Fraser, esq.

18. The right hon. lord Llandaff, to lady Catherine Skeffington, fifter to the earl of Massarene.

23. John Bridgeman, esq; second son of Sir H. Bridgeman, bart. to Miss Worsley, daughter of the right hon.lady Eliz. Worsley.

28. The hon. George Ferdinand Fitzroy, eldest fon of lord Southampton, to Miss Keppel, daughter to the late bishop of Exeter.

Evan

Evan Law, esq; son of the Bishop of Carlisle, to Miss Markham, daughter of the archbishop of York.

29. The right hon. lord vifcount Falmouth, to Miss Crewe, daughter of John Crewe, esq; of Bolesworth-Castle, in Cheshire.

July 14. - Cumberland, esq; to Miss Hobart, daughter of the hon. Mr. Ho-

> 21. The right hon. William Wnydham, brother to the earl of Egremont, to Miss Harford, natural daughter of lord Baltimore, and late Mrs. Morris.

31. James Trail, esq; to the right hon. lady Janet Sinclair, fifter to the earl of Caithness.

Aug. 6. Thomas Ord, esq; to Mrs. Broderick, widow of Edward Broderick, elq;

> 11. Right hon, lord Balgonie, eldest son of the earl of Leven and Melville, to Miss Thornton, daughter of John Thornton, esq; of Clapham.

17. The hon. admiral Digby, to Mrs. Jauncy, eldest daughter of Andrew Elliott, late governor of New York.

21. The hon. John Cranfield Berkeley, one of the representatives in parliament for the county of Gloucester, to the hon-Miss Charlotte Lenox, daughter of lord George Lenox, brother to the duke of Richmond.

28. Lord St. Alaph, fon to the earl of Ashburnham, to the hon. Miss Thynne, third daughter of lord viscount Weymouth.

Sept. 9. Richard Pepper Arden, esq; his majesty's attorney general, to Miss Wilbraham Bootle, eldest daughter of Richard Wilbraham Bootle, esq.

> 23. Montagu Wilson, esq; to Miss Hobart, eldest daughter of the hon. Henry Hobart, brother to the earl of Buckingham.

28. Prince Charles of Meck-

lenburgh Strelitz, second brother to her majefy, to princess Charlotte, of Hesse-Cassel.

Oct. 4. Honourable capt. Doug. las, of the first regiment of foot-guards, to Miss Lascelles.

Nov. 10. Richard Langley, esq; to the hon. Miss Willough. by, daughter of the right hon. Henry lord Middleton.

> 16. Earl of Euston, eldest son of the duke of Grafton, to lady Horatio Waldegrave, fecond daughter of the duchels of Gloucester, and fifter to the present countess of Waldegrave.

> 18. Reginald Pole Carew, efq; to Miss Jemima Yorke, only daughter of the hon. John Yorke.

29. Thomas Bovet, esq; to the hon. Miss Seymour, daughter of the right hon. and rev. lord Francis Seymour, and niece to the duke of Somerfet.

212] ANNUAL REGISTER,

Principa! PROMOTIONS for the Year 1784; from the London Gazeite, Er.

Dec. 26, 1783. The right hon. James Grenville, to be of his majefly's most honourable privy council.

Thomas Pitt, esq; the - 30. dignity of a baron of the kingdom of Great Britain, by the title of lord Camelford, baron of Boconnoc, in

the county of Cornwal.

- 31. Heneage, earl of Aylesford, Thomas, lord Walfingham, and the right hon. William Wyndham Grenville, to be of his majefty's most honourable privy council.

Thomas, earl of Clarendon, to be chancellor of the duchy and coun-

ty palatine of Lancaster.

Jan. 1, 1784. Philip, earl of Chestersield, to be his majesty's ambaffador extraordinary and plenipotentiary to the king of Spain.

- 2. Arthur Stanhope, esq; to be his majesty's secretary of embasfy

to the king of Spain.

Heneage, earl of Aylesford, to be captain of the yeomen of his

majefly's guard.

George, lord de Ferrars, to be captain of his majesty's band of gentlemen pensioners.

John, earl of Galloway, to be one of the gentlemen of his majesty's

bed-chamber.

- 6. Charles, earl of Tankerville, and Henry Frederic, lord Carteret, to the office of post-master general.

The right hon. fir George Yonge, bart, to be his majesty's secretary

at war.

Philip, earl of Chester-7. field, to be of his majesty's most honoarable privy council.

- 13. The right hon. Thomas Kelly, to be one of the justices of the court of Common Pleas in the kingdom of Ireland, vice Godfrey

Pitt, esq; deceased.

Sir Samuel Bradftreet, bart. Alexander Crookshank, esq; and Peter Merge, esq; to be justices of the court of King's - Bench and Common Pleas, and a baron of the court of Exchequer, in the kingdom of Ireland, respectively, in addition to the number of justices heretofore appointed for the faid courts.

- 31. Hugh, duke of Northumberland, to the dignity of a baron of the kingdom of Great Britain, by the title of lord Lovaine, baron of Alnwick in the county of Northumberland, during his natural life, with remainder to his fecond fon, lord Algernon Percy.

The right hon. Henry Frederic Carteret, to the dignity of a baron of the kingdom of Great Britain, by the title of baron Carteret of Hawnes in the county of Bedford, with remainder to the second and other fons of lord viscount Wey-

mouth.

Edward Eliot, efq; to the dignity of a baron of the kingdom of Great Britain, by the title of baron Eliot, of St. Germains, in the coun-

ty of Cornwal.

Richard Gamon, esq; to be one of his majesty's commissioners for the management of the duties on falt.

Thomas Aftle, esq; to the office of keeper of the rolls and records of the court of chancery in the tower of London.

Lately, the right hon. Isaac Barré, to be clerk of the pells in the court of Exchequer.

Feb.

Feb. 9. Lord George Henry Lenox, to be of his majesty's most honourable privy council.

- 10. The earl of Effingham, to the office of matter and worker

of his majesty's mint.

Lord George Henry Lenox, to be constable of the tower of London, and his majesty's lieutenant and custos rotulorum of the tower hamlets.

The honourable John Thomas Townshend, to be one of his majetly's under-secretaries of state for the home department.

Sir Edmund Affleck, bart. to be rear admiral of the blue.

— 11. Charles, duke of Rutland, to be lieutenant-general and general governor of his majesty's kingdom of Ireland.

— 13. The prince of Wales has been pleased to make the following appointments in his royal highness's houshold, viz.

Colonel Hulfe, to be comptroller

of the houshold.

Colonel Stevens and lieutenant-colonel St. Leger, to be grooms of the bed-chamber.

Major Churchill, and the honourable captain Ludlow, to be

equerries.

— 21. The reverend William Buller, D. D. to the dignity of dean of the cathedral church of Exeter, vice Dr. Jeremiah Milles.

The reverend George Prettyman, M. A. to the dignity of a prebendary of the collegiate church of Westminster, vice the rev. William Stockwood.

The reverend Edward Wilson, M. A. to the dignity of a prebendary of his majesty's free chapel of Windsor, vice Dr. William Buller.

Lieutenant-general William Au-

gustus Pitt, to be commander in chief of his majesty's land forces in Ireland.

— 24. Richard, earl of Mornington, and Thomas Orde, efq; to be of his majesty's most honourable privy council for the kingdom of Ireland.

Thomas Orde, esq; appointed by the lord lieutenant of Ireland to be

his chief fecretary.

— 28. Richard, earl of Shannon, George, viscount Mount Edgcumbe, and Thomas, lord Waisingham, to the office of vice-treasurer of the kingdom of Ireland.

David Reid, efq; to be one of his majesty's commissioners for the receipt and management of the customs and other duties in Scot-

land.

March 5. Joshua John, lord Carysfort, invested a knight of the most illustrious order of St. Patrick.

— 8. William Fraser, Stephen Cottrel, and Evan Nepean, efquires, to be commissioners for executing the office of keeper of the privy scal.

George, earl of Orford, to the office of ranger and keeper of St.

James's park.

- 27. Ralph Heathcote, efq; his majestly's minister plenipotentiary to the elector of Cologne, to be also his minister plenipotentiary to the landgrave of Hesse Cassel.

The reverend Claudius Crigan, A. B. nomina ed by the duchefs dowager of Athol, to be bishop of the isle of Man and Sodor, vice Dr. George Maton, and confirmed by his majesty.

Robert, lord viscount Galway, to be comptroller of his majesty's houshold.

[P] 3 The

The right honourable William Wyndham Grenville, and Conftantine John, lord Mulgrave, to the office of receiver and pay-mafter general of his majesty's forces.

Lloyd Kenyon, efq; to the office of master or keeper of the rolls or records in chancery, vice sir Thomas Sewel.

— 28. Richard Hopkins, esq; to be one of his majesty's commissioners for executing the office of high admiral, vice John Modysord Heywood, esq.

→ 29. The honourable Richard Howard, appointed by the queen to be secretary and comptroller of her

majesty's houshold.

— 30. Richard Pepper Arden, esq; to be his majesty's attorney-general, vice Lloyd Kenyon, esq.

Richard Pepper Arden, esq; to the several offices of chief justice of the counties of Denbigh and Montgomery, and justice of the counties of Chester and Flint, vice Lloyd Kenyon; esq.

The hon. James Luttrel, to the office of master surveyor of his ma-

jesty's ordnance.

April 2. Lloyd Kenyon, esq; to be of his majesty's most honourable

privy council.

— 3. Sir Richard Reynel, bart. to be one of his majesty's commiffioners for the management of the duties on falt.

- 7. Archibald Macdonald, efq; to be his majesty's solicitorgeneral, vice Richard Pepper Ar-

den, efq.

— 10. The reverend Folliot Herbert Walker Cornewal, M. A. to the dignity of a prebendary of his majesty's free chapel of Windsor, wice Dr. Thomas Hurdis.

- 16. Robert, lord viscount

Galway, to be of his majesty's most honourable privy council.

— 23. Constantine John, lord Mulgrave, to be of his majesty's most honourable privy council.

— 26. The right honourable John Foster, to the office of chancellor of the exchequer of the king-

dom of Ireland.

— 27. The reverend William Cleaver, to the dignity of a prebendary of his majefly's collegiate church of Westminster, vice doctor Thomas Wilson.

Isaac Heard, esq; to be garter principal king of arms, vice Ralph

Bigland, efq.

- 28. Daniel Hales, esq; to be his majetty's minister plenipotentiary at the court of Versailles, in the absence of the duke of Dorset.

— 30. The hon. lieutenant col. Henry Fitzroy Stanhope, appointed by the prince of Wales to be a groom of his royal highness's bedchamber.

May 11. George, lord Abergavenny, to the dignities of viscount and earl of the kingdom of Great Britain, by the title of viscount Nevil, of Birling, in the county of Kent, and earl of Abergavenny, in the county of Monmouth.

George, lord de Ferrars, to the dignity of an earl of the kingdom of Great Britain, by the title of earl

of the county of Leicester.

Henry, lord Paget, to the dignity of an earl of the kingdom of Great Britain, by the title of earl of Uxbridge, in the county of Middlefex.

Sir James Lowther, bart to the dignities of baron, vifcount, and earl of the kingdom of Great Britain, by the title of baron Lowther,

Q!

of Lowther in the county of Westmoreland, baron of Kendal in the said county, and baron of Burgh in the county of Cumberland, viscount Lonsdale and viscount Lowther, and earl of Lonsdale.

Thomas, lord viscount Bulkeley, to the dignity of a baron of the kingdom of Great Britain, by the title of lord Bulkeley, baron of Beaumaris in the county of Angle-

Sir Thomas Egerton, baronet, to the dignity of a baron of the kingdom of Great Britain, by the title of baron Grey de Wilton in the

county of Hereford.

Sir Charles Cocks, baronet, to the dignity of a baron of the kingdom of Great Britain, by the title of lord Sommers, baron of Evesham in the county of Worcester.

John Parker, esq; to the dignity of a baron of the kingdom of Great Britain, by the title of baron Boringdon, of Boringdon in the county of Devon.

Noel Hill, esq; to the dignity of a baron of the kingdom of Great Britain, by the title of baron Berwick, of Attingham in the county

of Salop.

James Dutton, esq; to the dignity of a baron of the kingdom of Great Britain, by the title of lord Sherborne, baron of Sherborne in the county of Gloucester.

David, earl of Leven, to be his majesty's high commissioner to the general assembly of the church of

Scotland.

The rev. William Cecil Pery, D. D. to the bishopric of Limerick, in the kingdom of Ireland, with Dr. William Gore.

The rev. Christopher Butson, M. A. to the dignity of dean of the

cathedral church of Waterford, vice the rev. Cutts Harman.

The right hon. John Scot to be his majesty's chief justice of the court of king's-bench in the kingdom of Ireland.

The right hon. John Scot, to the dignity of a baron of the kingdom of Ireland, by the title of baron Earlsfort, of Lisson-earl, in the county of Tipperary.

- 18. Henry Reveley, esq; to be one of the commissioners for his majesty's revenue of excise, vice

Charles Garth, esq.

— 20. The rev. Philip Williams, A. B. to be chaplain to the honourable the house of commons, vice Folliot Herbert Walker Cornewal.

June z. Commodore Richard King, to the honour of knighthood.

— 19. George, lord viscount St. Asaph, appointed by the prince of Wales, to be one of the gentlemen of his royal highness's bed-chamber.

— 29. Alexander Gordon, of Rockville, efq; to be one of the lords of his majefty's court of fession for the kingdom of Scotland, vice David Dalrymple, of West-hall, eso.

July 3. Sir James Harris, K. B. to be his majesty's envoy extraordinary and plenipotentiary to the States General of the United Pro-

vinces.

Alexander, duke of Gordon, to the dignities of baron and earl of the kingdom of Great Britain, by the title of baron Gordon, of Huntley, in the county of Gloucester, and earl of Norwich, in the county of Norfolk.

John, lord Talbot, to the dignities of viscount and earl of the kingdom of Great Britain, by the title of viscount of Ingestrie, in the

[P] 4 county

county of Stafford, and earl Talbot of Hensol, in the county of Gla-

morgan.

Richard, lord Grosvenor, to the dignities of viscount and earl of the kingdom of Great Britain, by the title of viscount Belgrave, in the county palatine of Chester, and earl Grosvenor.

Edward, lord Beaulieu, to the dignity of an earl of the kingdom of Great Britain, by the title of earl Beaulieu, of Beaulieu, in the county of Southampton.

The rev. Hugh Blair, D. D. and William Greenfield, to be joint professors of rhetoric and belles lettres in the university of Edinburgh.

- 6. Charles Logie, esq; to be his majesty's consul and agent ge-

neral at Algiers.

- 17. The right hon. fir John Blaquiere, K. B. and Robert Warren, of Crookstown, in the county of Cork, esq; to the dignity of a baronet of the kingdom of Ireland.

James, lord viscount **—** 19. Cliffden, and William Brabazon Ponfonby, eig; to be his majesty's post-masters general of the king-

dom of Ireland.

- 24. The right. hon. Lloyd Kenyon, to the dignity of a baronet of the kingdom of Great Britain.

- 28. The honourable William Wesley Pole, appointed by the lord lieutenant of Ireland, to be governor of the Queen's county.

Colonel Thomas Carleton, to be captain-general and governor in chief of the province of New

Brunswick.

August 2. Sir John Griffin Griffin, K. B. called up, by writ of

fummons, to the house of peers, by the title of lord Howard of Walden.

- 7. Counters of Harcourt, appointed by the queen to be one of the ladies of her majefly's bedchamber, vice duchels of Argyle.

- 20. James, earl of Courtown, to be treasurer of his majesty's houshold, and of his majesty's most honourable privy council.

- 21. Robert Waller, esq; to be one of the grooms of his majetty's bed-chamber, vice major-gen.

St. John.

Major-general Adeane, to be one of the grooms of his majesty's bed-

chamber.

Hon. Keith Stewart, to be receiver - general of his majesty's land rents and cafualties in Scot-

September 3. Sir James Harris, K. B. to be of his majetly's most

honourable privy couhcil.

Thomas, lord Sydney, the right hon. William Pitt, the right hon. Henry Dundas, Thomas, lord Walfingham, the right hon. William Wyndham Grenville, and Constantine John, Lord Mulgrave, of the kingdom of Ireland, to be his majesty's commissioners for the atfairs of India.

George Crauford, esq; to be commissary, to treat with the commissaries of the most christian king, pursuant to the late treaty of peace.

Henry Hew Dalrymple, esq; to

be fecretary.

- 18. Joseph Frederic Wallet Desbarres, esq; to be governor of the island of Cape Breson.

October 1. Augustus Rogers,

elq;

efq; to be fecretary to his majesty's board of ordnance, vice John Bod-

dington, esq.

27. His royal highness prince Frederic bishop of Osnaburg, to be colonel of the Coldstream regiment of foot guards, vice general John, earl of Waldegrave, and to be a lieutenant-general in the army.

November 4. George earl Waldegrave, to be mafter of the horse to her majesty, vice the late earl

Waldegrave.

- 13. The rev. William Prefton, A. M. to the bishopric of Kil-Iala and Achonry, vice Dr. William

Cecil Pery.

John, lord Howard de Walden. to be lieutenant and custos rotulorum of the county of Essex, vice John earl Waldegrave.

- 16. Charles, earl Cornwallis, to be conflable of the tower of London, vice lord George Henry

Lenox.

- 17. George, lord Herbert, to be of his majesty's most honour-

able privy council.

— 20. George, lord Herbert, to be vice-chamberlain of his majefty's houshold, vice George, lord viscount Chewton, now earl Waldegrave.

- 24. Granville, earl Gower,

to be keeper of the privy feal.

— 27. Prince Frederic, bishop of Osnaburg, to the dignities of a duke of the kingdom of Great Britain, and an earl of the kingdom of Ireland, by the titles of duke of York and of Albany, in the kingdom of Great Britain, and earl of Ulster, in the kingdom of Ireland.

— 30. George Grenville Nugent Temple, earl Temple, to the dignity of a marquis of the king-

dom of Great Britain, by the title of marquis of Buckingham, in the county of Buckingham.

William, earl of Shelburne, in the kingdom of Ireland, and lord Wycombe, baron of Chipping Wycombe, in the kingdom of Great Britain, and K. G. to the dignities of a viscount, earl, and marquis of the kingdom of Great Britain, by the titles of viscount Calne and Causton, in the county of Wilts, earl Wycombe, of Chipping Wycombe, in the county of Buckingham, and marquis of Lansdown in the county of Somerset.

December 1. Charles, lord Camden, to be prefident of his majesty's most honourable privy council.

— 18. Vere Hunt, jun. esq; and Joseph Hoare, esq; to the dignity of baronets of the kingdom of Ireland.

SHERIFFS appointed by his majesty in council, for 1784.

Berkshire. Charles Dalbiac, of Hungerford Park, esq.

Bucks. Richard Scrimpshire, of

Amersham, esq.

Cumberland. John Christian, of Unerig, esq.

Cheshire. Thomas Willis, of

Sweetenham, efq.

Cambridgeshire and Huutingdonshire. Thomas Shepheard, of March, esq.

Cornwall. Joseph Beauchamp.

of Pengreep, ciq.

Devenshire. Thomas Lane, of Cosseet, esq.

Dersetshire. Isaac Sage, of Thorn-

hill, esq.

Derbysbire. John Radford, of Smalley, efq.

Esez.

ANNUAL REGISTER, 1784-5. 218]

Effex. Robert Preston, of Woodford, elq.

Gloucestershire. Giles Greenaway,

of Barrington, elq.

Hertfordshire. John Thomas Ellis, of Widsal Hall, esq.

James Walwyn, Herefordshire.

of Longworth, esq. Kent.

Charles Booth, of Steed Hill. esq. Leicestersbire. Charles Grave

Hudson, of Wanlip, esq.

Lincolnshire. William George Johnson, of Witham on the Hill,

Monmouth shire. Christoph. Cham-

bre, of Llangfoist, esq.

Northumberland. Sir Francis Blake, of Fowbray, esq.

Northamptonshire. Richard Kir-

by, of Floore, elq. Norfolk. Sir Thomas Durrant,

of Scottow, bart.

Nottinghamshire. Pendock Neale,

of Tollerton, elq.

Oxfordshire. Arthur Annesley, of Bletchingdon, esq.

Rutlandshire. John Hawkins, of

Brook, esq.

Shropshire. William Child, of

Kinlett, esq.

Somer set spire. Andrew Guy, of Enmore, efq.

Staffordshire. Edenfor -John

Heathcote, of Longton, esq. Suffolk. John Wenyeve, of Bret-

tenham, esq.

Southampton. Sir John Carter, of Portsmouth, knt.

Surrey. William Aldersey, of Stoke, near Guildford. efq.

Suffex. Thomas Dennett, Ainhurst, esq.

Warwickshire. Joseph Boultbee, of Baxterley, elq.

Thomas Bund, of Worcestershire.

Wick, elq.

Wiltsbire. Wm. Chasin Grove, of Zeals, esq.

York bire. William Danby, of Swinton, esq.

SOUTH WALES.

Brecon. Edmund Williams, of Tymaur, esq.

Carmarthen. Robt. Banks Hodg-

kinson, of Edwinssord, esq.

Cardigan. William Williams, of Cardigan, esq.

John Richards, of Glamorgan. Energlyn, esq.

Pembroke. John Protheroe, of Egermont, esq.

Radnor. Bushe Shelley, of Michaelchurch, esq.

NORTH WALES.

Anglesey. Thomas Ashton Smith, of Trefarthyn, esq.

Carnarvon. Robert Wynne, of

Llanerch, esq.

Denbigh. John Ellis, of Eyton, efq.

Flint. Thomas Patton, of Flint, elq.

Merioneth. David Roberts, of Blaenyddol, efq.

Montgomerysbire. Bell Lloyd, of Bodsach, esq.

February 13, 1784.

His Majesty in Council was pleased to appoint the following Sheriffs. viz.

Bedfordsbire. William Goldsnith,

of Streatly, elq.

Warwicksbire. Francis Burdett, of Brancote, efq. in the room of Joseph Roultbee, of Baxterley, elq. DEATHS.

DEATHS. 1784.

Dec. 5, 1783. In the eighth year of her age, her royal highness, mademoiselle of France, daughter of the count d'Artois.

Lately, the right hon. John earl and baron of Wandesford in Ireland, baron of Castlecomer, and a baronet.

The title is extinct.

In the 70th year of her age, her royal highness Frederica Louisa, margravine dowager of Brandenburgh Anspach, mother to the reigning margrave, and filler to the king of Prussia.

Jan. 8. The hon. John Damer, only brother to Joseph lord Milton.

Lord Charles Montague, brother

to the duke of Manchester.

9. In the 58th year of his age, fir George Savile, baronet, descended from the Saviles, marquifes of Ha-The title is extinct.

10. The hon. Letitia Sandys, daughter to Samuel, first lord

Sandys.

- 11. The right hon. fir Edward Walpole, second son of Robert, first earl of Orford, knight of the Bath, and a privy counsellor in Ireland. He was, first, secretary to the lord lieutenant of Ireland; then joint fecretary to the treasury; and, lastly, clerk of the pells in his majesty's exchequer. Sir Edward was never married, but has left three illegitimate daughters: 1. The reliet of bishop Keppel; 2. Maria, married, first, to James earl Waldegrave, and, secondly, to his royal highness the duke of Gloucester; 3. The countels of Dyfart.
- 15. In the 80th year of her age, the right hon, the counters dowager of Home, relict of William earl of Home.
 - 23. At Florence, in the 61st year

of his age, Charles Edward Louis Stewart, eldest son of James Francis Edward Stewart, the only furviving fon of king James II. He died without issue, and has left behind him an only brother, Henry Benedict, born Feb. 23 1725, bishop of Corinth, and cardinal of York.

26. In the 30th year of her age, the right hon. Amelia, baroness Coniers, only furviving child of the late earl of Holdernesse. She was first married to Francis Godolphin Osborne, marquis of Carmarthen, by whom she had two sons and a daughter; and being divorced, she married, secondly, the hon. capt. Byron, only fon of admiral Byron. She is succeeded in her title by George William Frederic Osborne, her eldest son by the marquis of Carmarthen.

30. The right hon. Henry Liddel, lord Ravensworth. He has left issue one daughter, married, first, to the duke of Grafton, and, being divorced, she married, secondly, to the earl of Upper Offory.

Lately, at Halifax, in Nova Scotia, the right hon. lord Charles Grevile Montague, son to the late and brother to the present duke of

Manchester.

Feb. 13. In the 71st year of his age, the rev. Jeremiah Mills, D. D. dean of Exeter, and president of the fociety of antiquaries.

21. Sir Robert Harland, baronet,

admiral of the blue.

25. The right hon. Caroline, baronels Forrester, of the kingdom of Scotland, relict of the late George Cockburne, efq; comptroller of the navy. She is succeeded in her title by her only daughter Anne Mary Cockburne.

March 6. The right hon. sir Thomas Sewel, knight, master of the rolls.

rolls, and member of his majesty's most honourable privy council.

Sir Robert Gerard, baronet.

8. The right hon. Catharine, countels dowager of Litchfield, relict of Robert, last earl of Litchfield.

April z. The right hon. lady Anne Purves, fister to Hugh, earl of

Marchmont.

3. The right hon. Cadwallader Davis, lord Blayney, of the kingdom of Ireland. The title is ex-

tinct.

The right hon. John, lord Annaly, of the kingdom of Ireland, lord chief justice of the court of king's bench, and one of his majesty's most honourable privy counfellors in that kingdom.

10. In the 77th year of her age, the right hon. Elizabeth, countels of Mansfield, daughter to Daniel,

fixth earl of Winchelsea.

13. Sir Bourchier Wray, bart.

14. The right hon. James lord Rollo, of the kingdom of Scotland.

15. The rev. Thomas Wilson, D.D. prebendary of Westminster, and rector of St. Stephen's, Walbrook. He was the only surviving fon of Dr. Thomas Wilson, lord bishop of Sodor and Man.

In the 76th year of his age, his ferene highness Maximilian Frederic, count of Koniglegg Rothenfells, archbishop and elector of Cologne,

and bishop of Munster.

16. On board the Sandwich packet, in his passage from Nevis, Richard Oliver, esq; formerly an alderman, and member of parliament for the city of London.

21. The princess of Tour and Taxis, confort of the prince of

· Oettinguen.

26. Frince Francis Adolphus, of Anhalt Bembourg Schambourg.

27. The right hon. David Dal-

rymple.

28. The right hon, the countess of Waldegrave, fister to earl Gower.

30. The prince bishop of Liege. May 2. The honourable miss Burrel, only daughter of fir Peter Burrel and lady Willoughby of Eresby.

Lately, the right hon, the countess of Kingston, lady to the present earl, and mother to lord Kingsbo-

rough.

24. Catharine, dowager lady vifcountess Netterville, mother to the present lord viscount Netterville.

June 3. The right hon. Wilhelmina Catharina, dowager lady King, daughter of John Troy, elq; of Brabant.

4. Hon. Mrs. Needham, fister to the present lord viscount Kilmorey.

8. The right hon, the counters dowager of Essex, mother of the present earl of Essex, and youngest daughter of the second duke of Bedford.

11. Right. hon. Catharine, countels dowager of Egmont, fister to the earl of Northampton. Irish barony of Arden, enjoyed by her ladyship in her own right, descends to her eldest son, the hon. George Perceval, now lord Arden.

15. Sir Barnard Turner, knight, alderman of Cordwainer's ward, and one of the representatives in parliament for the borough of Southwark.

17. The hon. David Stuart, fon of the late, and brother to the prefent earl of Moray.

Sir George Vandeput, fo noted for his opposition, in 1749, to the present earl Gower, as a candidate for Westminster.

28. The right hon. the countess

dowager Harrington.

Lately, hon. Redmond Morres,

brother

brother to the late lord Mountmorres, and member of parliament for the city of Dublin.

July 6. Sir Robert Kent, bart. 9. Matthew Buckle, esq; admiral

of the blue.

18. Lord Guernsey, only son of

the earl of Aylesford.

24. The hon. Mrs. Walpole, wife to the hon. Robert Walpole, his majesty's envoy extraordinary and plenipotentiary at the court of Portugal.

Aug. 7. Sir H. Paulet St. John,

baronet.

Lately, prince Frederic, eldest son of the hereditary prince of Hesse

His serene highness prince Charles Augustus Frederic, only son of the

duke of Deuxponts.

Sir Charlton Leighton, baronet, one of the members of parliament for Shrewsbury.

Sept. 2. Lady Campbell, relict

of lord William Campbell.

9. Hon. J. Smith Barry, uncle to the earl of Barrymore.

16. Gen. William Haviland, co-

lonel of the 45th regiment.

- 17. John earl Tylney, of the kingdom of Ireland. The title is extinct.
- 29. Lady Catharine Gordon, eldett daughter of the earl of Aberdeen.

Lately, honourable Mr. H. Legge, a younger fon of the earl of Dart-

mouth.

Oct. 9. Lady Anne Acton, lady of Sir Richard Acton, and daughter of the earl of Stamford.

15. The right hon. John earl of Waldegrave, viscount Chewton,

244

master of the horse to her majesty, col. of the Coldstream regiment of foot-guards, governor of Plymouth, a general of his majesty's forces, and lord lieutenant of the county of Essex.

27. The right hon. countess dow-

ager Delawar.

28. Princes Juliana Maria, daughter of Prince Frederic, brother to his Danish majesty.

Lately, the right hon. fir Henry

Aylmer, baron of Balrath.

Capt. James King, the companion and friend of the celebrated captain Cook.

Nov. 6. Richard Oswald, esq; lately his majesty's minister plenipotentiary at Paris, to settle a treaty of peace with the commissioners of the United States of America.

11. The infant don Carlos, eldest

fon of the prince of Asturias.

12. The hon. miss Louisa Chetwynd, daughter of lord viscount Chetwynd.

15. Anne, countels of Dundo-

nald.

21. The most noble Catherine, duches of Norfolk, consort to the present duke.

Sir Thomas Frankland, bart. ad-

miral of the white.

25. The right hon. Anne, counters of Drogheda.

Lately, the lady of lord Maffey. The marchioness of Accorambani, fifter to fir William Murray.

Dec. 13. In the 76th year of his

age, Dr. Samuel Johnson.

29. In the 89th year of his age, the right hon. fir Thomas Parker, formerly lord chief baron of his majesty's court of exchequer.

CHRONICLE.

1785.

JANUARY 1785.

King ston, Dec. 18, 1784. CUNDAY evening the following flocking accident happened in this harbour: about ten at night one Richard Page, a cooper, belonging to the ship Highsield, with feveral of his comrades, went down King-street to the water-fide, where a boat lay ready to carry them to the ship. On their getting down to the wharf, Page swore he would not get into the boat, but would swim off: and after struggling with his companions some time, who endeavoured to force him into the boat, actually leaped off the end of the wharf into the water, and swam towards the ship. The people instantly put off in the boat; but, before they had got ten yards from the wharf, heard the unhappy man call out for help, and presently they took his mangled, mutilated, bleeding carcale into the boat. He only lived to tell them that a shark had torn him all to pieces. His bowels were cut out, his back broke, and one of his arms was stripped of the flesh from the shoulder down to the elbow. A large Newfoundland dog, which followed the unhappy man into the water, was devoured by the fame monster.

Caserta, Dec. 14. On Thursday last Count Scabrouski, the new minister plenipotentiary from the court of Russia, had a private audience of his Sicilian majesty, to present his credential letters.

The lava continues to run gently from an opening near the crater of Mount Vesuvius, without descending low enough to do any damage to the fertile and cultivated country at the foot of the mountain.

Paris, Jan. 4. Letters from Briançon mention, that a shock of an earthquake was felt there the 9th ult. at ten minutes after nine o'clock in the morning. The concussion was pretty strong, but of short duration, attended with a rumbling noise, which resembled the report of a cannon. There was no perceptible vibration; but, during several nights previous to the shock, fiery vapours were observed to issue from the earth in various parts near the coal mines.

At St. James's, Clerkenwell, a remarkable wedding 7th.
was folemnized. A woman about
40, who has been totally blind many
years, heard a young man, whose
apprenticeship

apprenticeship to a shoemaker had lately expired, at work in her neighbourhood from early in the morning till late every night. Conceiving a favourable opinion of him from these proofs of an industrious dispofition, she made him a present of a filver watch, and a fuit of clothes; and besides lent him ten pounds, the better to enable him to carry on his business. Last week he waited upon his benefactrefs, informing her, that having received offers of great encouragement, he was preparing to set out sor Leicestershire, to settle there among his friends; adding, that he would exert his utmost endeavours speedily to discharge the unsolicited favours she had heaped upon him. She commended his refolution; but next day sued out a writ, which being ferved upon him, he was taken to a lock-up house. She visited him in his confinement, and informed him that he must immediately pay the money, go to prison, or marry her. He agreed to the latter offer, and a licence was procured; but he was detained in custody till yesterday morning, when the parties proceeded from the lockup house to church, where the officer who had executed the writ upon the bridegroom acted as father to the bride, who is possessed of about a thousand pounds.

The following facts relative to the seizing and burning of the smugglers boats may be depended on: advice was sent to Mr. Pitt, that the severity of the season had occasioned the smugglers to lay up their crast, and that a sine opportunity offered for the destroying them, if sufficient force could be procured to intimidate the smugglers from attempting a rescue Mr. Pitt sent to the War Office, and re-

quired a regiment of soldiers to be at Deal on a certain day. He was told it could not well be complied with. His answer was, it must; and a regiment was immediately march-But the commanding officer found, on his arrival, that the people of the town having fome intimation of the business, had advised the publicans to pull down their figns, in order that the foldiers might have no quarters. They took the advice, and no quarters were to be had. A large barn at a fmall distance presented itself as an eligible place, and the quarter-mailer rode off to the landlord, who refused to let it on any other terms than for two years certain. The officer took it, marched the men in, and then, with very much difficulty, procured them fome The next day Lieut. provisions. Bray received orders to prepare fome cutters to hover off the beach, and the foldiers were all drawn out. The inhabitants, not imagining what was going to be done, thought the cutters were to embark the soldiers in; but to their furprise, orders were given to the men to burn the boats; and the force being to great, the inhabitants were obliged to remain filent spectators, and dared not attempt a rescue.

Paris, Jan. 1st. The introduction of the English news-papers is just prohibited here. For some time past, for want of political matter, these papers were filled with nothing but absurd and ridiculous stories and satirical pictures of the principal, and even of the most august personages of Europe.

Dublin, Jan. 20th. Yesterday, before eleven o'clock in the forenoon, upwards of 40,000 persons were collected at Ranelagh and the adjacent fields, in anxious expecta-

tion of beholding their ingenious and aspiring countryman ascend the On account of the heavy rain which fell the preceding night, and part of that morning, the inflation of the balloon was confiderably retarded, and about one o'clock Mr. Crosbie having entered the carriage, found to his mortification that it would not rife. The business of in. flation was continued, and at half pail two our brave adventurer found every thing ready to complete his wishes—he accordingly again refumed his car, and the cord being cut, he mounted awfully majestic, while the air refounded with the shouts-the prayers-the admiration of the delighted multitude. In three minutes and a half an envious cloud secluded him from mortal fight, and all was folemn filencefear for the fafety of the gallant youth beat high in every breast, till in about twelve minutes he appeared descending at the northward .- The lateness of the hour preventing the aeronautic charioteer from taking any further journey, he alighted in perfect safety on the North-strand, where he was instantly surrounded by the populace, who testified their approbation and regard for the triamphant hero, who made the air fubservient to his wishes, by carrying him in procession to Earl Charlemont's, amid unbounded bursts of congratulation and applause. The balloon and chariot were beautifully painted, and the arms of Ireland emblazoned on them in superior elegance of tafte. Mr. Crosbie's figure is genteel; his aerial dress confisted in a robe of oiled filk, lined with white fur, his waiftcoat and breeches in one, of white fattin quilted, and Morocco boots, and a Montero cap of leopard-kin. The Dake of Lein-

ster, Lord Charlemont, Right Hon-George Ogle, Counsellors Caldbeck, Downes, and Whitestone, attended with white staves, as regulators of the business of the day.

FEBRUARY 1785.

At twelve o'clock, the committee appointed towait on Mr. Pitt with the freedom of the city of London, proceeded from Guildhall to Mr. Pitt's house, in Downing-street, Westminster, in the following order:

Sir Watkin Lewes, as Chairman of the Committee. Mr. Alderman Pickett.

Mr. Alderman Flexett.
Mr. Alderman Sanderson.
Mr. Wilkes, as Chamberlain.
Mr. Deputy Young and Mr. Deputy
Hilton.

Mr. Deputy Percy and Mr. Merry-Mr. Dornford and Mr. Anderson. Mr. Withers and Mr. Dowling. Mr. Birch and Mr. Toulmin.

Mr. Rix, Town Clerk.
When the committee arrived at
Mr. Pitt's, they were immediately

introduced to that gentleman, when Sir Watkin Lewes addressed him in the following speech:

"SIR,

We, the committee appointed by the Lord Mayor, Aldermen, and Commons of London, in commoncouncil affembled, to prefent you with the freedom of the city of London, voted unaninously in one of the fullest courts ever remembered, chearfully embrace this opportunity, of repeating our fentiments of fatisfaction and considence, which we entertain respecting your principles and perseverance for the good of your country.

"We repose in your abilities and firmness

firmness for permanent security and extension of our commerce as citizens, and our happiness as Britons.

"The committee feel with fatisfaction the honour conferred upon them, in being thus delegated to so pleasing and distinguished a commission.

"Be affured, Sir, that the city of London will ever fland foremost to support the measures of government, whilst they continue to be so manifestly sounded in wisdom and integrity."

Mr. Pitt returned an answer, the substance of which was as follows:

"He must first," he said, "thank Sir Watkin Lewes for the very statering manner in which he had conveyed the sentiments of the committee. He trusted the city of London would do him the justice to believe, that the security and extension of their commerce, and the maintenance of the true principles of the constitution, would continue to be the first objects of his attention."

Monday night, about eight 7th. o'clock, a man knocked at the door of Mrs. Abercrombie, in Charlotte-street, Rathbone-place, calling out post, at the same time, with a very loud voice; the maidfervant immediately opened it, and the man, accompanied by fix others, armed with swords and pistols, rushed into the house, and threatened the girl with the most horrid punishment, if she spoke a word. They then went into the parlour, where her mistress was sitting alone, and took from her all her jewels, to a very confiderable amount, between fifty and fixty guineas in money, and all the clothes and linen they could get. While they were thus employed, the girl got out of the house by a back Vol. XXVII.

door, and gave the alarm to the neighbourhood, which prevented their taking the plate also, which they had begun to pack up. A great crowd immediately affembled about the house, and the ruffians sallied forth, with dreadful menaces, waving their swords, and directing their pistols at the mob, who tamely suffered them to escape without making the least resistance. Mrs. Abercrombie is wife to the captain of one of the East India Company's ships, now on its voyage to China.

Sth. Peterborough moved the Court of King's Bench to change the venue, in the action brought against his Lordship by Mr. Foley, for crim. con. The cause assigned was Mr. Foley's interest and influence in the county where he resides. A rule to shew carse was granted.

Yetlerday the Countets of Strathmore appeared in the King's Bench, and exhibited articles of the peace against Mr. Bowes her husband, on the score of mal-treatment; but whether the charge be well or ill founded, the writer of this article does not presume to know.

Wednesday the Ilchester sive election ended, when after sive whole days polling, John Harcourt esq; was declared duly elected. The numbers on the poll were:

For Mr. Harcourt, 118 Commodore Johnstone, 101

Majority for Mr. Harcourt, 17
11th. In the Court of King's
11th. Bench, the great qualition was
decided respecting the Infurance Offices having a right to recover of
the inhabitants of this city about
22,000l. which they paid to Mr.
Langdale, and other sufferers, during the late riots. The Court
[2]

determined in favour of the city of London.

Three separate bills in chancery have been filed by the relations of the late Richard Russell, esq; of Bermondsey-threet, Southwark, against the executors of the last will of that gentleman, in order to set aside the bequest relative to his personal estate.

DIED. At Upper Yeldham Hall, in Essex, Mr. Hurrel, farmer and maltsler, aged 95. He ordered in his wind, that his body should be interred in one of his woods; be covered with one of the hair-cloths he used to dry his malt on; and that fix hedgers and ditchers should carry his corpse, fix others be pall-bearers, and six more follow as mourners, all with their bills and hedging gloves; and like-wise ordered a hogshead of old beer to be drank.

MARCH 1785.

This day the right honourable earl Mansfield completed his eightieth year, and prefided on the bench at Guildhall at nine o'clock, in perfect health and spirits. As soon as his lordship entered the court, Thomas Gorman, esq; a gentleman as well known for his integrity as a merchant, as for his legal and constitutional knowledge as a juror, presented his lordship with his annual offering of a bouquet, which the chief received with his usual politeness and assability.

Monday evening about eight o'clock, the same atrocious expedient, which was lately so successfully practised at the house of Mrs. Abercrombie, in Charlotte-street,

was repeated at col. Arabin's, in Greffe-threet, in the same neighbourhood. A man knocked at the colonel's door, which the footman did not open, but asked who it was, and was told it was the taylor, upon which the man opened the door, and five men immediately entered, whose faces were disguised, and who were armed with the usual instruments of violence. They threw a cloth over the face of the footman, pinioned him, two female fervants, and the colonel's lady; after which they proceeded to rifle the house, from whence they took plate, jewels, money, and linen, it is supposed to the value of near two thouland pounds. How noble and well conducted is the police of this happy country, and with what gratitude and affection must the inhabitants of this metropolis look up to the magistracy, by whose zeal and activity their property is so laudably secured!

One of the men who so duringly entered and rifled the house of colonel Arabin, on Monday evening, in Gresse-street, Rathbone-place, it is supposed is taken, as a man is in custody, to whose voice, and the lower part of his face, which is peculiarly formed, the maid-fervant can swear; the same man was pointed out amidst many people, by one of the colonel's children, who was present during the whole of the transaction, as one of the ruffians. This man is fufpected on account of many mysterious circumstances, which plainly fhew that his fubfistence depends upon secret ingenuity. An urn was luckily overlooked in the plate-box, by these villains, which was worth an hundred pounds.

30th. The son of a tradesman of eminence in Chandos-street,

is faid to be among the gang who lately committed the desperate rob bery in Gresse-street, Rathbone-

place.

Feb-uary the 24th came on at the fittings at Guildhall, London, before the right honourable the earl of Mansheid, the trial of an indistinent against a person refi ling in Hertfordihire, for contracting with, enticing, foliciting, and endeavouring to feduce feveral artificers and workmen in the art of a currier, to leave this kingdom, in order to carry on that tale as a manufactory at Pontaudemer in Normandy; when, upon hearing the testimony of only one witness on behalf of the profecution, the fact appeared to plain and clear, that the jury, without helitation, found the defendant guilty, who will receive the judgment of the court of King's Beach in the next term for his faid offence, purfuant to the statute upon which he was indicted.

Some time fince two convictions for offences of the fame nature were obtained in Surrey; and it is hoved that the conviction of these offenders will be a means of preventing the seducing artificers in the different manufactures of Great Britain in surface.

The fame day was tried before lord Loughborough, in the court of Common Pleas, Guildhall, London, a cause wherein Huxley Sandon, esq; was plaintiff, and count Duroure defendant, for crim con. with the plaintiff's wife; when, after a hearing of near three hours, the jury brought in a verdict for the plaintiff, with near 5001. damages.

Hague, March 19. The compile de Maillebois, who is to command the army of the republic in the expected contest with the emperor of Germa-

ny, is at length arrived; he made a private a trance into this place last might be there were many rulfons for a boundy the pomp of a triumphal entra es, there being many persons highly incensed against the a lmi lion of this Frenchman to a post of fuch high trud and respect; some refignations have already taken place in configuence, and others are to be expect. Ih quellin of peace or war is not finally determined; and if our friends continue fite re, it may yet be avoiced. The English amb stador fet off this minning for London, leaving his affairs in the hands of his fecretary; his r turn will, however, as we extect, be very speedy. The marquis Veras, French plenipoten jary, has exchanged with the grand council of the states the treaty of all ance, to that the much withed-for bufiness is fully compleated. Availiance with the court of Great Britain is also on the tabis. no is it at all unlikely but that bufiness has carried the British ambassador to London. A courier from Utrecht brings the concession of the itares of that province to the propoled military arrangements. I hole of Groningen and Friesland are not arrived.

A very numerous concourfe 23d. of people affembled in the vicinity of Tottenham court road, to be witheffes of the aicenfion o court Zambeccari and fir Elward Verson in the balloon, which had been canibited at the Lyceam in the Strand for some time back. Notwichthaiding the propriet its had taken every precaution to keep the place of afcension a secret, there was not an a. venue for a confiderable distance from the place in which the billoon was lodged, but which was crowded by twelve o'clock. The spectators seemed insensible of the cold, n r [2]2 did

did the falling snow occasion the departure of many, but the principal part of them feemed to bid defiance to the weather until near four o'clock. when the two hardy adventurers bid adieu to earth, and took their aerial excursion-just on the eve of their departure, a miss Grice, of Holborn, offered to accompany the aeronauts, which offer was readily accepted, and she entered the car; but notwithstanding they threw out a great quantity of ballast, after making three or four attempts, the heroine was obliged to give up the pleasure of an afcention, the balloon being incapable of taking more than the two gentlemen, which, on the lady's quitting her feat, ascended with amazing velocity, took a fouth-west. direction, and was out of fight in a few minutes.

Count Zambeccari and fir Edward Vernon descended sase in King's Fields, near Horsham, in Sussex, about sive o'clock the same day, and returned in the evening to the Lyceum, without receiving any other damage than a sprain in the wrist, which the count received in managing the balloon, which required rather extraordinary exertion, on account of the briskness of the wind. Horsham is 37 miles from London, and the journey was performed in rather more than an hour.

Admiral Vernon is the first admiral who has ever navigated the atmosphere. The globe was not sufficiently inflated till half past three o'clock in the afternoon, at which time the two gentlemen, with a very elegant young lady, took their seats in the car; but the machine not having sufficient capacity for three voyagers, they made three experiments

to ascend without effect. The lady manifested great spirit, and yielded her place with apparent reluctance, after trying her eloquence on the old admiral in vain. She burst into tears with disappointment, and retired from the boat amidst the acclamations of the multitude. The machine, thus lightened, rose with small grandeur into the upper regions; and though a shower of snow had just fallen, the fky became clear, and the spectacle was uncommonly brilliant. The globe was carried by the wind, which was very high, to the west, and made a rapid progress.

By letters from the Hague we learn, that five peasants, who, under pretence of attachment to the Prince of Orange, had been guilty of a riot, suffered the punishment to which they were sentenced on the 19th instant; three of them whipped, and the other two stood by with papers on their breasts, on which were written, in large letters, the words SEDITION and REBELLION. Several more are to undergo the like punishment at Delst.

DIED. General Honeywood, who received no less than twenty-three. broad-sword wounds at the battle of Dettingen, in which he fo much diftinguished himself by his personal valour; he likewise, on the same day, received two musquet shots, which were never extracted to the day of his death. The general died possessed of a fine estate of near 6000l. per annum, which, together with a confiderable fum of ready money, he has bequeathed to his cousin, Filmer Honeywood, esq; one of the members for the county of Kent.

APRIL 1785.

Hague, March 25. The compte de Maillebois has taken the oaths in the affembly of their High Mightinesses, in quality of general of infantry in the service of the republic.

Vienna, March 19. The new regulations of his imperial majefly, respecting the interior government of the kingdom of Hungary, have been published in the gazette of this

city.

Instead of the fifty fix counties, into which that kingdom and its dependent provinces were hitherto divided, ten circles are now formed, and committed to the charge of the following Hungarian gentlemen, with the titles of counsellors and royal commissaries.

Le Comte Glory,
Le Baron Mailath,
Le Baron d'Urmeny,
Le Comte Jankowitz,
Le Comte Szeafony,
Le Comte de Teekly,
Le Baron Peonay,
Le Baron Reva,
Le Baron Detzer,

The fapreme courts retain their former titles, and the privileges which belong to their order, and a general diet of the nation, but their jurifdiction in their respective counties is entirely suppressed.

Liston, March 26. The treaty for the marriage between the infanta of Portugal and the infant don Gabriel

of Spain is figned.

Vienna, March 30. Prince Joseph Lobkowitz is appointed captain of the noble German guard, vacant by the death of the late marshal Collerado; lieutenant general Nostitz is raised to the rank of general of ca-

valry, and is made captain of the guard (called les archers) formerly commanded by marshal Thierheim; and general Clairfait is appointed vice commandant of the city of Vienna, in the room of general Noslitz.

William Higfon, who was executed on Monday morning in the Old Bailey, for the murder of his own fon Joseph, a child of nine years old, denied to the ordinary, the Rev. Mr. Villette, his having any intention to defroy the infant; though he acknowledged giving him the fatal blow, which fractured his skull, and caused his death.

He also confessed, that he treated the poor child with great barbarity for a considerable time, from an antipathy he took to it, from its wetting the bed in the night time; in consequence of which he made it, during the course of last winter, sit up all night without either sire or candle, and frequently beat it unmercifully.

It is not unworthy of remark, that the above cruel wretch feemed more shocked at the idea of being dissected at Surgeons Hall than with death itself. The horrid spectacles he had seen there of several murderers, from time to time, made a deep impression upon his mind, and engrossed part of his conversation after his sentence.

The purfer of the Northumberland, for Bombay, received his dispatches from the India house. This ship may be termed the last of the season, the Earl of Talbot being taken up for the express purpose of conveying governor Campbell to Madras.

The intelligence received from India by the late advices is, that [2] 3 Mr.

Mr. Wheler, senior member of the fupreme council, died on the 12th of October, 1784. Mr. Hastings, the governor-general, air ved at Calcurta on the 7th of November, in good health, and had taken his paffage in the Barrington Indiaman, and meant to leave Bengal in February, if he heard a fuccessor had been appointed. Mr. Micpherion had been very ill, but was much te covered. A duel had been fought between lord Macartney and Mr. Sadher, in which his lordthip had the misforte e to be wounded, but not dangeroufl, and was perfectly recovered. The duel had its rile in an altercation at the council-board, which was carlied to so great a length, that ord Macartney in plain terms accorfed Mr. Sadier of uttering a direct failhood.

Extract of a letter from Bristol,
April 9.

"This day, b u. naif past one, the ling-expected alcention (which the dampness of the weather prevented yesterday) of Mr. Decker's balloon, on fondwhat a new conflruction, took place. The county of S mertet, and all the parts adjacent, feemed to be emplied of their inhabitants, like true io is and daughters of Adam, into the city of Briftol, which perhaps never exhibited fo i credible a conclurte of people. The novelty and the hazard, and with thele, affuredly, great part of the bonow, of thole air-blown enterprizes are past; the rage of curiofity feemed rather a gmented than diminished on the present occasion, as you will eafily suppose, when informed that two gurreas an horfe, and three for a chaite, were offered at Bath for 12 mil s conveyance: but the best of the joke is, that the thousands who marched hither from

Bath to fee the balloon ascend, marched back again with like rapidity, as it bent its way towards Lanfdown, and from thence travelled on towards Devizes: Decker himfelf did not ascend, but his son, an intrepil youth, scarcely seventeen years of age. The firects, coffee-houses, and private affemblies, are now talking over this twice-told tale, with a venemence of zeal which might do honour to a worther occafion; though, if you will fuffer a gun, I might fay, the lovers of balloons doubtlefs fet their affections on things above. It is past nine as I write this, and young Decker is yet failing "botwixtearth and heaven" Twelve c'el ek, and le in now add the information of the adventurer's having fately regai ed Terra Firma, three miles on the o her fide Chippenham, a circuit of about thir y miles, which he performed in an hour and feven minutes; and it is thought has, by the excursion, established a very good bank in air, the Bristolites contributing very liberally."

Extract of a letter from New York,
April 27.

"John Adams, efq; is, by the honourable congress of the United States, appointed to be ambaffador from this empire to the court of London; and colonel William Smith, late aid-de-camp to his exceller cy general Wathington, is appointed to be fecretary to the embaffy."

28th. Tuesday the court martial appointed to try general Ross, met agreeable to their adjournment, to receive the opinion of the twelve judges of England on the point submitted to them, viz. whether general Ross, as an officer on half pay, was subject to the tribunal of a court martial. The judges gave an unanimous opinion, that he was

not;

not, as a half-pay officer, subject to military law. They stated their answer on two points, and in both declared it as their opinion, that neither his warrant as a general officer, nor his annuity of half-pay, rendered him obnoxious to military trial. In consequence of this the general was discharged from the custody of the martial, and the court broke up.

No man ever gave a greater proof of attention to his friends, than Mr. Fox did to poor Sam. House; for as foon as he heard that the honest publican was ill, and wished to see him, he went, and endeavoured to put his old friend into spirits; on finding he was in danger, he pressed every assiduity that might be used to give asfistance, and was particularly affested when he was informed it had been in vain, and that his worthy fupporter was no more. - Austin, who has done himfelf fo much honour by the prints he has published, however, was refolved, that though the original was gone, to preserve Sam.'s femblance as an instance of integrity, for which purpose he has taken his likeness in wax as he lay in his coffin; but as many others would doubtless be equally glad to keep so worthy a character in remembrance, we think that gentleman could not do his friends a greater favour, than by putting the built into the hands of an engraver, and giving them an opportunity to obtain it.

This evening about fix o'clock the remains of poor Sam. House are to be interred: his numerous friends, we understand, requested it might be so early in the evening, that they might have an opportunity of shewing their last testimony of regard, by

Attending his funeral.

MAY 1785.

Extract of a letter, dated Paris,
April 22.

"The long-expected arret or proclamation for creating a new company of merchants to trade to the East Indies, is at last made public. It contains fifty-feven heads or articles; I shall content myself to enumerate the principal ones. The privilege is granted for feven years of peace; if war should break out during that space, the time it may last shall not be reckoned in diminution of the feven years. It shall be lawful for his majesty's subjects, fettled in the various parts of his dominions, to fend all kinds of provifions to the Isles of France or Bourbon, which are not excluded by the company's privilege from trading coast-ways, or what is termed in the proclamation from India to India. His majesty is pleased to grant to the shipping already in their way to the East Indies a delay of twentyfour months to complete their voyage, and return to the fole port of L'Orient, where the new company is to fettle its mart. The king gives them a free use of that port, its halls, warehouses, dock-yards, rope - walks, working - tools, &c. which will be made over to them, when properly repaired, at the expence of the king, who likewise engages to keep them in tenantable repairs. The stock of this new company is fixed at twenty millions of livres, fix of which are to be furnished by the twelve administrators or directors, at the rate of 500,000 livres each: the other fourteen millions are to be divided into thares of 1,000 livres, for which fums the di-[2] 4 rectors

rectors shall enter into proper recognizances, &c."

such, in France, is the rage for English carriages, that upwards of eight hundred sets of London-made springs, as many coach wheels of the Soho manufacture, together with large quantities of plated furniture from Shesseld, are now shipping to France, for the purpose of manufacturing carriages there a-la-mode d'Anglois.

On Sunday morning a well-dreffed young man and woman were found in a field near Hammer-fmith, joining to the main road, the woman with her throat cut, and the man stabbed in the breast; both bodies were dead when found, and cold. The man had five guineas and a watch in his

pocket.

The Thames in many parts 9th. is as low as ever remembered. The passage of boats from Kew towards Richmond has been once or twice obstructed. The drought in England, however, is not comparable with that at present in France, which threatens the most alarming consequences.

Extract of a letter from Newcastle upon Tyne, May 9.

"Early this morning our town was greatly alarmed by the 12th regiment, now quartered here, beating to aims. By what we can learn, there is a very numerous mob affembled at Shelds, to the great terror of the town and its neighbournood; and if report be true, the 12th regiment, though one of the completeft regiments in England, will find it a very difficult talk to quell the riots exifting in Shields and Sanderland, where we understand upwards of four thousand principally concerned are collected, which makes

us fear there will be a deal of bloodshed previous to the 12th regiment
returning here; they were accompanied by our mayor and sherists; and
by accounts just received from
Shields, we hear, that immediately
upon the regiment's marching into
town the riot act was read, which was
paid very little or no attention to;
and we are forry to add, that there is
little doubt, but before this reaches
you, many lives will be lost.

"Four companies of dragoons are hourly expected here from York, but fince the fealing of this, we have received advice that above fixty of the rioters at Shields are killed, and many more wounded."

The Americans who were of the epifcopal church, having been extremely defirous of a bishop to reside among them, the rev. Dr. Samuel Seabury has been confecrated to that office, by three bishops of the church of Scotland, at Aberdeen. The English bishops refused to grant to America the bleffings of episcopacy; and thereby drove Dr. Seabury to feek it in Scotland.—Thus we fee exhibited an extraordinary phænomenon in the ecclefiastical system; an English missionary, an Oxford doctor, confecrated by Scotch prelates a bishop of the protestant church of New-England,

The last slips from America have brought to few remittances, and so many pleas of inability to make good their payments from the merchants in that country, that several of our capital deaiers have refused sending over more goods, without drafts on ap-

proved houses in London.

Saturday morning, between two and three o'clock, a most dreadful fire broke out at Mess. Webster and

Stevens*

Stevens' turpentine warehouses, in Potter's-fields, Horsleydown, and which was not entirely got under till the afternoon. It is impossible to form any opinion of the damage which has been sustained by this dreadful conflagration, which had on Saturday at noon destroyed as many houses, warehouses, &c. with all their contents, as covered between three and four acres of ground, together with an Irish brig, and feveral hoys belonging to the East-India company, which were lying near their tea warehouses in that neighbourhood, and which also are destroyed. Very fortunately, however, there was only a part of a ship's cargo of tea in the warehouses that were confumed by the fire, and a great quantity thereof was faved. It is a most fortunate circumstance that no wind was stirring in the morning, or the whole tier of shipping which lay opposite the premises destroyed must have probably shared a similar fate.

In the late dreadful fire at Horfleydown, the loss of individuals has been very confiderable. The tea, it is true, belonged to the India company, and was fome of that inferior commodity they had bought at Ostend—but the tar and the hemp were the property of individual traders, and having been landed but a day or two before, were not insured.

Thursday was held the anniversary meeting of the Sons of the Clergy, at which were present the right honourable the lord mayor, his grace the archbishop of York, the right honourable the lord chancellor, the right honourable the earl of Uxbridge, the bishops of Rochester, Ely, Worcester, Bangor, Lincoln, Litchfield and Coventry,

and Gloucester; aldermen Pickett, and Boydell; sherists Hopkins and Bates; the rev. Dr. Harley, dean of Windsor, sir George Baker, sir Joshua Reynolds, Jonas Hanway, esq; John Crewe, esq; with many of the clergy and gentry.

The fermon was preached by the rev. Thomas Jackson, D.D. from the fixth chapter of St. Paul's epiftle to the Galatians, the 6th, 7th,

and 8th verfes.

Collection at St. L. s. d.
Paul's, on Tuesday the
10th instant - 187 4 0
Ditto on Thursday
the 12th - 205 13 6
Ditto at Merchant
Taylors Hall - 527 14 7

920 12 1

On Saturday the Prince of Wales was admitted a member of the beef-fleak club. His royal highness having signified his wish of belonging to that society, and there not being a vacancy, it was proposed to make him an honorary member; but that being declined, it was agreed to increase the number from twenty-four to twentyfive, in consequence of which his royal highness was unanimously elected .- The beef-steak club has been instituted just fifty years, and confilts of some of the most classfical and sprightly wits in the kingdom.

DIED. At his house in Russel-street, Covent-garden, Mr. Thomas Davies, bookseller, formerly of Drury-lane theatre, and author of the life of Garrick, dramatic miscellanies, &c.

A man, named Froome, lately at Holmes-chapel, in Cheshire, at the wonderful age of 125 years, eight months. This patriarchal rarity

was guardian to the late John Smith Barry, etq; who, in confideration of his great age, and long fervices, left tim an annuity of 50 l. a year, which he enjoyed with unufual health till about two years before his death. He has a fon now living turned of 50, who works at a manufactory in Lancashire, and promises fair to arrive at as great an age as his late father.

J U N E 1785.

Vienna, June 1. Our last letters from Inforuck give a melancholy account of a pi.ænomenon, lately perceived in the country about that town, and which is equally strange and alarming. A kind of peffilential dew, or rather mist, has lateiv fallen on the feeds, which have by its pernicious effects been entirely destroyed. In the beginning of the spring all the cultivated parts of the country prefented the most promising prospect of a plentiful harveit, but all hopes are now vanished, not only have the seeds all at once been stopt in their growth, but are so completely rotten in the ground, that the fields appear as if they had never been fown. What increases the apprehensions of the husbandman is, that this kind of plague extends daily from place to place, and occasions the lilte damages in every part of the neighbouring fields.

There are now living in the fame boufe, at Ketton, in Rutlandshire, a great grandfather, a great grandfather, two grandfathers, a grandmother, and fix great grandchildren, confishing of nine persons in all, and about two years ago the

great grandfather buried his mother and his wife in the fame coffin.

On Wednesday arrived from the United States of America, col. Smith (late aid-de-camp to general Washington, during the American war) as fecretary to an ambaffador from that country, and on the day following his excellency John Adams (with his lady and daughter) as plenipotentiary from the United States of America to the court of Great Britain; and we hear he has delivered his credentials to the marquis of Carmarthen. Yesterday his excellency John Adams was introduced to his majesty, and most gracioufly received.

Mr. Richard Atkinson has left by his will 3, ,cool. to lady A. Lindsey—8001. a year to lady Margaret Fordyce—5001. each to nine nephews and nieces—and the eldest nephew \$0001. a year, .egether with the residue of his estate and essects, which is supposed to be immense.

Extract of a letter from Dunkirk, June 7.

"An American ship, the Virginia packet, Steane, from Maryland, is seized here for a contraband trade; and, as is customary, all the crew sent to prison. The American minister will probably be favoured with a release of the people, but ship and cargo are forfeited."

Cxford, June 14. Early on Friday morning, June 14, and during the whole of the forenoon, company were incessantly pouring into Oxford, Mr. Sadler having announced his intention on that day of once more ascending in his balloon.—Pursuant to this promise, the necessary preparations were made behind Corpus

Corpus Christi college, where the ground had been previously fenced off; and about half pail one o'clock the balloon was judged fufficiently inflated, and the car for accommodating two paffengers began to be attached, by fixing it to the cords of the netting. This operation was greatly impeded by the pressure of the crowd. At two o'clock, nowever, every thing having been adjusted, colonel Fuzpatrick and Mr. Sadler feated themselves in the car, when the billoon was found incapable of ascending with both the pasfengers, and the colonel being refolved not to quit his feat, a due proportion of ball it was added, and after receiving the flig, and proper instructions from Mr. Sadler, he ascended alone. The day being perfectly ferene, the balloon rose with flow m j. flic grandeur, bearing to the Sourn-west, and continued perceptible, though at a great distance, for about 47 minutes, at which time it feemed to fink gradually into the horizon.

The colonel manifested a cool intrepidity, both before and after the balloon had been launch d, and continued waving his flig as long as he could possibly retain fight of the

fpectators below.

In his passage the colonel had not expended any of his b liast, but descended in consequence of a rent near the bottom of the balloon, occasioned by the expansion of the internal air, which was not discovered by Mr. Fitzpatrick till after he had reached the ground.

He descended near Kingston Liste, opposite the White Horse hills, Berks, without the least injury; where he was affilted by the country people in securing the bal-

loon.

Last Sunday afternoon, a murder, attended with the most uncommon circumstances of barbarity, was perpetrated in Charlotte street, Rathbone Place. Mr. Orell, an attorney in that street. and his wife, went out at three o'clock, leaving their fervant maid in the house. They returned within the hour, when the fervant not anfivering the do r, they concluded that the had stepped out; and they went away again for a short time. Upon their tecond return, the fame difficulty occurring, it was determined to enter the back part of the house, by getting over a wall; when the girl was discovered upon the kitchen floor, weltering in blood, a most horrid spectacle. From the various marks of violence, the must have made a strong refist-Her head appeared to have been struck at with a poker; her throat effectually out through the wind pipe; two fingers nearly cut off; a deep wound on one breait, and otherways dreadfully mangled. She was yet alive, and made highs, but was unable to speak; and was convey d to the Middlefex hospital, where the expired about one in the The house was found to morning. be robbed of spoons, and some other plate that lay about.

The mulatto, who was suspected of having committed the aforementioned murder and robbery, was apprehended on the merning of the 25th, and after a long examination, at the public office, Bow-fireet, nothing appearing to confirm the suspection against him, he was discovered; another perf n, however, who had visited the girl as a sweetheart, was brought to the same place in the afternoon, and some circumstances arising, by no means

in his favour, he was committed for further examination.

DIED, At Somerton, in Somerfetshire, Jonathan Randolph, gent.

aged 107 years.

At his house in Charlotte-street, Rathbone Place, William Langdon, esq; rear admiral of the white; his reputation as an officer will flourish, and his name be held dear by his country, whilst the various services in which he bore a distinguished part, are remembered, particularly the celebrated action off Cape François, in 1757, sought by Forrest, Suckling, and Langdon.

Lately at Braemar, in the 30th. shire of Inverness, one Mary Cameron, aged 139 years. She retained her fenfes to the last, and was a member of the episcopal church. She remembered the rejoicings at the refloration of Charles II. Her house was an asylum to the exiled episcopal clergy at the revolution, and to the gentlemen who were profcribed in the year 1715, and 1745. - Upon hearing that the forfeited estates were reflored, she exclaimed, " Let me " now die in peace, I want to fee " no more in this world."

JULY 1785.

A fervant girl of farmer Pitkin's, of Mursley, Bucks, committed suicide in a very extraordinary manner: while her master and his men were weeding in the field, she took a cord, and tied it tight round the upper part of her left thigh, and with a sleam and stick used in bleeding cattle, made a deep incision through the artery, and bled to death before any assistance.

ance could be procured. The inquest brought in their verdict lu-

nacy.

The commissioners appointed for putting the tax on shop-keepers into execution, mea at Guildhall, and refused to qualify themselves according to the act, or have any concern in that unpopular imposs.

A gold medal of exquisite workmanship has lately been struck to commemorate the gallant desence made by the garrison of Gibraltar. On one side is a Latin inscription, encircling some emblematic objects, and on the reverse a motto in German. One of these medals is given to governor Eliott, and one sent to each of the three German generals, who assisted during the siege.

Paris, July 8. A young woman lately forfaken by a libertine hufband, carried her infant to the borders of the Seine, cut its throat, then slabbed herself, and plunged with her infant into the Seine.

Suicide feems of late to have become very common in France. On the evening of the 1st of this month, a young man walking under the trees in the Elysian Fields, near the hotel d'Evreux, he kneit down behind an elm, raised his eyes to heaven, and putting a pistol to his mouth, shot himself in presence of 200 spectators. In his pockets were found four balls and two gross fous in money. He was tolerably dressed, and his linen remarkably clean. It is not yet known who he was.

On Tusday last Dr. Macginnis, who was convicted of stabbing Mr. Hardy, the hatter in Newgate-street, two years ago, was discharged from his confinement in

tиè

the King's-Bench, and fet off for the continent.

They write from Petersburgh, that the Empress, with the Grand Duchess, in a train of 11 coaches, and upwards of 400 horsemen, set out on the 8th ult. on a grand tour, in which they were to be absent two months or more. The Czarina is going to shew herself in her newacquired dominions. Caravans of provisions, &c. have been sent forward, and every possible pains taken to accommodate the illustrious travellers.

Extrast of a letter received from Major Money, dated Norwich,

July 25. " On Saturday last, about four o'clock in the afternoon, I ascended from this place with a balloon, and was driven out to fea, not being able to let myfelf down, from the valve being too small. After blowing about for near two hours, I dropped into the fea. My fituation, you may easily conceive, was very unpleasant: the difficulties I had to encounter to keep the balloon up, (that was torn, and only as an umbrella over my head) were aftonishing. A Dutch veffel was within a mile of me; but whether from want of humanity, or by mistaking the balloon for a fea monster, I knew not, theered off, and left me to my fate; a boat chased me for two hours, till just dark, then bore away. I began to give up all hopes, and even wished Providence had given me the fate of Pilatre de Rozier, rather than fuch a lingering death. I exerted myself, however, to preferve life as long as possible, by keeping the balloon floating over my head, finking inch by inch, as it lost its power to keep me out of the water. I was breath high when

taken up by a revenue cutter, at half past eleven at night, and so weak, I was obliged to be listed out of the car into the ship. I was put to bed, and having drank two or three glasses of grog (which was by far more delicious than Champaigne) I fell asleep, and did not wake till six the next morning. We landed at Lowestosse at eight, from thence I immediately sent an express to Norwich, where every one concluded I was inevitably lost. Any man with less strength than myself must have perished."

The following is perhaps an unheard-of inflance in natural history; as fuch we give it to our readers, and can vouch for its truth. Lately died, at Middleton Chency, in Northamptonthire, a chefnut stone-horse, in the thirtyninth year of his age. He was well known in many hunts more than thirty years ago. The gentleman in whose possession he died, bought him at two years old; at which time of life he took him to house, broke him, and afterwards conflantly rode him, winter and fummer, for between twenty and thirty years, without ever turning him out again on any account. The latter part of his life he ran loofe in an open stable, but was never turned out. Notwithstanding all this, he was perfectly found and free from blemishes till within a month of his death, when he got a strain in the stable, of which he did not recover; fo that at last he may be truly faid rather to have died of an accident, than of old age: as a proof that he did, he got feveral foals last year, and had covered this feason, not long before his death.

Ist. DIED. At his house in Cranham Hall, Est. x, general lames

James Oglethorpe, aged 102 years. He was the oldest general in England. In the year 1706 he marched with a party of guards as ensign at

the proclamation of peace.

The late general Oglethorpe was foremost amongst those spirited gentlemen who founded the colony of Georgia in North America, in the year 1732. He watched its infancy with solicitude, and observed its increasing spirit with pleasure. He founded Savannah, and when the Spaniards attempted to invade that settlement, he beat them from the fort they took possession of, and rescued the province.

AUGUST 1785.

Letters from New York, brought over in the Druid, Captain Heath, arrived at Southampton, for the purpose of carrying Dr. Franklin to America, advise, that trade was very dull in that city; that great jealousies and discontents reigned throughout the colonies; and that there was not a single merchantman in the port of New-York, at the time the Druid sailed from thence.

The East India company 4th. have given leave to a company of private adventurers to fit out two ships on a trading voyage to Cook's River, and other parts adjacent, which, from the quantity of sursthese places abound with, it is thought will be a very advantageous undertaking.

On Tuesday his grace the duke of Dorset arrived in town from Paris, and on Wednesday waited on the king at St. James's. Mr. Hailes acts as charge des affaires at Paris during his grace's absence,

he being the duke's fecretary to the embassy, is hourly expected in England.

Count d'Adhemar, the French ambailador, in conseque ce of letters of recall lest his house on Tuesday afternoon, at three o'clock, and set off for Dover on his way to France. His departure was so suden, that even the other foreign ambassadors were not acquainted with ir, and ministers, it is said, are ignorant of the cause.

Legborn, August 5. Their Sicilian majesties arrived here this evening from Genoa, on board the Saint Joachimo line of battle ship, accompanied by the Neapolitan sleet, with his Britannic majesty's frigates, the Thetis and Orpheus, and a Dutch frigate and cutter. Their majesties landed privately after sun-

fet, went to the French comedy,

and the fame evening fet out for

Florence.

Berlin, August 16. The king of Prussia passed through this city from Potzdam very early this morning, in his way to Silesia. The manœuvres at the camp of Grossen-Tintz, four German miles from Breslaw, are intended to be performed on the 21st, 22d, 23d, and 24th inst. The prince of Prussia

accompanies the king.

The advices from Aleppo 13th. fay, that the diforder there had carried off above 30,000 inhabitants, chiefly those of the new city. The cld town, from being thinly inhabited, had, in a great measure, escaped the contagion, which had been increased in a violent degree by the heat of the feasofon. The Kalish, or canal, which conveyed the waters of the Nile into the metropolis, and Joseph's Well, were both dried up, and not only

only cattle, but numbers of the lower ranks of people, had actually perished from thirst.

The victualling business is entirely removed from Tower-hill; the clerks offices being at Somerset-house, and the killing, curing, &c. of provisions, at the new victualling-office, lately built near to the king's yard at Deptford; where, with the addition of a bakehouse for making biscuit, it is the most convenient that can be imagined for victualling men of war in the river.

SEPTEMBER 1785.

Dublin, Sept. 1. Tuefday, a confiderable number of the working manufacturers of this city went in a body, armed, to the house of Mr. Tobin, in the earl of Meath's Liberty, from whence they took a piece of French manufactured cloth, which, though of an inferior quality, was fent there to be preffed, and done up in the fame manner as Irish, with an intention, in that state, of retailing it as the manufacture of this kingdom. Having made a fire, they burnt it, amidst the huzzas, groans, and histes of the furrounding multitude, and then proceeded to fearch after a large importation of English woollens, but without effect, the goods having been timely conveyed out of their reach.

We have authority to inform the public, that Charles Clutterbuck, who was capitally convicted in France for a fraud and forgery on the bank of England, and whose fentence of death was, through the clemency or his most christian majesty, changed for that of being sent to the gallies for life, set out from

Arras the 31st of last month, chained, together with several other felons, for the place of his destination.

An extraordinary robbery was committed last Saturday morning, at Mrs. Bennet's, the fign of the Three Rabbits, on the Rumford road. Mr. W-- of Goffield in Effex, who is agent for the Scots and Lincolnshire salesmen, came to the above house on the evening before, in order to proceed to Smithfield market, with upwards of eleven hundred pounds, in drafts and bank notes, besides a purse, containing 162 guineas and a half. in his pocket. He went to bed early that night, and placed the above property in his breeches beneath his head. A youth, genteelly dreffed; lay in the fame room, and found means to convey the notes and money from under Mr. W--'s pillow, and departed with the whole before break of day. At seven o'clock Mr. W-- discovered the thest; and fent immediately to the different public offices in London. After a long fearch, a woman was taken into custody yesterday morning, at an obscure lodging in the Mint, Southwark, who, upon examination, was discovered to be the identical person who had taken up her quarters at Mrs. Bennet's inn on Friday night. Eight hundred pounds in notes and cash were f und concealed in her cloaths. She was from after carried to the public office in Bow-street, where the notes were fivorn to by Mr. W--, and her person ascertained by the chamber-maid of the inn. Her boy's apparel was also produced. denied any knowledge of the tranfaction with great composure, and was committed to Tothill-fields Bridewell. It appeared, in the courfe

course of the evidence, that on her coming to town she had changed some of the notes at different shops, and had on Saturday last visited a semale convict in Newgate, to whom she had made a present of a pair of silver buckles, and other trisling articles. The name of the above offender is Davis; she is extremely handsome, and not more than eighteen years of age. It is said she is connected with a numerous gang, and has long been employed in robberies similar to the above iniquitous transaction.

Extract of a letter from Portsmouth, Sept. 6.

" At ten o'clock last night there came on at this place a most violent hurricane as ever was known at this feafon, within the memory of the oldest person present; which has continued, and still continues, without intermission, with the same degree of violence: at this present moment the waves break over the platform and fort-house, and force their way against the governor's house; the parade appears a perfect head of water, likewise the greatest part of South Sea Common. A imall veifel was drove from the buoy at Spithead, with great violence, into the innermost part of the pier of the gun-wharf, but no material damage has happened to her; nor do I hear of any at prefent, excepting a number of boats being stove to pieces. From the excessive height of the tide, and the turbulence of the weather, it has the appearance of an inundation round both town and common."

Extract of a letter from Dover, Sept. 6.

"This morning has been a shocking scene of distress, from the confe-

quence of the high wind, which blew quite a tempest. I never faw the sea fo much agitated. Several vessels attempted the harbour without effect; at last, an English cutter came in quite under water, but fafe. A few minutes after, seeing the cutter safe, a French vessel with fix men on board, made the fame attempt, and here a most dreadful scene appeared. After being in an inflant buried by the waves, the rose again, with the loss of a man washed overboard. In a short time another swell quite swallowed her up. Her unfortunate crew did not appear for fome time, but at last were perceived floating on a part of the wreck. In this fituation they floated from the pier-head, till they came opposite York-house, fometimes in view, and at others buried by the rifing waves. Though the fea rolled mountains high, four English failors had the temerity to ftrip themselves, and ventured their lives to fave two of them, who still continued on the rafters of the veffel, and picked them up fafe. In doing this, they overfet the boat, which turned them bottom upwards; but fortunately a violent fea drove them all on shore together, so that only four of the crew perished."

Extra. I of a letter from Plymouth, Sept. 6.

Last night and this day our usual storm at this season of the year commenced, with a violent gale at S. W. and has blown with incredible sury, accompanied with a most tremendous pitching sea. A boat with three men was overset in Hamoaze, and all perished. There are but two men of war in the Sound, which ride it out very well.

" One of the king's cutters is lok between Margate and Ramsgate, in

the

the late high winds; the crew got fafe on shore at Kingsgate.

Extract of a letter from Haravich, Sept. 8.

"We had one of the most violent gales here that we have experienced fince the 1st of January, 1779. It began on Tuesday morning about one o'clock, and continued fixteen hours with all the sury of a hurricane, insomuch that the packet was detained, and did not fail till yesterday. A new ship, the Excellent, of 74 guas, is on the point of launching from the king's vard here."

Extract of a letter from Brighthelmfrone, Sept. 14.

"The fishermen on the coast have lately caught in their nets some young ravenous fish, about two feet in length, which with great difficulty and danger they have difengaged from their nets, to the great detriment thereof, and to the injury of their business. The ignorant people here supposed them to be what is called dog-fish, whose eyes and teeth resemble those of the common shark; but some gentlemen who have been defired to examine into the matter, have, to the unspeakable horror of the bathers, pronounced this fierce species of fish to be that of the squalus or true tyger shark, uncommon on our coasts, but well known to our seamen in the West Indies. What puts the matter beyond all doubt is, that the fishermen informed the gentlemen that they have lately had tome very large ones entangled in their nets, of fix and eight feet in length, which have torn their nets to pieces in pursuit of their prey; whereas the dog-fish, or tuberone of Josselyn, never exceeds three feet and a half in length. We are happy to find there has been no mischief

Vol. XXVII.

done to any person by them hi-

The marine fociety is ef-19th. tablished at Bristol, and many poor lads are already cloathed, and admitted into this excellent feminary for maritime knowledge. The boys so educated will be fit for the royal navy or merchants' fervice. A more excellent charity has not for many years past been reared to add honour to the character of England. The excellent defign of this fociety has more intrinsic merit than all the eloquence of a century can equal. Struggles to do good, and not emotions to gratify ambition, should fix the voice of popularity; it then would become—Vox

populi vox Dei.

Dublin, Sept. 15. Last night the following most atrocious murder was perpetrated, and which, indeed, for the honour of human nature, should ever rest in oblivion:-Near eight o'clock James Ennis, a lad about nineteen years of age, fon to a barber who lives in Angel-alley, Highstreet, returning home somewhat intoxicated with liquor, and having fome trifling dispute with his father, who was in his shirt, pulled out a razor, and gave him four deep wounds in the arms, thighs, and body; on his mother's interfering, and endeavouring to protect the life of her aged husband from the bloody and ferocious attack of her unnatural fon, the inhuman villain, drawing a fecond razor, cut the arteries and finews of her arm across, and, still unfated, wounded her in two other places; luckily the had fufficient strength and presence of mind left to alarm the neighbours, who arrived time enough to prevent the completion of his bloody purpofes; but the hapless woman, from the extraordinary

traordinary effusion of blood from her wounds, soon became motion-less, having sirst made signs for a clergyman, who opportunely arrived some little time before she expired, which was in the most excruciating agony; and the ill-doomed maimed survivor was fent to the infirmary, with small hopes of recovery. On the alarm being given, the young diabolical monster attempted to escape, but fortunately without effect.

When examined last night, and seemingly in perfect sobriety, he solemnly averred that he had been visited by a ghost or spectre, for seven nights before, which had prompted him to the perpetration of the above infernal and unparalleled acts of

barbarity.

Hague, Sept. 30. On Saturday last a courier arrived here from Paris, with the news that a preliminary convention was figured there the 20th instant, between the imperial ambassador and the ambassadors of the republic, the principal articles of which are, that their High Mightinesses shall pay the sum of nine million five hundred thousand florins, as a compensation for Maestricht, &c. and five hundred thoufand for the damage occasioned by the inundations. Dalem is to be ceded to the emperor, with its dependencies (except Oost and Cadier) for an adequate exchange in the district of Outreh Meuse. mits of Flanders to remain as in 1664. The fovereignty of the emperor upon the Scheld is acknowledged from Antwerp to the extent of the territory of Sastingen, according to the line of 1664. The forts of Kruischans and Frederick Henry to be evacuated and demolished, and the soil ceded to his imperial majesty. Lillo and

Liefkenshoek are also to be evacuated and delivered up to the emperor in their present state, who renounces his claims to the villages of Bladel and Reussel; and all pecuniary pretensions on either side are reciprocally annulled.

Died. At Folehill, a village about three miles from Coventry, a woman of the name of Neale, at the amazing age of 122 (being born in the reign of Charles the Second) who till within a few years of her death walked to and from Coventry every market-day. This good woman fcarcely ever experienced an hour's illness, and never used spectacles. She had eleven children, one only of whom is living, and is upwards of 100, and the youngest of them was 84 when he died. is a grandfon of the fame woman now living in London, and who is near 70, though his appearance does not bespeak him much more than 40; from which, and from his activity, and his chearful and apparent happy disposition, it should seem that he will not be outdone in longevity by any of his ancestors.

O C T O B E R 1785.

A defperate affray happened at Stepney, between fome Chinese Tartars and a body of Lascars, many of whom were armed with swords, long knives, and other offensive weapons; several were badly wounded on both sides, particularly one of the Tartars, who was lest for dead; which so enraged the rest of his countrymen, that they collected a large reinforcement from Cock-hill, Limehouse, Blackwall, &c. and went armed with bludgeons to the house at Stepney, where

where the Lascars were, and dared them to come out; a great riot enfued, and the matter became so serious as to call for the interference of the peace-officers to put a stop to it, which with much trouble they did. The Tartars seized a poor Lascar coming out of Stepney church-yard, tied his hands behind him, and were going to have blood for blood, as they termed it, in revenge for their countryman, who it is supposed cannot recover. luckily for the poor fellow, some of the peace-officers hearing of it, interposed and saved him, and with much entreaty prevailed on the Tartars to disperse. Great numbers of them took their abode at the Green Dragon, in the neighbourhood.

Two poor blacks perished for want early on Saturday morning the 15th. It seems they had crept under the new stone-buildings in Lincoln's-inn, behind the Six Clerks Office, and as the watchman was going his walk, and calling the hour of four, he heard the groan of a man, and on his fearching under the building, found the two poor distressed objects; one of them was just dead, and the other was so far exhausted that he died before the least assistance could be given him; indeed, no other comfort could have been had at that hour, than a little fpirits and water which the watchman had by him to drink during the night, and which was accordingly administered, but without effect.

It is a fact not less alarming than true, that the amount of that national bane, the poor rates, has increased, within this year or two, above a hundred thousand pounds a year.

Poland, Oct. 20. The Prussian agents who arrived some time since

in this kingdom, have purchased a great number of horses for military service, and likewise great quantities of rye and wheat. They still remain here in expectation of receiving new commissions.

The treaty of an alliance offensive and defensive being signed between Russia, Austria, and Venice, is no longer kept secret. The intent of this alliance is to check any hostile measures of the Porte, and to force it to comply with the emperor's desires relative to the boundaries. The weak state of the Ottoman empire, notwithstanding its military preparations, and the divisions among its ministers, seem to presage the approaching ruin of that once formidable power.

The London packet, captain Truxton, is arrived at Philadelphia, after a fine passage, and landed Dr. Franklin in good health; upon which occasion the city was illuminated, with other demonstrations of joy.

27th. The Pennsylvania packet mentioned, that the celebrated democratic historian, Mrs. Catharine McAulay Graham, failed for Europe the middle of July last.

Yesterday's post brought accounts of the greatest discontents which have shewn themselves for some years in Scotland, having broken out into acts of public outrage at Aberdeen. When the express left Aberdeen, the prisoners who had been committed by the provost were liberated by force;—the council chamber was nearly destroyed, and the magistrates obliged to say for safety;—the military were called in, but being too sew in number to encounter the vast multitude of the discontent the vast m

affected, no use could be made of them-They are supposed to be encouraged and stimulated by the Jacobite and republican parties, who are both very numerous in Aberdeenshire.

DIED. On Saturday morning last, in Berry-street, in the 29th year of her age, Mrs. Kelly, the noted Irish Fairy, who was only 34 inches high; the was that morning delivered of a child 22 inches long, by Messrs. Morgate, Donne, and Rigby; the child lived about two hours after its birth. Mrs. Kelly had been shewn in Norwich some time previous to her death; the smallness of her figure, and the circumstance of her being pregnant, caused a vast number of people to fee her, and she was reckoned the greatest curiosity ever feen.

NOVEMBER 1785.

We are informed that Ara-1st. bia has again produced a prophet and a warrior, who is beginning with fuccess the career of the impostor Mahomet. This man has already collected a large body of disciples and followers from the various tribes of Arabs. He forbids his disciples from pilgrimage to or at the tomb of Mahomet, afferting that the power of that prophet is now fuperfeded by his mission. He has framed feveral new laws in addition to his predeceffor's, which he fays the depravity of mankind has rendered necessary, and that he has long fince been appointed by the Supreme Power to work a reformation. He keeps his troops in the most exact discipline, and has already seized on several strong posts. It is suspected

that his first step will be to fall on the caravan from the Porte to Mecca. The event of this pretender is uncertain, but he bids fair for success. The Arabs, naturally of a fiery and turbulent disposition, wanted only a chief to unite, and lead them from their defarts. When we reflect, that from these people have sprung conquerors who have subdued the east, we may reasonably suppose it is not improbable that another uncommon

revolution may take place.

Madrid, Nov. 1. Letters from Carthagena, in South America, give an account of an earthquake which was felt in the city of Santa Fe, on the 12th of July last, at eight o'clock in the morning. Two churches were entirely destroyed, and many public and private buildings greatly damaged. The shock was felt in the neighbouring towns and villages of Yugativa, Caxica, and others, where the churches also have been left in ruins. Fortunately the number of lives lost appears to have been small. In Santa Fe the persons killed amounted only to fourteen.

The archbishop, who is also viceroy of Santa Fe, has made over the whole revenues of his diocefe for the relief of the fufferers, and had received on this occasion the thanks of his catholic majerty, with liberty to draw from the royal treasury what further affiftance he may judge necessary.

Fontainbleau, Nov. 10. On the Sth of this month the definitive treaty of peace between the Emperor and the States General of the United Provinces of the Low Countries, was figned here by their respective Ambaffadors, under the mediation and guarantee of the King.

Berlin, Nov. 5. " By a printed lift of the military establishment for this year, it is made to amount to

192,337

192,337 men, 152,829 infantry; and the remaining 39,548 cavalry. The corps of artillery consists of 11,582 men. Thefe troops are cantoned in the following manner: 39,184 infantry, and 4,930 cavalry, in Magdebourgh; 10,582 infantry, and 7,669 cavalry in Prussia; 11,909 infantry in Westphalia; 35,322 infantry, and 12,143 cavalry, in Sile-This army is in complete order, and well equipped, and our monarch relies on being able by its means to repel the attack of any enemy whatever."

Earl Cornwallis and the Marquis de la Fayette met at the late review of the Prussian troops at Potsdam, and had the honour of being introduced to each other by the veteran

Frederick himself.

One Wood, a ferjeant in the Coldifream regiment, who had been wounded in America, died in Chelfea college; on the fame morning his brother being run over by a brewer's dray, in Paradife-row, was killed; a third brother died while he fat at table to dinner, at a house at Clapham; and a sister, who was the only one remaining of the family, was so overcome with the melancholy shock, that she hanged herself.

Escurial, Nov. 24. On the 18th instant the King of Spain published an edict, prohibiting, under severe penalties, the use of more than two horses or mules in gentlemen's carriages, within the different towns in this country. A circular letter has been sent to the foreign ministers residing at this court, with a copy of the edict, expressing his Catholic Majesty's hopes that they will set the example to the public, by complying with the new regulation.

The same edict also abolishes the

celebrated Bull Feafts (fo long the favourite diversion of the Spaniards) except in particular cases, where the profits arising from that exhibition have been appropriated to pious or patriotic uses, and where no fund has yet been set aside to supply the deficiency that would be the consequence of the suppression.

The motive affigned for these prohibitions, in the preamble of the edict, is the great destruction of cattle, which might be better employed in agriculture, and other useful oc-

cupations.

Extract of a letter from Vienna, Nov. 20.

"The Emperor had a hair-breadth escape for his life lately. Having from motives of curiosity got on a scassold erected before some houses, which are building in the Faux-bourgs, the scassolding suddenly gave way, and his Majesty must inevitably have been killed, had he not been faved by a bricklayer's labourer catching hold of him. The Emperor gave him twenty-sour ducats, and has settled a pension of three hundred stories on him."

Extract of a letter from Rheims.

" A few weeks past, a man was executed in this city, whose fate is really fingular. - About fourteen years ago he was deputy-keeper of one of the prisons in this town, from whence he affisted a prisoner of eminence in making his escape. For this fervice he received a reward of 1500 louis-d'ors, with which sum he returned into his own country (at the foot of the Alps) where he remained perfectly fecure; but being no longer able to resist an earnest defire he had to revisit this city, to which his long refidence had given him a particular attachment, and thinking the number of years which [R] 3

had elapsed, rendered him secure from a discovery, he set out, and arrived about eight weeks ago. But the second night after, going into a small cabaret, he was immediately recognized by a person sitting there, who went and informed an officer, by whom he was apprehended, and being condemned to die, the sentence was instantly put in execution."

Captain Mackenzie has received his Majesty's pardon, for the murder of the foldier at Fort Moree, by shooting him from a cannon; but is now detained in Newgate, and it is expected he will be tried at the next Admiralty fessions for piracy, in cutting out (with a detachment of his men) from under the guns of a Dutch fort on the coast of Africa, a Portuguese ship, with Dutch colours; in consequence of which a complaint has been laid against him by the Portuguese ambassador. Government detains 11,000 pounds worth of his gold dust, till he gives an account of the King's stores which were entrusted to his care. His father has died fince his confinement, and left him an estate of 500l. a year; but it is thought he will not be able to make any thing of it, it being mortgaged for a confiderable fum. He is in a very poor state of health.

An edict has been issued out at Paris by the sovereign, and registered at the Royal Mint, ordering a new coinage, and a general recal of all the gold specie. The louis d'ors of 24 livres currency, brought to the said mint, shall be taken at the rate of 25 livres each, if offered at any time during the space of four months, after which the said louis will pass current at the rate of 22 livres only. It is hence

prefumed, that the new coin will be affessed at the sterling current, at all events it may prove no bad speculation for those who, having a great deal of cash in their hands, will be expeditious in disposing of it at the above advanced price. It is thought, however, that the innovation will hurt trade in general, as it was experienced in the year 1726, when such a reform took place; for which reason the state of the current coin never underwent any alteration since the above period.

DIED. At his house in Buckingham-street, York-buildings, Mr. John Henderson, of Covent-garden theatre; a gentleman whose loss will be feverely felt by all admirers of dramatic exhibition, and fincerely regretted by a large and most respectable circle of acquaintance; Mr. Henderson having been in as high estimation for his private virtues, as his professional talents. Mr. Henderson left a will behind him in his own hand-writing, which, though not fealed or figned, is fufficient in law to direct the disposition of his personal effects, which amount to upwards of 6000l.

D E C E M B E R 1785.

Paris, Dec. 2. By an ordinance of the King's Council of State of the 13th ult. a duty is imposed upon all foreign carriages brought into this country. Four-wheeled carriages are to pay 800 livres each. Travellers are to pay the duty only by way of form, as the sum is to be reimbursed if they quit the kingdom with the same vehicles. The same allowance is made in favour of natives and others taking carriages out

of the kingdom for the purpose of travelling into foreign countries.

Sentence of Mr. Aylette, Attorney, for Perjury.

Judge Willes addressed himself to the prisoner nearly as follows:

Edward Aylette, you stand before the court, convicted on full and ample testimony of the crime of Perjury -You have moved an arrest of judgment, and have been heard by your counsel, who have exerted themselves much on the occasion. But the court have confidered your plea not sufficient to set aside the indictment.-You have not denied the fact of perjury-you have not moved for a new trial-you have not brought your clerks to disprove a fingle circumstance alledged against you; and there is not, therefore, a doubt remaining in our breafts of your having committed the crime. The fact is notorious to every body; and as the indictment was preferred against you to the end that justice might be done, so it is necessary to pass the sentence of the law upon you. You have been long an attorney of this court, and in your extensive practice you must have discovered, that of all crimes, perjury is the most dangerous to fociety. It perverts justice, —it unhinges the law,—it destroys liberty and property,-and, in the practice of the court, is a most dangerous evil. You have feen by a late determination, that neither rank nor fortune can fave a man from the ignominious punishment attendant on this crime; and therefore, I must inform you, the sentence of this court is:

"That you, Edward Aylette, do "pay unto the King the fum of five hundred pounds, and that you be held in execution until the fame

" is paid. That you be imprisoned in the gaol of Newgate for twelve months, and that once within that time, between the hours of twelve at noon and two in the afternoon, you stand in and upon the pillory in Palace-yard, Westminster."

Mr. Aylette was then conveyed to Newgate by Mr. Akerman.

The execution on Thursday last, made up no less a number than ninety-six persons executed in the Old Bailey since the beginning of February last.

The unfortunate Francis Storer, who was executed on Thursday, Dec. 1st. in the Old Bailey, had twice before been capitally convicted, and received mercy on condition of working feven years upon the hulks; but he behaved with so much propriety, that he obtained a difcharge in consequence of a fit of fickness, at the end of four years bondage. He folemnly declared, the evidence against him tempted him to follow his old courses, and acknowledged being concerned in robbing the Right Hon. Wm. Pitt's house of a large quantity of plate fome time fince, which offence he afferted was planned by one of the journeymen employed in working the metal, who was fince dead. He also, on some questions being put to him by a gentleman just before he mounted the scaffold, owned his having been privy to the stealing of the Great Seal; but obstinately refused telling who the robbers were, faying they were alive, and he trutted would be admonished by his missortune, and feriously repent of their crimes.

oth. The Right Hon. Wm. Eden kiffed hands at St. James's, as Envoy Extraordinary and Minister Plenipotentiary to the court of France, for the purpose of nego-

ciating certain commercial arrangements with that kingdom.

Extract of a letter from Salisbury, Dec. 12.

"Monday last Col. Joseph Brandt, the celebrated King of the Mohawks, arriv d in this city from America, and after dining with Col. de Peister at the head quarters here, proceeded immediately on his journey to London. This extraordinary personage is said to have presided at the late grand Congress of confederate chiefs of the Indian nations in America, and to be by them appointed to the conduct and chief command in the war which they now meditate against the United States of America. He took his departure for England immediately as that affembly broke up; and it is conjectured that his embassy to the British court is of great importance. This country owes much to the fervices of Col. Brandt during the late war in America. He was educated at Philadelphia, is a very shrewd intelligent person, possesses great courage and abilities as a warrior, and is inviolably attached to the English nation.

The East India Company's 24th. dividend from Midsummer last to Christmas, was declared at the General Court on Wednesday

to be four per cent.

DIED. At Twickenham, after a very short illness, in the 73d year of her age, Mrs. Catherine Clive. The original genius of this excellent actress made her as incomparable as inimitable, and maintained her without a rival on the stage during her performance there. She retired with a small fortune, and contentedly enjoyed what she had acquired by her own labour.—Mrs. Clive was the daughter of Mr. William

Raftor, a gentleman who was a nag tive of the city of Kilkenny, in Ireland, and bred to the law. Raftor was born in 1711, and shewed a very early inclination and genius for the stage. Her first appearance was in boy's clothes, in the tragedy of Mithridates, king of Pontus, in which she was introduced only to fing a fong. In 1731 she appeared in the part of Nell, in the Devil to Pay: this was the first character which afforded her an opportunity of displaying her comic powers, which afterwards ripened into fo much persection.

It is with extreme concern 15th. we inform the public of the death of Mr. Cipriani, who expired at his house near the King's Mews, yesterday morning. His indisposition was a violent rheumatic fever, which confined him to his room for fome weeks previous to his dissolution.—The classical elegance of his pencil will be a lasting memorial of his scientific skill, and do honour to his name as long as the polite arts are in estimation. From his correct outline and tender colouring, the tafte of the nation has received its best improvement, and the Royal Academy confidered him as the truest model of grace. Of his private virtues, all who knew him will fubfcribe a ready testimony; and to those who knew him not, it is impossible to convey an idea of his friendly heart and affable manners.

BIRTHS for the year 1785.

Jan. 28. Petersburgh. A few days fince her ferene highness the princess of Wirtemberg was safely fafely delivered of a prin-

31. The counters of Aylesford, of a daughter.

Feb. z. The lady of lord Galloway, of a daughter.

6. The lady of the hon. Washington Shirley was delivered of a daughter.

16. The lady of Sir Henry Dashwood, bart. of a daughter.

28. The countess dowager of

Westmoreland, of a son. March 10. The lady of John Blackburne, esq, (member of parliament for the county of Lancaster) of a daughter.

> 13. Her grace the duchefs of Athol, of a fon.

> 16. Lady Hinton, of a daugh-

April 27. Last week the hon. Mrs, Stewart, of a daughter.

30. The lady of the hon. co-Ionel Rodney, of a fon.

May 5. The lady of Sir Hugh Dalrymple, of a fon. Lady Eleanor Dundas, of a daughter. The lady of the hon. William Grimston, of Oxhey, in Hertfordshire, of a fon.

6. Viscounters Hereford, of

a daughter.

17. The lady of lord vifcount Falmouth, of a daughter.

23. This morning lady Ne-

ville, of a fon.

25. The counters of Tankerville, of a daughter. June 4. Lady Mahon, of a fon.

22. Lady Balgonie, of a for.

28. The right hon. lady Elizabeth Fane, of a daughter,

July 2. The lady of the hon, and right rev. the bishop of Winchester, of a son.

31. The counters of Waldegrave, of a daughter,

Aug. 1. The counters of Caven,

of a daughter.

29. At her house in Piccadilly, her grace the duchess of Devonshire, of a daughter. The lady of lord Brownlow, of a fon, at his lordship's house in Hill-street,

Berkeley-square.

Sept. 1. The lady of lord Monfon, of a fon and heir, at his lordship's seat, near Lincoln. On Thursday the 8th inst. her grace the duchess of Marlborough of a daughter, at Blenheim.

11. Lady Deerhurst, of a daughter, at Streatham.

13. Lady Townsend, of a fon, at his lordship's house, in Mortimer-ilreet.

30. The lady of the right hon. lord Algernon Percy, of a fon.

Oct. 25. The duchefs of Grafton, of a fon, at his grace's house, in Piccadilly.

31. The lady of the right hon. lord St. John, of a daugh-

Nov. 8. The lady of lord St. Afaph, of a fon and heir.

> 13. Lady Duncannon, of a daughter.

> 14. The right hon. lady Bagot, of a daughter.

16. At Edinburgh, her grace the duchels of Gordon, of a fon.

The counters of Radnor, of a fon.

17. The

17. The lady of Sir W. Middleton, bart. member for Northumberland, of a

daughter.

Dec. 6. The lady of the right hon. lord viscount Furnour, of a daughter.

MARRIAGES for the year 1785.

Feb. 3. James Everard Arundell, elg; count of the facred Roman empire, eldest son of the hon. lames Everard Arundell, of Ashcome, in the county of Dorfet, to the hon. Miss Arundell. countess of the facred Roman empire, eldest daughter of the right hon. lord Arundell.

18. Luke Dillon, efq; of Mary-le-bone, to the right hon. lady Margaret Augusta De Burgh, daughter to the right hon. John late earl of Clan-

rickarde.

March 3. The right hon, the marquis of Graham, to Miss Ashburnham, daughter of lord Ashburnham

17. Earl Clanricarde, to Miss Powlett, only daughter of George Powlett, esq; of Portman-square.

19. The hon. John Sommers Cocks, to Miss Nash, only daughter of the rev. Dr. Nash, of Bevere.

April 9. Lisbon. On Saturday last this court, having received the news of the celebration of the marriage of the Infant Don Juan, of Portugal with the Infanta of Spain, orders were immediate. ly given for three days illuminations and gala, and the ambassadors and foreign ministers were admitted to pay their compliments to her most faithful majesty, and to the royal family, on Monday last, upon the occasion.

May 10. Sir James Graham, bart. of Nethy, in Cumberland, to lady Catharine Stewart, eldest daughter of the earl of Galloway.

15. A few days ago, the hon.

Frederick Robinson, brother to lord Grantham, and member for Ripon in Yorkshire, to Miss Harris, fister of Sir James Harris, his Majesty's ambassador at the Hague. The hon. Richard Howard, secretary to her Majesty, and brother to the earl of Essingham, to Mis March, daughter of John March, esq; of Waresly Park, Hunting-

donshire.

21. Lisbon. On the 10th inst. the hon. Robert Walpole, his Majesty's envoy extraordinary and minister plenipotentiary at the court of Portugal, to Miss Sophia Stret, daughter of Richard Stret, esq; of Lisbon.

June 19. Sir Cassel Molyneux, bart. to Miss O'Donel, eldest daughter to Sir Neal O'Donel, bart. of Newport, in the county of Mayo.

July 26. By special licence, at the right hon, the countels of Plymouth's

Plymouth's, in Brutonstreet, Sir James Tylney Long, bart. to lady Catharine Windsor, fister to the present earl of Plymouth.

Aug. 8. John Grosett Muirhead, esq; to the right hon. lady Jane Murray, third daughter of the late duke of Athol.

> 18. The right hon, lord vifcount Dylart, to the hon. lady Ann Brown, eldest fifter to the earl of Alta-

Sept. 8. Sir Thomas George Shipwith, bart. to Miss Shirley, daughter of the hon. George Shirley.

> 30. The hon. George Augustus North, to Miss Hobart, of St. James's-square.

Oct. 31. B. Graham, efq; only fon of Sir B. Graham, to Miss P. Whitworth, daughter of the late Sir Charles Whitworth.

Nov. 17. The hon. and rev. Mr. Lumley, brother to the earl of Scarborough, to Miss Anna Maria Herring.

Dec. 20. At Worthy, the hon. Edward Bouverie, brother to. the earl of Radnor, to Miss A. Ogle, daughter to Admiral Sir Chaloner Ogle.

Principal PROMOTIONS for the Year 1785; from the London Gazette, Gc.

March 10. Major Gen. Campbell, appointed governor of Madras. - 11. Lord Balcarras kiffed the king's hand at St. James's, on

being appointed fecond in military command, in the East Indies.

- 13. This day the right hon. Thomas, earl of Bective, fir Skeffington Smyth, bart. and D. Latouche, esq; were, by his majesty's command, fworn of his majesty's most honourable privy council of the kingdom of Ireland, and took their places at the board accordingly.

April 5. The king has been pleased to appoint the rev. Henry William Majendie, M. A. to be a prebendary of the free chapel of St. George, in the castle of Windsor, void by the death of the rev. Dr. Thomas Bray.

--- 30. Thomas Warton, bachelor of divinity, and fellow of Trinity college Oxford, was sworn and admitted into the place of poet laureat in ordinary to his majesty.

Dublin Castle, April 22. Letters patent are preparing to be passed under the great feal of this kingdom. for appointing lieutenant-general William Augustus Pitt, commander in chief of his majesty's forces in this kingdom, and the commander in chief of his majesty's said forces for the time being, together with his majesty's right trusty and well beloved counsellor James Cuff, Ponsonby Moore, James Cavendish, William Handcock, Ralph Ward, Fitzherbert Richards, esqrs; and Robert Langrishe, esq; in the room of Thomas St. George, deceased, to be commissioners and overseers of all his majesty's barracks in this kingdom.

June 11. The king has been pleased to constitute and appoint the right hon. Francis, baron Ofborne, (commonly called marquis of Carmarthen) to be governor of the islands of Scilly, alias Sully, alias Sorlingues, in the room of the right hon. Francis, lord Godolphin,

deceased.

pleased to grant to the earl of Uxbridge, the several offices of constable or keeper of the castle of Carnaivon, ranger of the forest of Snowdon, and seward of all his majesty's lordships, manors, lands, and tenements, belonging to the late diffolved monastery of Bardsay, in the county of Carnarvor.

25. The king has been pleafed to appoint Charles Whitworth, efq; to be his majesty's minister plenipotentiary to the king

and republic of Poland.

SHERIFFS appointed by his Majefty in Council, for 1785.

Berksbire. Edward Thornhill, of Kingston Lisle, esq; in the room of Francis Robson, of Tubney, esq.

Bedfordsbire. William Gibbard,

of Sharnbrooke, efq.

Bucks. Thomas Saunders, of Brill, eig.

Cumberland. Edward Knubley,

of Wigton, efq.

Cheshire. The honourable Wilbraham Tollemache, of Woodhay.
Camb. and Hunt. John Crich-

loe Turner, of Great Stakley, efq.

Devonshive. John Henry South.

cote, of Buckland, efq.

Dorjetsbire. The hon. Lionel Damer, of Warmwell.

Derbyshire. Herbert Greensmith, of Pricry, esq.

Essex. George Bowles, of Wan-

stead, esq.

Gloucostershire. John Niblett, of

Gloucester, esq.

Hertfordsbire. William Phillimore, of Aldenham, esq.

Herefordykire. Sir Hungerford Hofkins, bart. Kent. Edward Knatchbull, of Provender, efq.

Leicestersbire. William Vann, of Belgrave, esq.

Lincolnshire. Charles Chaplin, of Blankney, esq.

Monmouths/bire. William Rees, of

St. Bride's, efq.
Northumberland. Sir Henry Lid-

del, bart.
Northamptonshire. Lucas Ward,

of Guilfborough, elq.

Norfolk. Edward Stracey, of Rackheath, cfq. Nottingham/hire. Sherbrooke Lowe, of Southwell, cfq.

Oxfordshire. John Lenthall the

younger, of Burford, elq.

Rutlandshire. Thomas Falkner, of Morcott, esq.

Shropshire. Robert More, of

Linley, esq.
Somersetshire. Richard Cross, of

Broomfield, esq. Stafford/hire. Thomas Stevenson.

of Stafford, esq.
Suffolk. Sir Thomas Gooch, of

Benacre, bart.
Southampton. Sir John Whalley

Gardiner, bart.
Surrey. James Payne, of Chert-

fey, esq.
Sussex. William Nelthorpe, of

Sedgwick Park, efq.
Warwickshire. Joseph Boultbee,

of Baxterley, efq.

Worcesterspire. Richard Bourne Charlett, of Elmly Castle, esq.

Wilishire. James Sutton, of Roundway, esq.

Torkshire. Sir Thomas Turner Slingsby, of Sriven Park, bart.

SOUTH WALES.

Brecon. Walter Roberts, of Lanvihangell, efq.

Cara

Carmarthen. William Lewes, of Llysnewyed, esq.

Cardigan. Thomas Powell, of

Nanteos, efq.

Glamorgan. Stephen White, of

Miskin, esq.

Pembroke. John Lloyd, of Dale Castie, esq.

Radnor. James Price, of Clirow,

efq.

NORTH WALES.

Anglesea. Richard Lloyd, of Monachdu, esq.

Carnarvon. John Jones, of

Brynhir, efq.

Denbigh. John Twigge, of

Burras, efq.

Flint. Sir Thomas Hanmer, of Hanmer, bart.

Merioneth. John Jones, of Caff-

ty, eiq.

Montgomery. Samuel Yates, of

Laebrinmair, esq.

At a council of his royal highness the Prince of Wales, held at Carleton House, the 7th of February, 1785, Wession Helyar, of Newton, esq; was appointed sherisf for the county of Cornwall, for the year 1785, by his royal highness the Prince of Wales in council.

DEATHS for 1785.

Jan. 31. In the 88th year of her age, the right hon, lady dowager Stourton, daughter and fole heirefs of Bartholomew Walmsley, eso.

Feb. 9. 'The countess of Strafford, at the earl's feat at Wentworth, in Yorkshire. She was daughter of the celebrated John duke of Argyle, and fister to

lady Dalkeith, and lady Mary Coke.

11. The right hon, lady Penelope Crighton Dalrymple, fifter to the late earl of Dumfries, and to James and William, successively earls of Stair.

19. Sir John Stapylton, bart. of

Myton-hall, in Yorkshire.

The dowager lady Gower, at her feat at Bill Hill, in Berkthire.

20. General Philip Honeywood, colonel of the third regiment of dragoon guards, and governor of Hull.

23. At Marybone, fir Thomas Pye, admiral of the white, and lieutenant-general of the marines.

April 27. Monday fe'nnight, at Edinburgh, the hon. Mrs. Margaret Murray, daughter of the deceafed David, viscount Stormont, and fifter to the present earl of Mansfield.

A few days fince, aged upwards of 80, the hon. Mrs. Mary Tufton, fifth daughter, and last furvivor of nine children of the hon. colonel Sackville Tufton, grandfather of the present earl of Thanet.

28. A few days fince, lady Edwards, wife of fir Thomas Edwards,

May 19. Lieutenant General sir Robert Rich, bart, in the 68th year of his age.

20. Lady Bowyer, reliet of the

late fir William Bowyer.

25. Lady Elizabeth Stanhope,

fifter of lord Stanhope.

June 9. The hon, carl Pomfret; he is succeeded in his title by his eldest fon, lord Leominster.

The lady of the rev. fir Thomas

Boughton, bart.

25. The right hon. Francis, lord Godolphin.

30. A



30. A few days fince the right hon. Harriet, viscountes Mount-

garret, and baroness Kells.

July 4. In the 85th year of his age, the right hon. Charles Colyear, earl and baron of Portmore, vifcount Milfintown, and baronet, knight of the most noble and antient order of the Thistle.

7. The right hon. lady Abigail Hay, fifter to the earl of Kinnoul.

10. The honourable Ann Poulett, member for Bridgewater, and only brother to the earl Poulett.

The right hon. Matthew, lord

Fortescue.

11. Lady Audley.

17. The most noble lady Margaret Cavendish Harley, duchess dowager of Portland, in the seventy-first year of her age. Her grace was only daughter of Edward, earl of Oxford, and earl of Mortimer, by his countess the lady Henrietta Cavendish, only daughter and heir of John Holles, esq.

27. The right hon. viscountess dowager Powerscourt, in the 78th

year of her age.

Aug. 29. On Friday night, the right hon. Geo. Germaine, viscount Sackville, lord Bolebrook, one of his majesty's most honourable privy

counfellors, clerk of the council in Ireland, one of the keepers of the Phœnix Park, near Dublin, and a vice-prefident of the British lying-in hospital.

Sept. 9. George earl of Aber-

gavenny.

19. At Lyons, in France, the right hon, and reverend lord Edward Seymour, dean of Bath and Wells, brother to his grace the duke of Somerfet.

OA. 5. At Lisle, in French Flanders, fir Walter Blount, bart. of

Moreley-hall, in Shropshire.

7. The right honourable John lord Dormer, baron of Wenge, in

the county of Bucks.

14. Lewis Philip, duke of Orleans, first prince of the blood royal of France, at fix o'clock in the morning, at his castle of St. Assis, in the both year of his age, being born in May, 1725.

The 15th inflant, at eight o'clock in the evening, died in Paris, the duke de Praslin, formerly minister

of the naval department.

Nov. 20. The right hon. Robert Henry Ongley, lord Ongley, to which title he was advanced in 1726.

APPENDIX to the CHRONICLE.

For 1784.

Whitehall, Jan. 10. Extract of a dispatch to his Majesty's principal Secretary of State for the Home Department, from his Excellency Major General James Stuart, Commander in Chief of his Majesty's and the East India Company's forces on the Coust of Coromandel; dated Camp, one mile south of Cuddalore, June 27, 1783, received yesterday by Captain Thomas, of the 23d light dragoons, who arrived in his Majesty's ship Medea.

Most sincerely congratulate your lordship on the successful efforts of this brave army, in carrying at one stroke the whole of the outposts and redoubts of the enemy, with 18 pieces of artillery mounted upon them. Their loss in Europeans killed and wounded, according to the prisoners, being + 26 officers and 600 men. We have also lost many excellent officers and brave men.

On the preceding day (the 12th) I called as a council of war the two officers next in command to me, major general Bruce and colonel Stuart, I acquainted them of the

flate of our affairs in general; the letters I had received from the admiral, representing the fickly condition of his men, and the state of the water, which might oblige him to return to Madras; also the approach of the French fleet; but above all, the indefatigable industry visible in the vast works they were making in the high grounds and lines, in communication with the post commonly called Brickmyre's, thus stretching along the neck by which we must approach the place; and I requested general Bruce and colonel Stuart freely to speak their minds. I had called the chief engineer and the commanding officers of the Bengal and coast artillery, as deliberative defiring to know in their different departments if they were in readiness, so far as regarded materials for closing the redoubts after we should get possession, and to form a first parallel, and as to guns, with a sufficient supply of stores for the enterprize. They agreed that every thing was in readiness, and we were unanimously of opinion, that there was not an hour to be lost in driv-

^{*} Upon examining the returns, the number taken was 16.

[†] It was afterwards found they had 42 officers killed or wounded.

ing the French from all their outposts into Cuddalore, or under the

guns.

I immediately presented the plan I meant to follow in effecting our purpose, a copy of which I have the honour of inclosing. It was in general most exactly followed. Lieutenant colonel Kelly, in the precise moment agreed on, got possession of the polls of the enemy on the Bandipollum Hills, with their guns, and lieut. colonel Cathcart, at the head of the grenadiers, supported by colonel Stuart, commanding the advanced picquets on the left, confifting of the remains of the 73d regiment under captain Lamont, and two battalions of sepoys, made a movement to turn the enemy's right

In advancing, they sustained such a heavy fire, and the ground so difficult, that with great judgment colonel Stuart covered his people until he could better reconnoitre, and fome further disposition could be taken to approach the enemy from different quarters nearly about the same time. He sent me a report of his fituation, and I gave orders in confequence to the referve, under colonel Gordon, to make a movement in advance to their left, and to major-general Bruce to march from the right in the direction of the redoubt, if the ground could admit of

The general had very properly posted lieut, colonel Edmondson upon the fand-hills near the sea, to support the brass eighteens, and prevent our being stanked on that side.

Upon further information, that the redoubt which principally annoyed the grenadiers was to be got at in the rear, orders were given for the grenadiers, the referve, and the right under general Bruce, to close upon the enemy with their mufquetry, leaving their guns under cover. I defired the commanding officer of artillery to fire three guns as a fignal, and to continue a heavy fire for five minutes on the enemy's redoubt on the front opposite to colonel Stuart, and the grenadiers, whilf the referve under colonel Gordon was moving on; upon our fire ceasing, the attack on all sides to begin.

The referve, which confifted chiefly of the remains of his majefty's 101ft, and of the detachment from the 15th and 16th Hanoverians, with five companies of captain Muirhead's battalion of fepoys, advanced in the best order imaginable, under the heaviest fire of mufquetry, round and grape, from the enemy, I ever beheld. The greater part had got within the enemy's entrenchments; many of our officers

fell there.

The detachment of his majesty's Hanoverians, under lieutenant-colonel Wangenheim, and major Varranmus, behaved most remarkably The major fell in the attempt. The company of grenadiers and light infantry of his majesty's 101st, and the officers of that corps, and the officers and fepoys of the 20th Carnatic battalion, shewed the greatest spirit and steadiness; and if the other men of the 101st had seconded the efforts of their officers, and their grenadiers and light infantry, there is not a doubt but the bufiness would have been over at once: but they did not; and our people on that attack were for a certain time driven back, and pursued to a confiderable distance by the enemy. However, at that time, when the French

APPENDIX to the CHRONICLE. [257

French were in the pursuit, our grenadiers, under lieut. colonel Cathcart and major Moore, with colonel Stuart and captain Lamont, with the procious remains of the 73d, entered the redoubt on the fide where it was not entirely closed, and not only took possession of it, but pushed forward to a post called Brickmyre's, considerably in advance, and were for some time in possession of it with the guns, but obliged to quit upon fresh troops pouring in upon them.

Our people kept hold of the first redoubt, as commanding or enfilading every thing in front or to the right of it, and therefore a good point to go from in our approaches; it was ordered to be closed by the chief engineer as foon as possible. The havock done by our guns from the heights now appeared plain; and having thus fecured, by lieutenant col. Kelly and his brigade, the commanding points of the Bandipollum hills, giving an opening to the large tank that lies between them, and seeing from thence, in reverse, the whole bound hedge of Cuddalore; and having fecured a post to approach from of such importance as before mentioned, I thought it fufficient for the day, confidering the number of our brave men that had fallen. The spirit of our people, even after so severe an action, was so undaunted, that I was urged to proceed further, and to drive the whole of the enemy into the fort that evening, although we must have had both heavy guns and musquetry to encounter with; but I declined it, both for the above reason, and because, from my knowledge of the French, I was fure, that after a night's reflection of what had

passed, they would not try a second day out of the fort. It happened so, for they abandoned in the course of the night all their remaining outposs, and drew off their guns, excepting three, which we brought into the redoubt. The inclosed return will shew your lordship the guns we have taken from the enemy; two of them are upon the hill, and two in the redoubt, ready to open against their former masters.

I shall, in a separate letter, so soon as I know it with precision, acquaint your lordship of the loss on our side. It is with infinite regret that I mention the loss of captain Douglas, deputy adjutant-general, as an officer, and as a member of fociety; and the same of lieutenant Peter Campbell, my first aid-de-camp. Major Varrenius fell haranguing his men, advancing to the redoubt. The honourable captain Lindsey, commanding the grenadiers of the 73d, was wounded and taken prifoner, refusing to suffer his own people to remain behind with him *. In a word, nothing, I believe, in hiftory, ever exceeded the heroifm and coolness of this army in general, visible to every one, for it lasted from four in the morning to two in the afternoon.

The admiral with the whole fleet is now at an anchor near our rice ships; and by our last accounts Mons. Suffrein was seen by him to the southward, with sifteen ships of the line and two frigates.

I have written to major general Burgovne to give orders (with the previous information to government) that 200 Hanoverians, with all the recovered men and recruits belonging to his majesty's troops, now at

^{*} Captain Lindsey died of his wounds at Cuddalore.

or near the prefidency, he fent with the numoth dispatch to us by sea; and I have recommended to order the same regarding the recruits and recovered men of the company's

Europeans.

The army lay upon their arms for twenty hours after the bufiness of the 12th was over, and until I had the means to bring our camp further in advance, now that we had filenced the guns planted on the enemy's out-posts. Our right is now within a mile of Cuddalore; but, as I had the honour in a former letter to represent to the select committee, having nearly a brigade to cover our rear and landing place, and so large a circuit of posts, added to our loss in action, and sickness incident to fatigue, I repeat that unless the force under colonel Fullarton does come nearer to co-operate, and to take off some part of the heavy duty that now falls to our share, this army will, in a very short time, be melted to nothing through fickness and other accidents.

Camp, S. of Guddalore, June 15, 1783.

Letter to the Select Committee at Madras, containing the particulars of the repulse of the French, on the 25th of June, 1783.

T is with great additional fatisfaction that I give you the account of the repulse the enemy met with in a fortée they made early this morning. We have taken their commanding officer, chevalier de Damas, colonel (maitre de camp) of the regiment of Aquitaine; likewise a captain and lieutenant. There is a major, a captain, and two subalterns killed. The prisoners are

about 150. I don't know how many of the enemy have been killed or carried off wounded, but this I know, that it was a most complete route. Our loss is major Cotgrove, lieut. Grueber of the Bengal detachment, and lieut. Ochterloney missing, captain Williamson wounded, and about 20 rank and sile killed or wounded.

Upon the return of the French fleet, and ours not appearing, I was fure that they would take every occafion to annoy us: we were prepared for it, as they have found to their experience. From what I can collect of the prisoners, the troops engaged were of their best fort, the regiment of Aquitaine, and other old corps, besides volunteers from all the other corps, and two battalions of fepoys. Their principal impression seems to have been directed to the right of our parallel; but they had no idea of our having completed a redoubt there, which, with the two guns, galled them very feverely. Our people behaved wonderfully well, and the sepoys mixed theirs with the French bayonets: nothing could exceed their fleadiness. Colonel Gordon commanded in the trenches with lieutenant colonel Cathcart and major Cotgrove; only one half of the grenadiers were with the outlaying picquets, but major Moore, with the other half, was instantly on the ground from their advanced camp, and they proved an excellent support to the parallel on the right.

From the character of monsieur Susfirein, and the infinite superiority of the present means on the part of the French now that we are lest to ourselves, I expect a daily visit of this fort from them, and shall be prepared to give them a similar recep-

tion :

APPENDIX to the CHRONICLE. [259

tion; but I cannot too often repeat, that the severity of the present duty, both on officers and men, is become

almost insupportable.

As to my own uneafiness of mind, considering many things which I need not detail to you, and that it is now nine days fince our fleet and provision ships left us, and having no certainty of colonel Fullarton's movements towards me, in consequence of my order of the 16th instant, I say that, on the whole of these considerations, my mind is upon the rack without a moment's rest.

The steady undaunted valour of this army is my present resource in the midst of surrounding difficulties, if the admiral does not soon appear.

The high idea I entertain of the merit of the army has led me to express my sentiments at some length in this day's general orders, both of their conduction the 13th, and in the action of this day. I shall have the honour of transmitting to your lord-ship, &c. a copy, together with every paper of any consequence which you have not hitherto been furnished with, owing to the uncertainty of conveyance, since we lost sight of the admiral.

I pray your lordship, &c. to forward the means of conveyance by sea to us of the detachment of 200 Hanoverians, with the recruits and recovered men of his majesty's and the company's troops, together with money, rice, and horse grain, our only dependence for all those things

being upon you.

Camp before Cuddalore, June 25th, 1783.

Admiralty Office, Jan. 12, 1784. Extract of a duplicate of a letter from Vice Admiral Sir Edward Hughes, Knight of the Bath, and Commander in Chief of his Majefly's ships and vessels in the East Indies, to Mr. Stephens; received in Friday last, by Captain Eramus Gower, of his Majefly's ship Medea; the original of which is on board the Pondichery armed transport, not yet arrived.

Superb, in Madras Read, July 25, 1783.

Y last address to you, for their lordships information, was dated the 19th of March, of this year, from Bombay. By it I signified my intention to proceed to sea with the ships of his majesty's squadron under my command, and I sailed accordingly on the day sollowing.

On the 8th of April, off the Baffas, I was joined by captain Troubridge, in his majesty's ship Active, who had been cruizing for a month off the Friar's Hood, by my orders, and had seen nothing of the enemy's

fquadron during that time.

In the night of the 10th, a grab ship of the enemy's, that had been t ken from the English, sell into the fquadron, and was captured. By the officers, prisoners taken in this thip, I learned that the whole of the enemy's iquadron, under the command of monfieur Suffrein, was in Trincamale harbour, except two of their best sailing line of battle ships, and two frigates, which were cruizing off Madras to block up that port, and intercept all supplies bound to it; I theref re immediately steered with the squadron for that place, and anchored in the road on the 13th of April, but faw nothing of the French cruizers; however, as they had been in fight of the place only the day before, I directed [5]2

rected the ships named in the margin*, under the orders of captain Mitchell, of the Sultan, to proceed to sea, and use all possible diligence to intercept them; and, on the day sellowing, captain Graves, of his majesty's ship Sceptre, whose signal had been made to chase a strange sail on the 11th, joined me with the Naiade, a French frigate of 30 guns, and 160 men, which he had come up with in the night, and captured.

On the 16th of April, captain Burney, of his majesty's ship Bristol, with his convoy from England, arrived in this road, escorted by the ships under the orders of captain Mitchell, of the Sultan, who had seen nothing of the enemy's cruizers, but sell in with the Bristol and

her convoy at fea.

On the 19th of April, the company's ship Duke of Athol made the signal of distress, and the boats of the squadron being ordered by signal to her assistance, she unfortunately blew up, by which unhappy accident the squadron lost + six commissioned and four warrant officers, and 127 of our best seamen.

From the day of the squadron's arrival in this road, all possible diligence has been used to complete the ships water, in doing which, great delay and frequent disappoint-

ments arose, from the want of a fufficient number of shore boats, and the high furf on the beach. However, I put to fea on the fecond of May with his majesty's ships, to seek the enemy's squadron, and, if possible, intercept their expected reinforcements, although the water of many of the ships was by no means complete, having left in the road his majesty's three store ships, Pondicherry, Harriott, and Minerva, to lade military stores and provisions for the fervice of the army, then about to march for the attack of Cuddalore, where the marquis de Bussy, with the greater part of the French land forces, was posted; and, to cover and protect these storeships, as well as some other ships and vessels employed for the same purpose, from the enemy's cruizers, I left in the road, at the request of the Select Committee of this Presidency, his majesty's ships and vessels as per margin t, under the command of captain Haliday, of his majesty's ship Isis.

On the 15th of May, when off Cuddalore, I spoke two Portuguese ships from Trincamale, who informed me Mons. Suffrein with his whole force was there, fitting for sea with all possible expedition, to come to the relief of Cuddalore: from that time I continued working to windward with the squadron along

* Sultan, Burford, Africa, Eagle, and Active.

† The names of the commissioned officers are as follows: those of the warrant officers are not yet known, viz.

Lieut. Charles Egan, of the Superb,

Neal Morrison, of the Supers,
Thomas Wilson, of the Sceptre,
James Thompson, of the Juno,
— Pringle, of the Active,
Alexander Allen, of the Scahorse.

† Isis, Active, San Carlos, Naiade, Chaser, Pondicherry, Minerva, and Harriott.

thore,

shore, lest the enemy's squadron should pass in-shore of me, and fall on the storeships and their covering party, then at anchor near to Cuddalore.

On the 25th of May I came off Trincamale, and reconnoitred the position of the enemy's squadron, which I did not think by any means eligible to attack at anchor, under cover of their gun and mortar batteries, and therefore stood to the fouthward to intercept any reinforcement or supplies that might be coming to them, at the same time watching their motions by the frigates of the fquadron, and keeping within a proper distance of the place, lest they should put to sea in the night, and fall down on the covering ships and storeships off Cuddalore.

On the 1st of June, two English feamen in a boat escaped from the French fquadron, and brought certain intelligence, that the Fendant, of 74 guns, with two frigates and two storeships, had slipped out of Trincamale bay; the storeships I concluded carried stores for the French garrifon of Cuddalore, and the Fendant and two frigates destined to cover and protect them; and being apprehensive they might attack our covering ships and storeships off Cuddalore, I bore away on the 2d of lune for the coast, and on the 3d had fight of the Fendant and two frigates, whom I chased till night, when I loft fight of them.

I continued cruizing with the fquadron to the fouthward of Cuddalore till the 9th of June, when I anchored in Porto Novo Road, about feven leagues to the fouthward of that place, partly to cover our own ships in Cuddalore Road,

and engage the enemy's fquadron before they could anchor there, and partly to endeavour to get a supply of water, of which many ships began to be in want; but, after exerting ourselves to the utmost, no water could be obtained either at Porto Novo, or Tranquebar; at the first place the enemy's troops were in possession of both banks of the river, at the other the wells were dried up.

On the 13th of June, the enemy's fquadron, under the command of Monf. Suffrein, came in fight to the fouthward, confifting of fifteen ships of the line, three frigates, and a fireship; and the fame day I weighed with his majesty's fquadron, and dropped down to about five miles distance off Cuddalore, and there anchored: the French squadron anchored off the Coleroon river, about seven or eight leagues to the southward of our's.

On the 17th, the French squadron being under fail, and bearing down, I made the fignal, and weighed with his majetty's fquadron, and formed the line of battle a-head to receive the enemy: in the evening they hauled the wind, and flood to the fouthward, and I followed them with his majesty's squadron: from this time to the 20th I was continually employed in endeavouring to get the wind of the enemy, which, however, I was never able to effect, from the extraordinary variableness of the winds, that often brought part of the two fquadrons within a random shot of each On the 20th, the enemy, still having the wind, shewed a difposition to engage, when I immediately formed the line of battle ahead, and brought to, to receive them. At four minutes past four,

[S]3 P. M

P. M. the van ship of the enemy, having first tried her distance by a fingle thot, when scarce within pointblank shot distance, the enemy's fquadron began their fire on his majesty's, which at twenty minutes after was returned, and a heavy cannonade enfued on both fides, the enemy fill keeping up their distance; the cannonade continued till feven, P. M. when the enemy hauled off. At day-light I made the fignal, and wore with the fquadron, and brought- o to repair the damages, with the ships heads towards the land; feveral of the ships much disabled in their hulls, masts, and rigging, the Gibraltar and Isis in particular; the enemy's fquadron not in fight.

In the morning of the 22d I faw the French squadron at anchor in Pondicherry Road, bearing SSW. directly to windward of his majetly's squadron, and some of them getting under weigh; and I made what fail I could towards them, and anchored the same night off the ruins of Alemparvo, the more effectually to stop shot-holes, and repair the damages sustained.

I beg you will be pleased to inform their lordships, that so early as the 8th of June, the scurvy began to make a rapid progress among the crews of all the ships of the squadron, but particularly on board the ships last arrived from England,

under the orders of commodore fir Richard Bickerton, bart.

The number of fick on board the line of battle ships amounted on that day to 1121 men, 605 of whom being in the last stage of the sourcy, I was under the necessity of sending on the day following to the naval hospital at this place, in

his majesty's ships Bristol and San Carlos.

From that time to the 22d, the disease increased the numbers of the fick daily, fo as most of the ships of the line had from 70 to 90 men, and the ships last from England double that number, very many in the last stage of the disease, and unable to come to quarters, dying daily. Under these circumstances, and the water of most of the ships being expended, except a few casks in their ground tiers, and none to be obtained to the fouthward, I determined to return to this road, there to land the fick and wounded, and complete the water of the fquadron for further fervice; and on the 23d of June I weighed with the squadron, and arrived in this road on the afternoon of the twenty-fifth.

On my arrival there, I received authentic (although not official) intelligence, that the preliminary articles of peace between Great Britain, France, Spain, and America, had been figued and ratified, as well as a cellation from hostilities agreed on between Great Britain and the States General of the United Provinces, of which information the Select Committee of this Prefidency were also in possesfion; and being summoned the same day to a confultation with the Select Committee, to take into consideration these circumstances, I concurred with the other members of the committee, that it would be proper, and was necessary to communicate to the commanders in chief of the fea and land forces of the French king at Cuddalore, the information we had received, together with the grounds on which we believed it to

8.

be true and authentic; and on the 27th of June, I dispatched his majesty's ship Medea, as a slag of truce, with letters to Monsieur Suffrein and the Marquis de Bussy.

On the 4th of July the Medea returned to this road, with answers from Moof. Suffrein and the marquis de Bussy to my letters of the 27th of June, by which they concurred in a cessation of hostilities by sea and land, as well as an immediate release and return of prisoners on both sides: in consequence,

I have received all the prisoners belonging to the squadron in Mons. Suffrein's power, amounting to about 350. Mons. Suffrein informs me by letter, he has also sent to the Mauritius, for such English prisoners as have been sent thither, and will return them.

I have judged it necessary to send, for their lordships information, the line of battle of his majesty's squadron under my command, on the 20th of last month, and a list of the French ships opposed to me under the command of Mons. Suffrein.

LINE OF BATTLE.

The Cumberland to lead with starboard tacks on board, the Defence with larboard.

	R E	D DIVISION.	
Rates.	Ships.	Commanders. Guns.	Men.
3d.	Cumberland	William Allen 74	600
_	Monmouth	James Alms 64	500
4th.	Brittol	James Burney 50	350
		Com. Richard King,	- ,
3d.	Hero	of the Red \ 74	617
		(Theophilus Jones	
_	Eagle	William Clark 64	500
-	Magnanime	Thomas Mackenzie 64	500
Fr	igates, &c.—C	haser, San Carlos, Pondicherry, Harriott.	-
	вLU	E DIVISION.	
3d.	Sceptre	Samuel Graves 64	500
-	Burford	Peter Rainer 74	520
	Monarca	John Gell 68	500
		(Sir Ed. Hughes, K. B.)	J -
	Superb	Vice Ad. of the Blue. \$ 74	622
	•	Henry Newcome	
-	Sultan	Andrew Mitchell 74	600
	Africa	Robert M'Donall 64	500
_	Worcester	Charles Hughes 64	500
Frigates,	, &c.—Juno, t	o repeat fignals; Combustion, Medea, Liz	zard;
	S	eahorse, to repeat signals.	
	WHI	TE DIVISION.	
1			100
3d.	Exeter	John Sam. Smith 64	500
-	Inflexible	Hon. J. W. Chetwynd 64	500 raltar
		[S] 4 Gib	181181

Rates.	Ships.	Commanders.	Guns.	Men.
3d.	Gibraltar	Sir R. Bickerton, bart. Com. of the White Thomas Hicks	80	695
4th. 3d.	Isis Defence	Christopher Halliday Thomas Newnham	50	359 600
(A C	Frigates,	&cNaiade, Minerva, A E D W A R	Active.	GHES.

A List of the French Squadron in the Engagement with the British Squadron in the East Indies, on the 20th of June, 1783.

Ships.	Guns.	Ships.	Guns.
Le Heros	74	Le Severe	64
Le Fendant	74	Le Brilliant	64
Le Hannibal	74	L'Hardie	64
L'Illustre	74	Le St. Michael	60
L'Argonaute	74	Le Flamand	50
Le Sphinx	64	Le Petit Hannibal	50
Le Vengeur	6.	Le Cleopatre	36
L'Artissen	64	L'Apollon	40
L'Ajax	6.4	Le Coventry	28
-	,	EDWARD HUG	HES.

Abstract of the Officers, Scamen, and Marines, killed and wounded on board bis Majesty's Ships in the Action of the 20th of June, 1783.

Ships.	K.	W.	Ships.		K.	W.
Superb	I 2	4 I	Defence		7	38
Hero	5	21	Inflexibl e		3	30
Gibraltar	5 6	40	Africa		5	25
Monmouth	2	19	Worcester		5 8	3 Z
Cumberland	2	11	Eagle		4	-8
Monarca	6	14	Exeter		4	9
Magnanime	1	16	Briftol		0	13
Sceptre	17	47	Ifis		3	30
Sultan	4	20				
Burford	10	20		Total	99	434
		Officer	s killed.			

Lieutenant Robert Travers, of the Monarca.
Lieutenant James Dow, - - Sultan.
Lieutenant John Lett, - - }

Mr. Parker, Master, - - }

Account

Account of the Proceedings of the Members of the House of Commons, who met at the St. Alban's Tawern from time to time for the Purpose of promoting an Union of Parties, in January and February 1784.

Meeting of such members of the house of commons as wish to promote an union of parties, is earnestly requested at the St. Alban's Tavern, this day, the 26th instant, at twelve o'clock precisely.

On Monday, the 26th instant, a meeting was held at the St. Alban's Tavern, for the purpose of recommending an union of parties, when an address was agreed to and figned by fifty-three members of the house of commons, and presented by a committee to the duke of Portland and the right hon. William Pitt. The committee were, the hon. Mr. Grosvenor, the hon. Charles Marsham, Sir William Lemon, and Mr. Powys.

The duke of Portland returned for answer:

"That he should think himself happy in obeying the commands of so respectable a meeting; but the greatest difficulty to him, and he imagines still greater to Mr. Pitt, is Mr. Pitt's being in office."

Mr. Pitt returned for answer:

"That he will be very ready to pay attention to the commands of to respectable a meeting, and cooperate with their wishes, to form a stronger and more extended administration, if the same can be done with principle and honour."

On Tuesday the 27th, the gentlemen met at the said tavern, when there appeared to be seventy mem-

bers; and the above answers being read, they came to the following refolutions:

Refolved, That the thanks of this meeting be given to his grace the duke of Portland, and the right hon. William Pitt, for the attention they have respectively declared themselves ready to pay to the requisitions presented to them in our names.

Refelved, fecondly, That, in anxious expectation of a cordial co-operation of great and respectable characters acting on the same public principles, we beg leave to express our most earnest wish that some explanation may be had between the duke of Portland and Mr. Pitt, on any difficulty in the way of considential intercourse.

Refolved, thirdly, That we do not prefume to point out the mode in which fuch mutual explanation may be obtained, studiously avoiding any interference on our part, which may impede or counteract whatever steps are taken towards that communication which it is our object to effect.

Refolved, fourthly, That the chair, man be defired to communicate the resolutions to his grace of Portland and Mr. Pitt.

The resolutions being communicated to Mr. Pitt, he returned the following answer:

"Mr. Pitt having received from fo respectable a meeting an intimation of their wishes, that some explanation may be had between the duke of Portland and himself, on any difficulties in the way of confidential intercourse, begs to affure Mr. Grosvenor (the chairman) that there are no difficulties on his part in the way of an immediate intercourse with the duke of Portland on

the

the subject of an union, confistent with honour and principle, which he agrees with the gentlemen of the meeting in thinking of the greatest importance in the present state of the country. If, on his grace's part, there are any objections to fuch intercourse, Mr. Pitt wishes to have them flated, and will immediately give a direct answer with regard to them."

The duke of Portland returned the following answer (addressed to the chairman:)

> Devon-house, Thursday, Jan. 29, 1784.

" As you have so very obligingly communicated to me the affurances you have received from Mr. Pitt, " that there are no difficulties on his part in the way of an immediate intercourse between him and me, on the subject of an union of parties, and that he is ready to give an immediate and direct answer to any objections which I may have to fuch intercourse," my fincere inclination to concur in the wishes of the very respectable meeting of which you fo worthily fill the chair, and my anxious defire to fee fuch an administration formed, upon a folid and secure basis, as may restore harmony to this distracted empire, and may be entitled to the confidence and support of every true friend of his country, make it necessary for me to trouble you with a repetition of the reasons which I assigned to you and other gentlemen who delivered me the representation and requisition of your meeting of the 26th of January, for declining an immediate interview with Mr. Pitt, on the present arduous situation of public affairs.

I had the honour of stating to you, I did not think it possible that such a meeting would tend to forward the defirable end we all wish, as long as Mr. Pitt remained in his ministerial capacity, no: withflanding the resolution of the house of commons of the 16th instant. Under these circumstances the embarrassment seems mutual, and difficult to be got over; but if any expedient can be devised for removing h., I shall be extremely ready to confer with Mr. Pitt, and to contribute ever faculty in my power to promote the object of our joint wishes.

I have the honour to be, With great respect, Your most obedient, PORTLAND." (Signed) Tho. Grosvenor, esq; chairman.

Thursday the 29th. The gentlemen met; and there being above eighty niembers prefent, they came to the following refolution:

Resolved, That the chairman be requested to return our thanks to the duke of Portland and Mr. Pitt, for the additional favour they have now given of their attention to our wifnes.

To express our cordial satisfaction to find they agree in opinion with this meeting, that an union is of the highest importance, and is the object of their joint wishes.

To intimate to them, that after these declarations, we are the more strongly confirmed in our hope and expectation, that by the intervention of mutual friends, some expedient may be advised, which may tend to remove the difficulty which is stated to be the most material obflacle to a communication between

them.

them, on the subject of a cordial and permanent union.

(Signed) T. GROSVENOR, chairman.

The members then adjourned to Monday next.

It is but fairness to add, that the duke of Portland had seen Mr. Pitt's answer, but Mr. Pitt has not yet seen the duke's.]

St. Alban's Tavern, Saturday, Jan. 31, 1784.

At a meeting hold by the gentlemen, members of the house of commons, who affempled from time to time, with a view to conciliate differences, and to forward an union of the contending parties in parliament, the following answers were received and read:

" Mr. Pitt has already had the honour of sta ing to Mr. Grovenor, that there are no difficulties on his part in the way of an immediate intercourse for the purpose of effecting an union confifent with honour and principle. With regard to the embarrasiment stated by the duke of Portland in his grace's letter, referred to in the resolutions of the meeting, arising from Mr. Pitt's remaining in his ministerial capacity, it is an embarrassment which Mr. Pitt cannot remove, by refignation, in order to negociate. these circumstances, Mr. Pitt has it not in his power to suggest any expedient, but is very defirous of learning whether the duke of Portland can propole any thing which his grace confiders as fuch; and he begs at the same time to add, that his present ministerial capacity is no obstacle to his discussing every point that relates to the defirable object in question, as freely and

openly as he could do in any other fituation."

Berkeley-square, 31st Jan. 1784.

> Devon-house, Sat. 31st Jan. 1784.

Sir,

" I am extremely forry that Mr. Pitt appears so positively to decline fuggeiling any expedient, on his part, to remove the difficulties which obstruct the conference you desire. I believe you will agree, that the continuance of the prefent ministry, and the honour of the house of commons, are not very

easily reconcileable.

It was the tente of those difficulties, and my earnest defire of complying with the opinions of gentlemen, whose sentiments claim my highest respect, that induced me to fuggett the possibility of an expedient, which you will eafily difcern would not depend upon me. The recoilection of fimilar events, in two successive years, led me to flatter myfelf that there was a middle way between the actual refignation of ministers, and the neglect of what appeared on the journals of the house of commons. I hoped that Mr. Pitt would have adverted to those events, and I trust they will yet have due weight with him; I shall most certainly rejoice in any proposition that can promise to lay a basis for the tranquillity and settlement, which are the objects of our common wishes.

I have the honour to be, with great truth and regard, Sir, your moit obedient, humble servant,

PORTLAND." (Signed) Tho. Grosvenor, esq;

chairman.

The meeting, after dining together, adjourned to Monday, the fecond of February, at eleven o'clock. The chair to be taken precisely at twelve.

The following Members of the House of Commons, with others, whose names we have not been able to ascertain, attended the meetings lately held at the St. Alban's Tavern, with a view to effect an Union of Parties, and thus lay the ground for a stable and permanent Administration.

Thomas Grosvenor, esq;

chairman. Francis Annesley, esq. John Barrington, esq. Hon. George Berkeley Richard Wilbraham Bootle, esq. Hon. William Bouverie Tho. Berney Bramston, esq. Viscount Bulkeley John Buller, jun. esq. Sir George Cornwall Sir Rob. Salusbury Cotton John Dawes, esq. Baron Dimfdale William Drake, jun. esq. The hon. George Keith Elphinftone Earl Eufton William Ewer, efq.

Hon. Archibald Frazer Thomas Gilbert, efq. Ambrose Goddard, esq. George Graham, esq. Sir Harry Gough Benjamin Hammett, esq. Hon. Thomas Harley E. Hervey, esq. Sir Harry Houghton Arthur Holdsworth, esq. Filmer Honeywood, esq. Sir Richard Hotham Sir George Howard William Hussey, esq.

Benjamin Keene, efq. Thomas Kemp, esq. Richard Payne Knight, efq. Sir Robert Lawley Sir William Lemon Sir James Tylney Long Hon. James Luttrell Hon. general Luttrell William Lygon, efq. Sir Horace Mann Hon. Charles Marsham Sir Joseph Mawbey Sir Roger Mostyn John Parry, esq. Henry Peirse, esq. William Pochin, efq. Thomas Powys, efq. William Praed, esq. John Purling, efg. Sir Walter Rawlinson Abraham Rawlinson Henry Rawlinson Sir Matthew White Ridley John Rolle, efq. Cha. W. Boughton Rouse, esq, Thomas Scott, esq. Sir George Shuckburgh Humphry Sibthorpe, esq. John Sinclair, esq. Sir Thomas George Skipwith William Charles Sloper, efq. Robert Smith, elq. Sir Robert Smith John Smyth, esq. Walter Spencer Stanhope, esq. Thomas Stanley, efq. John Strutt, esq. Hon. John Sutton Clement Taylor, esq. John Tempest, esq. Rob. Thistiethwayte, esq. Beilby Thompson, esq. Sir John Trevelyan Thomas Whitmore, esq. Sir John Borlase Warren John Wilmot, esq. Glynn Wynn, esq.

St. Alban's Tavern, Monday, February 2, 1784.

At a meeting of the gentlemen, members of the house of commons, who affembled from time to time, with a view to conciliate differences, and to forward an union of the contending parties in parliament, the following letters were read:

> Feb. 1, 1784, Berkeley-square.

" Mr. Pitt being fincerely defirous that there should not continue any obstacle in the way of such an intercourse as has been wished for. regrets that it is not in his power to fuggest expedients to remove the difficulty felt by the duke of Portland. He does not understand precifely what is the middle way which his grace seems to allude to: the events in the two years to which his grace refers, appear to Mr. Pitt to have been only modes of resignation; and fuch a measure, in order to enter into a negociation, is what the present ministry, as has been already declared, cannot agree to; whenever any expedient is directly stated, Mr. Pitt will be happy to give every explanation upon it."

> Devon-house, Monday morn. 2d Feb. 1784.

Sir.

" I very fincerely regret that the expedient to which I referred, should be thought unapplicable to the difficulties I had stated. I certainly fuggested it as a mode of resignation, but as a mode of refignation the least embarrassing to government in the ordinary functions of office, and at the same time as a

proof of a disposition to consult the honour of the house of commons, as it stands pledged by the resolution of the 16th of January. This last is a preliminary, which, as a friend to the spirit of the constitution, I must think myself bound invariably to require.

With respect to myself, I am willing to hope that I have not been mistaken in the conception I formed of your wishes, by supposing that it was with Mr. Pitt that you were defirous I should have a liberal and unreferved intercourse, and not with the head of an administration, to which I was merely to bring an accession of strength. But Mr. Pitt's message places him in another character; and your own good fense will readily suggest to you, that it was impossible for me to suppose that your expectations extended to a confidential conference with him as the reprefentative of the present administration.

If I had done this, I must have fallen in your effeem, (which, I assure you, is a very serious object to me) as I should have shewn myfelf infenfible of what is due to the

house of commons.

I have unreferredly submitted to you my ideas of the extent of your expectations. In conformity with those expectations (Mr. Pitt having uniformly declined to fuggest any expedient on his part) I took the liberty of fuggesting an expedient. which I thought might put us into a fituation, in which the intercourse you wished might take place with propriety.

I shall be happy to find that my propositions have met with your approbation; but in every point I hope that my anxiety to merit the

partiality

partiality you have shewn me, will entitle me to its continuance.

I have the honour to be, With great regard and esteem,

Your most faithful, and Obedient fervant, (Signed) PORTLAND." T. Grosvenor, efq;

The meeting adjourned to this day.

St. Alban's Tavern.

At the meeting of the gentlemen, members of the house of commons, held at the St. Alban's Tavern this day, the following refolution was

unanimously come to:

" That whatever may be the issue of the present contest between the two parties in the house of commons, we will fleadily perfevere in our endeavours to effect the object of this meeting, which has been unanimously approved and adopted by the house of commons, namely, the procuring a firm, efficient, extended, united administration, entitled to the confidence of the people, and fuch as may have a tendency to remove the unfortunate divisions and distractions of this country."

Adjourned to Monday, twelve

o'cluck.

Feb. 4, 1784.

Monday, Feb. 9. At twelve o'clock there was another meeting of the independent members of the house of commons, at the St. Alban's Tavern; Mr. Grofvenor, member for the city of The gen-Chester, in the chair. tlemen of the committee, after the minutes of the feveral former meetings were read, made report of another conference held with Mr. Pitt on the subject of an union of parties; but as the duke of

Portland refuses to treat while Mr. Pitt continues in office, the negociation is suspended. The present state of parties in he nation was then very generally canvassed; and it was resolved, That the present meeting should continue to be held once a week, at least, during the fitting of parliament, in order to watch any period that may present, of forwarding such an union as feems to be absolutely necessary at this particular juncture, and to recommend it in their places in parliament. As the house of commons met at two o'clock, they broke up foon, and went down to Westminster to attend parliamentary business. There were about fifty members prefent, including the chairman, and gentlemen of the committee.

St. Alban's Tavern, February 13, 1784.

At a meeting of inembers of the house of commons, defirous of promoting an union of parties, the hon. Charles Marsham in the chair, (in the absence of T. Grosvenor. eig; confined by illness) the following refolutions were unanimously

agreed to:

1. To represent to the right hon. William Pitt, and to the right hon. Charles James Fox, the fatisfaction we have received from the manly, candid, and explicit avowal they have respectively made of their public views; and to intimate to them, that in consequence of this mutual explanation, we entertain a most affured hope, that fuch an adminiftration as the house of commons has unanimously declared to be requifite, may be obtained by an union confiftent with principle and honour.

2. That

a. That the thanks of this meeting be given to the right hon. Frederic lord North, for the public and voluntary declaration he has made of his fincere and earnest defire to promote, as far as depends on him, a cordial and permanent union.

C. MARSHAM, chairman.

Feb. 18.

It is with no fmall degree of confidence that we affure the public of his majesty's disposition to comply with the wishes of the house of commons, in bringing about an union of parties: to this end, on Sunday last, his majesty sent for his grace of Portland to meet Mr. Pitt, in the hope of fettling an adminiftration to the fatisfaction of the house of commons at least, if not to the nation at large. In answer to the message, his grace expressed a readiness to attend his majesty at all times, but declined a meeting with Mr. Pitt. And thus the matter itands at present.

March 1. There was another meeting of the country gentlemen at the St. Alban's tavern, when the honourable Charles Marsham and Mr. Powys flated to the company the circumstances of the negociation, which they had conducted for fome days past, and which had unhappily concluded with as little fuccess as the former endeavours of that body. They faid, that when the duke of Portland delivered his final answer, that he could not meet Mr. Pitt, until he had shewn a disposition to comply with the wishes of the house of commons, either by an actual or virtual relignation; and Mr. Pitt had peremptorily declared, that he would do neither the one nor the other as a preliminary to negociation; it was thought

that an expedient might be found to clear the ground, and bring them to an interview, without any concession of principle, but only a concession of mode. With this view it was, that a meffage was fent from his majefly to the duke of Portland, intimating, " his majetty's carnet defire, that his grace should have a personal conference with Mr. Pitt, for the purpole of forming a new administration on a wide basis, and on fair and equal terms." This message was considered by the duke of Portland as a removal of the previous obstacle, since, though it was not a declaration on the part of Mr. Pitt, it was tantamount to a virtual refignation. The preliminaries of the conference were next to be confidered; and here an objection presented itself which called for the explanation of a term in the message. His grace could have no objection to the word fair-it was a general term, and he and Mr. Pitt might, in framing the arrangements, mutually difered what they confidered to be fair; but the other term in the message, the word equal, was a more specific and limited term; it might be construed variously, and his grace thought it necessary, as a preliminary to negociation, that Mr. Pitt should explain precifely what he meant by the word equal. In an answer to this, Mr. Pitt faid, in a meffage, that there was no occasion, in his mind, of entering into an explanation of the term, as it could be best explained in a personal conference. The duke of Portland replied to the negociators, that it was imposfible for him to agree to any perfonal conference on a preliminary message, the terms of which the author refused to explain. M1.. Pit: Pitt persevered in his resolution not to explain the word; and here the negociation broke off. On this fratement of the cafe, Mr. Marsham and Mr. Powys delivered their fentiments; and a resolution was prepared and adopted by the meeting to the following effect:

" This meeting having heard, with infinite concern, that an interview between the duke of Portland and Mr. Pitt is prevented by a doubt respecting a single word, are unanimoutly of opinion, that it would be no dithonou able step in either of the gentlemen to give way, and might be highly advantageous to the public welfare."

Remarkable Addresses from particular Persons to their respective Electors, on declaring themselves Candidates at the late General Election.

Addresses of the Right Honourable Charles James Fox, to the City of Westminster.

To the Worthy and Independent Electors of the City and Liberty of Westminster.

Gentlemen,

His majesty's ministers having thought fit, in contradiction to their own declarations, in defiance of the fense of the house of commons, and without any public pretence whatever, to fubiect the nation to all the inconveniencies which must infallibly attend a dissolution of Parliament at the present moment, I humbly beg leave, once more, to folicit the favour of your votes and interest, to represent this great and respectable city.

To secure to the people of this country the weight which belongs to them in the scale of the constitution, has ever been the principle of my political conduct.

Conscious that in every situation, (whether in or out of office) I have invariably adhered to this system, I cannot but flatter myfelf that you will again give your fanction to those principles which first recommended me to your notice, and which induced you, at two subsequent periods, to honour me with your fuffrages.

Gentlemen, Your most devoted and grateful Humble servant, St. James's-street, C. J. Fox. March 24.

I have the honour to be,

To the Worthy and Independent Electors of the City and Liberty of Westminster.

Gentlemen,

When the popular delufion in favour of the present ministry was supposed to be most prevalent, I was confident that the good fenfe and steadiness of the electors of Westminster would be proof against every art and every temptation.

The unparalleled fuccess which I have experienced upon my canvass, fully justifies this confidence, and I have the greatest reason to expect that your partiality towards me will appear to have increased in proportion to the perfecution of my enemies.

As I have ever flood forth, and am always refolved to continue firm in the cause of the people, so it is not to be wondered at that I should at all times be the object of the en-

mity of that pernicious faction whose principles are as adverse to the constitution as the dark and secret manner in which they have endeavoured to enforce them.

It would have been my most earnest wish to have paid my respects in person to every individual elector. if the extent of the city had not made it impossible.

The very flattering reception I have met with among those whom I have had the opportunity of feeing, cannot but add to my regret upon

this account.

My public conduct is too well known to you to make any profeffions necessary; upon that ground I first experienced your partiality, upon that alone I can expect to retain it.

To you who have approved it, I need tay no more; and I will not be guilty of the unbecoming flattery to those who have differed from me, as to pretend that I shall in any degree deviate from that line of political conduct which first recommended me to your notice.

Upon these tried principles, I once more beg leave to folicit your votes, in erest, and poll, at the en fuing election; and I do affure you that no expressions can do justice to the fentiments of gratitude and ef-

teem with which

I am, gentlemen, Your most obedient and Devoted fervant, St. James's-street, C. J. Fox. March 31, 1784.

St. James's-street, April 26, 1784.

To the worthy and independent Electors of the City and Liberties of Westminster. Vol. XXVII.

Gentlemen,

The present state of the poll exhibits a glerious example of what may be expected from the perseverance of independent men in the cause of liberty and the constitu-

I beg leave most earnestly to solicit the continuance of your generous exertions in my favour. The importance of every individual vote is now fufficiently evident; and the number of electors who have affured me that they would come forward whenever it should appear that their vote might probably be decifive, leaves me no doubt of fuccess.

The unprecedented exertions which the fervants of the crown have thought themselves at liberty to make against me, as well by an indecent proflitution of the most sacred names, as by every other fpecies of unconstitutional influence, have produced the effects naturally to be expected from such proceedings, by raining the spirit and awakening the inc gnation of every honest and independent elector.

My public life is too well known to you to make any professions ne-Those principles which ceffary. brought about the glorious revolution, which feated his majesty's illuftrious family upon the throne, and which have preferved the liberty of this constitution, have ever been the inviolable rule of my

political conduct.

Upon these grounds I again prefume to request your support; and if I should be happy enough to be re-elected representative of this great and respectable city, you may depend upon finding in me a tleady supporter of the whig cause, a determineo [I]

termined enemy to that fecret influence by which the prefent adminiftration was created, and an unalterable friend to the rights of the people.

I am, with every fentiment of

gratitude and respect,

Gentlemen, Your most obedient, and most humble servant, C. J. Fox.

Address of the Right Hon. William Windham, to the City of Nor-

To the Gentlemen, Clergy, Freemen, and Freeholders of the City and County of Norwich.

Gentlemen,

In compliance with the wishes, which a large and respectable interest has long done me the honour to entertain towards me, I stand forth as a candidate for the city of Norwich. My zeal for the conflitution of this country is founded upon an impartial and ferious attention to its real interests; nor would I be deterred from discharging my duty, by the opposition even of a free and enlightened people, when they act to the prejudice of their cwn rights. My opinions are not to be shaken by every tranfight blait of clamour; and as to my motives, they are fuch, .. truft, a will not shrink from the severest ficininy. I should indeed condemn myfelf'es med unworthy of your choice, if the leading principles of my actions could be differred into endless inconsistencies, by a service accommodation to those changes, which have lately prevailed in public opinions, and public mea-MITTES.

Scorning the mean arts of diffi-

mulation, I have planted myself before the judgment of my friends, and the prejudices of my enemies, in open day. I may offend the unwary, and even the well-disposed, but I cannot deceive them; nor will I facrifice to any selfish views that openness of dealing, which can alone secure to me the continuance of your esteem after success, or the approbation of my own heart under disappointment. The same conduct, which procures me the honour of your support, shall justify you in bestowing it.

Reports, I am aware, have gone abroad, of which, groundless and extravagant as they are, it may be necessary to take some notice. Yet I will not wrong your candour and good fense, by supposing that they are, in the flightest degree, hurtful to that cause, which is equally dear to vourselves and to me. I feel, indeed, fome fort of degradation in the very attempt to refute these dark and inviduous infinuations, which have hitherto affumed no determinate form, which have been employed only on the credulity of those who know me not, and which we industriously circulated by the artifices of those whom, because they do know me, it is more easy to convince than to filence.

If I were unable to diffinguish between the comparative merits of men or mensures, or unwilling to act according to my sense of those merits, I should be totally unsit for the important and honourable trust which you repose in your representatives. He that is meapable of making such distinctions cannot serve you effectually; and he who, from whatever motives, refuses to make them, must often betray you.

In

In the freedom with which I have ever declared my fentiments, at the hazard even of disobliging my friends, you have a pledge, furely, for the firmness with which I shall on all occasions make my own difpassionate judgment the sole and fixed rule of my conduct. What circumstances have they, who are most prodigal of their censures, ever discerned in my character or fituation, which can justify them in representing me as the bigot of any fystem, or the slave of any party? As to popularity, I disdain to court it by a defertion of those very sentiments which first obtained for me the flattering distinction of your warm and unfolicited approbation; but I am most anxious to deferve that approbation by the faithful and diligent discharge of my duty, in protecting your most facred rights against every man, and every fet of men, who may wish to undermine and subvert them. I have the honour to be, with the greatest respect,

Gentlemen,
Your most obedient, and
Faithful humble servant,
Norwich, W. WINDHAM.
March 26, 1784.

Address of John Wilkes, Esq; to the County of Middlesex.

To the Gentlemen, Clergy, and Freeholders of the County of Middlefex.

Gentlemen,

Conscious of having on every occasion discharged with zeal and sidelity the various duties of the important charge with which I was intrusted, and restecting with gratitude on the frequent public marks of your approbation during

the late preceding parliaments, I beg to be permitted again to make you the humble tender of my fervices at the enfuing general election.

I always confidered it as the duty of your representative in parliament to deliver there the real fense of his constituents, and, in obedience to your commands, to fubmit in a dutiful manner to the fovereign the fentiments of this respectable county. Such has been the invariable rule of my conduct, which I trust appears firm and confistent. I have conscientiously adhered to the folemn engagement figned by your late much-lamented member, Mr. Glynn, and myself, previous to the general election in 1774. one momentous point, after a thruggle of many years, fuccess followed to the full extent of my warmest wishes. I glory in having obtained for you the most complete satisfaction from the late parliament. allude to the motion in May, 1782, " for vindicating the injured rights of the freeholders of this county, and the whole body of electors in this united kingdom," and the fubfequent order that all the declara. tions and resolutions, which militated against vour rights and franchifes, should be "expunged from the journals, as being subversive of the rights of the whole body of electors of this kingdom." Other essential articles however of that engagement remain fell to be accomplified, particularly "a more tair and equal representation of the people," and " the shortening the duration of parliaments." I pledge myself to you that both there weighty questions shall receive a full discussion very early in the new parliament, if your favour should [T] 2 give

give me a feat in the great council of the nation.

I entreat you, gentlemen, to do me the juffice to believe that I shall be extremely defineus of receiving your instructions on every event of importance respecting my parliamentary conduct, if I am so happy as to have the late honourable relation to you renewed. The powers which I may derive from you shall regularly be exerted in obedience to the directions of my worthy conflituents. My parliamentary voice shall faithfully declare the opinion of the freeholders of Middlesex, and my vote be given in flrict conformity to their inflructions, by which the fense of the people will be so far ascertained with fairness and precision. It is my ambition to be acknowledged in the present age, and transmitted to the latest posterity, as a strenuous, sleady, and uniform supporter of civil liberty, of the most general and liberal toleration in all matters of religious concern, of the noble franchifes and rights of this free pcople, and the balance of rower in that happy, well poized conflitution, which the immortal William established at the glorious revolation.

In the present alarming crisis, gentlemen, I consess that I anxieusly supplicate the honour of your suffireges, that I may be enabled to threngthen the hands of our present virtuous young minister in his patrictic plans to retrieve your affairs, to resover the faded glory of our country. I conceive such a condest to meet the clear, declared opinion of a great reajority of the frecholders of Wilddelex. I know his ability, his unwearied attention

to the public fervice, and his zeal to promote those objects of national magnitude, which you have at heart. He will therefore receive every support, which you may enable me to give, while he continues to possess the fanction of your esteem; and I am convinced that time, the most unerring judge, by daily bringing an additional degree of meritorious service, will confirm and increase to him the attachment of a grateful nation.

As the sheriff has advertised a general meeting of the freeholders of this county, to consider of proper persons to be nominated by them to represent this county in the ensuing parliament, to be held at the Mermaid, at Hackney, on Saturday next, the 3d of April, at twelve o'clock at noon, give me leave to solicit the early appearance of my friends there, and their generous protection.

The election will be at Brentford, on Thursday, the 22d of April, when I hope to be again the man of your free choice, and by the continuance of that obliging partiality, which has been my distinction in life, the representative of my native county in the ensuing parliament.

I am, gentlemen,
With great regard and gratitude,
Your most faithful, and
Obedient humble fervant,
John Wilkes.

Prince's court, Weltminiter, Monday, March 29.

Address of William Baker, Est, to the Electors of the Borough of Hertyind, after he bad left his Election.

To the worthy Electors of the Borough of Hertford.

Gentlemen,

Gentlemen,

Notwithstanding the event of the late poll, I should be unworthy of that good opinion with which my friends have honoured me, if I did not in the most cordial manner express to them my sincere acknowledgments. It was not in their power to prevent the effect of those combined circumstances which the popular fury of the times, and the various influences operating in favour of my opponents, rendered irrestible.

By some new and courtly conception of things there are those who have persuaded themselves to declare, that length of fervice in parliament is an acquittal of every obligation to profess the public principles on which they act. Length of fervice and independence of mind are not always synonymous. And I have never thought it inconfistent with my duty, or degrading to my honour, to avow mine. In doing this I refer to my uniform public conduct for fixteen years past. I have nothing to conceal, nor any bias on my mind by which I can be tempted in anv instance to facrifice objects of serious national importance to views of temporary emolument, either in possession or expectation.

The part which has been taken against me I resent not:—The support I have experienced from my old and new friends I receive with gratitude. In the choice of your present members you have acted in a manner most agreeable to your wishes, and they will have performed no more than their bounden duty, by serving you with the same distincterestedness and sidelity with which I have endeavoured to atone for ma-

ny other defects.

On this and every fimilar occafion you will do well to confider that you are called upon to the exercise of this valuable franchise, to preserve that balance in our constitution on which all our liberties depend; and bearing in your minds a late most extraordinary transaction, you will dread, as the worst of evils that can befal you, every species of ariflacratic influence; fince a moment's reflection will convince you, that nothing less is meant by the most flattering condescensions, than to establish an interest among you for the purposes of private ambition; and you will hardly be perfuaded, that those will prove the most zealous affertors of your rights and independence who have shamefully betrayed their

In my private fituation, I shall be happy to promote the prosperity of your town; and am, with the most unfeigned regard,

Your obliged and obedient fervant.

Bayford-Bury, W. Baker. April 2.

Address of T. W. Coke, Esq; to the County of Norfolk.

To the Gentlemen, Clergy, and Freeholders of the County of Norfolk.

Gentlemen,

In compliance with the opinion of many respectable friends, I retire from a contest, which is likely to disturb the peace of the county, without producing any advantage to that cause in which I am engaged. The shortness of the interval between the nomination and the day of election was thought insufficient to recover the effects of a canvas, [T] 3 which

which (it now appears) had begun during my absence in town, was carried on without my knowledge, and owed much of its success to an artifice not the most justifiable, the pretence of a junction between my late worthy colleague and my opponent.

With gratitude I shall ever acknowledge the past favours of my constituents; nor can I reflect, wit ... out triumph, on the endeavours I have faithfully and steadily exerted to deferve the continuance of them. From whatever causes my present disappointment may have arisen onyour part, it cannot, I am fure, be impated to any want of fincerity or constancy or mine. I was called forth as your representative, in support of revolutional principles; and where is the instance in which my most prejudiced for can slew that I have deferted them? Upon thefe principles, gentlemen, I took a decided, and, after your choice of my competitor, I must add, a distinguished pare in opposing the American war; I gave my vote most heartily, and most successfully, for controuling the enormous influence of the crown; and affifted in that truly constitutional measure, which the much-abused power of voting was taken away from the immediate dependents of the crown. On the same principle, and with the same steady view to the common good, I will never give up my claim to confiftency in having fupported the duke of Portland in his coalition with lord North, being perfuaded that fuch a meafure, however liable to misrepresentation, was, by a change of circumstances, become indispensably necessary. I felt it my duty to follow the example of many honest men, who, after the conclusion of the American war, having no just ground of difference, were willing to lay afide personal animosities, for the sake of pursuing measures salutary in themfelves, and which nothing but their union could render practicable. But, whatever opinion you may form of my conduct, the purity of my motives stands, I trust, unimpeached. Had a regard for your interest, and for the honour of becoming your reprefentative, held a fecondary place in my wishes, there is a path in which I possibly, as well as others, might have gratified a lefs generous ambition, and have fixed myfelf the disappointment which I now experience.

In stating these facts, I mean not to make an ostentatious display of services, which have no other merit than the motives that distated them; but I do mean to convince you that I have not betrayed the trust of which you have deprived me; and that whatever reasons you may have for giving a preference to other men, you have no just ground of accusation against me.

While I lament the loss of your confidence, as it affects mysclf, I feel a more ferious concern for the consequence of that loss to the Whig interest, which my family was in this county brought forward to fupport in the year 1768, and which now feems threatened with a total overthrow by the machinations of its enemies, and by the temporary prejudices of many of those who should be its supporters. Let me, however, do justice to those numerous and respectable friends, to whose generous exertions, in the present instance, I am so highly indebted, and whose firmness, in defence of conflitutional liberty, will,

I truits

more effectual,

I am, Gentlemen, With the greatest respect, Your most faithful, and Obedient humble fervant, THO. WM. COKE. Norwich, April 12.

An official Coty of the Return made by the High Batliff of Westminster to the Sheriff of Middlesex, and by the Sheriff to the Clark of the Crown.

Thomas Corbett, bailiff of the liberty of the dean and chapter of the collegiate church of St. Peter, at Westminster, in the county of Middlesex, doth hereby certify unto the flieriff of the said county of Middlesex, that by virtue of a certain precept, dated the 26th day of March last, and on the same day delivered to him the faid bailiff, by the faid sheriff, for the election of two citizens to ferve in the enfuing parliament for the city of Westminster, and by virtue of the writ therein recited, (proclamation of the premises in the said precept first mentioned, the day and place, as in the faid precept is directed, first being made) he the faid bailiff did proceed to the election of two citizens to ferve in the enfuing parliament for the faid city of Weltminiter, on the first day of April now last past, on which day appeared and were put in nomination the three candidates hereinafter mentioned; and a poll being demanded, he the faid bailiff did forthwith proceed to take the faid poll, and continued to take the same day by day, during fix hours each day, viz. from nine in the forenoon to three in the afternoon, until the day

I trust, on some suture occasion, be of the date of these presents inclufive, on which day the faid poll was finally closed, when the numbers on the faid poll for the faid feveral candidates stood as follows,

> For the right hon, fir Samuel Hood, bart. baron Hood, of the kingdom of Ireland 6694 For the right hon. Charles James Fox 6233 For fir Cecil Wray, baro-599\$

The faid bailiff further fets forth, that on the faid final close of the poli, a ferutiny was duly demanded in behalf of fir Cecil Wray, which ferutiny the faid bailiff has granted, for the purpole of investigating the legality of the votes more accurately than could be done on the faid poll; and the faid fcrutiny fo granted is now pending and undetermined; and by reason of the premises, the said bailiff numbly conceives he cannot make any other return to the faid precept than as hereinbefore is contained, until the faid forutiny shall be determined, which he fully intends to proceed upon with all practicable dispatch. In witness whereof, he the faid Thomas Corbett, bailiff of the faid liberty, hath hereunto fet his hand and feal, the 17th day of May, in the year of our Lord 1784.

Tно. Сокветт, Bailiff.

Copy of the Protests against granting a Scrutiny, delivered to the High Bailiff at St. Anne's Veftry Room, on June 11, 1784.

To Thomas Corbett, Esq; High Bailinf.

Before I go upon the business of $[T]_4$ this

2807

this icrutiny, I do hereby folemnly protest against its legality, and referve to myself the right of impeaching it hereafter, either in any court of judicature, or before a committee of the house of commons under Mr. Grenville's act; and I hereby also declare, that I referve to myfelf the right of fuing the high bailiff for all the expences, or the double of them, which are drawn upon me by this illegal act, in the appointment of this ferutiny.

C. J. Fox. Vellry-room, St. Anne's,

June 11, 1704.

To Thomas Corbett, esq; high bailiff of Westminster.

We whole names are subscribed, electors of Westminster, do protest against your commencing or proceeding on any ferutiny of the poll on the late election for representatives in parliament for this city; and do referve to ourselves the right and power to object to, and impeach all your proceedings therein, as we shall be advised.

Given under our hands, on behalf of ourielves, and the other electors of this city, this 11th day of June,

1784.

JONATHAN PAGE, IA. GILCHRIST, JOHN DAVIS, CHARLES PROBART, EDWARD LANE, THOMAS BROOKS, WILLIAM FISHER, WILLIAM FITCH, THOMAS LLLIS.

Extrasts of the Proceedings on the Trial of the Indicament, the King,

on the Projecution of William Jones, Gentleman, against the Reverend William Davies chipley, Dean of St. Afath, for a Litel, at the Af-fixes at Shrewshury, August 6, 1784, tefore the Honourable Mr. Jujtice Bulter.

N Friday, the 6th of August, 1784, the trial came on, at the affize at Shrewfbury, before the

hon. Mr. Justice Buller.

The indictment was laid for the publishing a libel, enritled, The Principles of Government, in a Dialogue between a Gentleman and a Farmer. This dialogue was written by William Jones, efq; now fir William Jones, knight, and one of the judges of the supreme court of judicature at Fort William in Bengal.

The Jury. John Nicholls, or Chelmarsh, esq; William Pemberton, of Walford,

elq; Charles Walcott, of Bitterley, efq; Francis Lloyd, of Berghill, efq; Thomas Ottley, of Pitchford, elg; Joshua Blakeway, of Lythwood, efq;

Richard Iones, of Rifton, eig; John Hill, of Prees, elg; Edward Williams, of Narton, efg; Thomas Kinnersley, of Leighton, ela:

Thomas Eyton, of Wellington, John Smitheman, of Buildwas,

Countel for the Crown.

Mr. Bearcroft,

Mr. Cowper, Mr. Leycester,

Mr. Bower,

M. Manley,

Mr. Richards. Sclicitor.

Mr. William Jones, of Ruthin.

Counsel

Counsel for the Defendant. The hon. Thomas Erskine. Mr. Corbet, The hon. Thomas Brodrick, Mr. Abbot.

Solicitor.

Mr. Lewis Hughes, of St. Afaph.

After hearing Counsel on both sides, and after having stated the evidence, Mr. Jujice Bulier addressed the jury nearl, as follows:

"Now, gentlemen, this is the whote of the evidence that has been given on the one fide and the other. As for the feveral witneffes who have been called to give Mr. Shipley the character of a quiet and peaceable man, not disposed to firm up fedition, that cannot govern the present question; for the question for you to decide is, whether he is or is not guilty of publishing this pampulet?

" You have heard a great deal faid, which really does not belong to the case, and a part of it has embarraffed me a good deal in what manner to treat it. I cannot fubferioe to a great deal that I have heard from the defendant's countel; but I do readi y admit the truth of that proposit on which he stated, from Mr. Locke, that "wherever the law ends, tyranny begins." The question then is, what is the law, as applicable to this bufiness? and to narrow it still more, what is the law in this stage of the business?-You have been preffed very much by the counsel, and so have I also, to give an opinion upon the question, whether this pamphlet is or is not a libel? Gentlemen, it is my happiness that I find the law so well and fo fully fettled, that it is impossible for any man who means well to doubt about it; and the counsel for the defendant was fo conscious what

the law was, that he himself stated what he knew must be the answer which he would receive from me, that is, that the matter appears upon the record-and as fuch, it is not for me, a fingle judge, sitting here at Nisi Prius, to say whether it is or is not a libel. I hose who adopt the contrary doctrine, forget a little to what lengths it would go; for, if that were to be allowed, the obvious confequence would be what was stated by the counsel in re-ly, namely, that you deprive the subject of that which is one of his dearest birthrights: you deprive him of his appeal—you deprive him of his writ of error; for if I was to give an opinion here that it was not a libel, and you adopted that, the matter is The law acts closed for ever. equally and juftly, as the pamphlet ftates-it is equal between the profecutor and the defendant; and whatever appears upon the record is not for our decision here, but may be the subject of future consideration in the court out of which the record comes; and afterwards, if either party thinks fit, they have a right to carry it to the dernier refort, the house of lords. The law is the same in both criminal and civil cases, and there is not a gentleman round this table who does not know that is the conftant and uniform answer which is given in fuch cases.

"You have been addressed by the quotation of a great many cases upon libels. It seems to me, that that question is so well settled, that gentlemen should not agitate it again; or at least, when they do agitate it, it should be done by stating fairly and rully what has passed on all sides, not by stating a passage or two from a particular case, that may be twisted to the purpose that they

want it to answer. And how this doctrine ever comes to be now ferioully contended for, is a matter of fome aflonishment to me; for I do not know any one question in the law which is more thoroughly established than that is. I know it is not the language of a particular fet or party of men, because the very last case that has ever arisen upon a libel, was conducted by a very respectable and a very honourable man *, who is as warm a partifan as the counsel for the defendant, and, I believe, of what is called the fame party. But he stated the case in few words, which I certainly adopted afterwards, and which, I believe, no man ever doubted about the propriety of. That case arose, not three weeks ago, at Guildhall, upon a question on a libel; and in

"The First is, Whether the defendant is guilty of publishing the

flating the plaintiff's cafe, he told

the jury that there could be but

libel ?

three questions.

"The Second, Whether the innuendos or the averments made up-

on the record are true?

"The Third, which is a question of law, Whether it is or is not a libel?" Therefore, said he, the two first are the only questions you have to consider: and this, added he, very rightly, is clear and undoubted law. It has been so held for considerably more than a century past. It is admitted by the counsel, that upon great consideration, it has been so held in one of the cases he mentioned, by a noble lord who has presided for many years, with very distinguished honour, in the first court of criminal justice in this

country; and it is worthy of observation how that case came on. For twenty - eight years past, (during which time we have had a valt number of profecutions in different shapes for libels) the uniform and invariable conduct of that noble judge has been, to state the questions as I have just stated them to you; and though the cases have been defended by counfel not likely to yield much, yet that point was never found fault with by them. and often as it has been enforced by the court, they never have attempted yet by any application to fet it aside. At last it came on in this way; the noble judge himfelf brought it on, by stating to the court what his directions had always been, with a defire to know, whether in their opinions, the direction was right or wrong? The court were unanimoufly of opinion that it was right, and that the law bore no question or dispute.—It is admitted by the counfel likewise, that in the time that my lord chief justice Lee presided in the court of King's Bench, the same doctrine was laid down as clear and established. There was not a sounder lawyer, or an honester man, that ever fat on the bench, than he was. But if we trace the question further back, it will be found, that about the year 1731 (which, i suppose, has not escaped the diligence of the counsel) another chief justice held the fame doctrine, and in terms which are more observable than those in most of the other cases, because they shew pretty clearly when it was that this idea was first broached. -That was, an information against one Franklin (I think) for publishing a libel called The Craftsman.

-The then chief justice stated the three questions to the jury in the same way I mantioned. He said, The first is the fact of publication; fecondly, Whether the averments in the information are true or not; and thirdly, Whether it is a libel. He fays, there are but two of thefe questions for your confideration;the third is merely a question of law, with which you, the jury, have nothing to do, as has now of late been thought by some people, who ought to know better; but, fays he, we must always take care to distinguish between matters of law and matters of fact, and they are not to be confounded.

" With fuch a train of authorities, it is really extraordinary to hear the matter now infifted on as a question which admits a doubt; and if we go farther back, it will be found still clearer: for about the time of the revolution, authorities will be found which go directly to the point. In one of them, which arose within a year or two from the time of the case of the Seven Bishops, which the counsel alluded to, a defendant, in an information for a libel, which was tried at bar, faid to the court, "As the information states this to be a scandalous and seditious libel, I defire it may be left to the jury to fay whether it is a fcandalous and feditious libel, or not." The answer then given by the court was, "That is matter of law, the jury are to decide upon the fact; and if they find you guilty of the fact, the court will afterwards confider whether it is or is not a libel."-If one goes still farther back, we find it fettled as a principle which admits of no dispute, and laid down to early as the reign of queen Elizabeth as a maxim, that

" ad quæstionem facti respondent juratores, ad quæstionem juris respondent judices." And in the case that the counsel has thought fit to allude to, under the name of Buthel's cafe, the fame maxim is recognized by the court negatively, viz. ad quastionem jacti non respondent judices, ad quaftionem legis non respondent juratores; for, faid the court unanimously, if it be asked of the jury what the law is, they cannot fay; if it be asked of the court what the fact is, they

cannot fay.

" Now, fo it stands as to legal history upon the business. Suppose there were no authority at all, can any thing be a stronger proof of the impropriety of what is contended for by the counfel for the defendant, than what I have had recourse to? They have addressed you-not as is very usual to address a jury, and which you must know yourselves, if you have often ferved upon themthey have addressed you upon a question of law, on which they have quoted cafes for a century back. Now, are you possessed of those cases in your own minds? are you apprized of the diffinctions on which those determinations are founded? Is it not a little extraordina y to require of a jury, that they should carry all the leg. I determinations in their minds? If one looks a little farther into the constitution, it seems to me, that without recourse to authorities, it cannot admit of a doubt. What is the mode of administering justice in this country? - The judges are appointed to decide the law, the juries to decide the fact .- How ?- Both under the folemn obligation of an oath. The judges are sworn to administer the law faithfully and truly. The jury are not fo tworn, but to give a true verdict according to the evidence. Was it ever yet attempted to give evidence of what the law was?--if it were done in one inftance, it must hold in all .- Suppose a jury should say, that which is that: d upon a record is high treafon or murder; if the facts charged upon the record are not fo, it is the duty of the court to look into the record, and they are bound by their oaths to discharge the defendant. The consequence, if it were not so, weu I be, that a man would be liable to be hanged, who had offended against no law at all. It is upon the facts, as found by the jury, that the court are to fay, whether it is any offence or not, It would undoubtedly hold in civil cases as well as criminal; and as the counsel for the profecution has faid in reply, by the fame reason in the case of an ejectment, you might decide contrary to the law. But was it ever supposed, that a jury was competent to fay what is the operation of a fine, or a recovery, or a warranty, which are mere questions of law?-

" Then the counsel fays, it is a very extraordinary thing, if you have nothing elfe to decide but the fact of the publication; because then the jury are to do nothing but to decide that which was never difputed.—Now, there is a great deal of art in that argument, and it was very ingeniously put by the counfel; but there is a fallacy in the argument, which arises from not confidering how the matter flands here. It is not true, that the defendant, by the iffue, admits that he ever published it .- No; upon the record he denies it; but when he comes here, he thinks fit to admit it. That does not alter the mode of trial.

"Then it is afferted, that if you

go upon the publication only, that the defendant would be found guilty though he is innocent. But that is by no means the case; and it is only necessary to see how many guards the law has made, to shew how erroneous that argument is .--If the fact were, that the defendant never denied the publication, but meant to admit it, and infift that it was not a libel, he had another way in which he should have done it (a way universally known to the profession)-for he ought to have demurred to the indictment; by which in substance he would have said—1 admit the fact of publishing it, but deny that it is any offence. But he is not precluded even now, from faying it is not a libel; for if the fact be found by you, that he did publish the pamphlet, and upon future confideration the court of King's Bench shall be of opinion that it is not a libel, he must then be acquitted .- As to his coming here, it is his own choice.

"But, fay the counfel farther, it is clear in point of law, that in a criminal case the desendant cannot plead specially; therefore he might give any thing in evidence that would be a justification if he could plead specially .- I admit it :- but what does that amount to? You must plead matter of fact: you cannot plead matter of law; the plea is bad if you do. Then admitting that he could give that in evidence upon Not Guilty, which would in point of law, if pleaded, amount to an excuse or a defence, the question flill is, what are the facts on which the defence is founded? That brings the case to the question of publication; for the innuendos are no more than this; first, the indictment fays, that by the letter G. is meant Gentle-

man, and by the letter F. is meant Farmer. Now the title of this pamphlet is, "The Principles of Government, in a Dialogue between a Gentleman and a Farmer."—The innuendo is not upon initials or letters that may be doubtful, but whether 'the king' written at length means the king of Great Britain, and whether 'the parliament' means the parliament of Great Britain. These are points I don't know how to state a question upon; and if you are satisfied as to the innuendos, the only remaining question of sact

is as to the publication. " Whether Mr. Jones's evidence will or will not operate in mitigation of punishment, is not a question for me to give an opinion upon, because it is not for me to inflict the punishment if the defendant is found guilty. But upon his evidence it stands thus: the dean had thoughts of printing the pamphlet in Welth, but upon what was faid to him by Mr. Jones and other gentlemen, he declined it. But he afterwards published it in English; for this conversation is sworn by Jones to be on the 7th of January, and not till the 24th of January does he fend this letter to Evans with the pamphlet, defiring that it might be published; therefore there is no contradiction as to the publication; and if you are fatisfied of this in point of fact, it is my duty to tell you in point of law, you are bound to find the defendant guilty. -I wish to be explicit in what I say to you, because if I err in any refpect, it is open to the defendant to have it corrected. As far as it is necessary to give any opinion in point of law upon the fuoject of the trial, I readily do it: beyond that I don't mean to fay a word, because it is not necessary nor proper here. In a future stage of the business, if the defendant is found guilty, he will have a right to demand my opinion; and if ever that happens. it is my duty to give it, and then I will; but till that happens I do not think it proper, or by any means incumbent upon one who fits where I do, to go out of the case to give an opinion upon a fubject which the present stage of the case does not require. Therefore I can only fav; that if you are fatisfied that the defendant did publish this pamphlet, and are fatisfied as to the truth of the innuendos in point of law, you ought to find him guilty. If you are not fatisfied of that, you will acquit him."

The Jury withdraw to confider of their Verdict. When they returned again into Court, the Foreman faid, They found the Defendant Guilty of puolithing only.

Mr. Justice Buller. That verdict is not quite correct.—You, gentlemen of the jury, must explain one way or the other, whether you find the meaning of the innuendos. The indictment has stated, that G. means Gentleman.—F. Farmer.—The King, the King of Great Britain—and the Parliament, the Parliament of Great Britain.—Do you find him guilty?

One of the jury, Yes, we find

him guilty of that.

Mr. Erskine. They find the defendant guilty of publishing only.

One of the jury. We don't fay any thing to judge of the libel, we only find him guilty of publishing.

Mr. Erskine. I beg your lordship's pardon, I am sure I mean nothing that is irregular: I under-

stand

fland the jury fliid, they only found that the dean published it.

One of the jury. Yes.

Mr. Erskine. They only find that the dean published this pamphlet.

Mr. Broderick. They have not found that it is a libel of and concerning the king and his government.

Mr. Justice Buller. I asked them whether they were fatisfied that The King, meant the King of Great Britain; whether the letter G. meant Gentleman, and the letter F. meant Farmer; they say they are satisfied. -Is there any other innuendo in the indictment?

Mr. Erskine. When the jury came in, they gave the very verdict that was given in the case of the King against Woodfall; they said, Guilty of publishing only. - Gentlemen of the jury, do you mean that the word only shall stand part of your verdict?

One of the jury. Certainly.

Mr. Justice Buller. Gentlemen, if you add the word only, it will be negativing, or at least not finding the truth of the innuendos; that I understood you did not mean to do.

Mr. Erskine. That has the effect of a general verdict of guilty.-I defire your lordship, fitting here as judge, to record the verdict as given by the jury; if the jury depart from the word only, they alter their verdict.

Mr. Justice Buller. I will take their verdict as they mean to give it; it shall not be altered .- Gent'emen, do you mean to find him guilty of publishing the libel?

One of the jury. Of publishing the pamphlet; we don't decide up-

on its being a libel or not.

Mr. Justice Buller. And that the

meaning of the innuendos is as stated in the indictment?

One of the jury. Yes, certainly.

Mr. Erskine. Would you have the word only recorded?

One of the jury. Yes.

Mr. Erskine. Then I insist that it shall be recorded.

Mr. Justice Buller. Mr. Erskine, fit down, or I shall be obliged to interpose in some other way.

Mr. Erskine. Your lordship may interpose in what manner you think

Mr. Justice Buller. Gentlemen, if you fay guilty of publishing only, the consequence is, that you negative the meaning of the particular words I have mentioned—that is the operation of the word only. In effect, you would give a verdict in words contrary to what you mean.

One of the jury. How will it

operate?

Mr. Justice Buller. If you fay nothing more, but find him guilty of publishing, the question of law is open upon the record, and they have a right to apply first to the court of King's Bench to arrest the judgment; and if they are not satisfied with the opinion of that court, either party has a right to go to the house of lords, and you find nothing more by that verdict but the simple fact; but if you find him guilty of publishing only, that versict will not include the innuendos on the record.

One of the jury. That is ad-

mitted.

Mr. Erskine. I desire to ask your lordship this question, in the hearing of the jury, Whether, if they find the verdict Guilty of publishing, leaving out the word only, and on

my application to arrest the judgment, the judgment shall not be arrested, but entered up in the King's Bench; whether the fedition does not stand recorded?

Mr. Justice Buller. No, it does not, unless the pamphlet be a libel

in point of law.

Mr. Erskine. \mathbf{T} rue. But can I fay that the defendant did not publish it seditiously, if judgment is not arrested, but is entered in the

record?

Mr. Justice Buller. Gentlemen, this is my fatisfaction. If in what I am faying to you I am wrong in any instance, they have a right to have a new trial directly for asking. But I must tell you the law is this: if you find the defendant guilty of publishing, without saying any more, the question of libel or not is open to the confideration of the court; but if you say he is guilty of publishing only, it is an incomplete verdict.

One of the jury. We certainly mean to leave the question of libel or not to the confideration of the

Mr. Erkine. Do you find the

sedition?

One of the Jury. We give no

verdict upon it.

Mr. Juftice Buller. When you understand your verdict yourselves, I will take it in the manner you state it. If you say guilty of publishing only, there must be another trial, because the verdict will be imperfect.

One of the jury. No, we did not fay that; we put the word only first-Guilty only of publishing.

Mr. Erskine. I defire, with great fubmission, the jury having said Guilty only of publishing, that it may be so recorded,

Mr. Justice Buller. Whether you fay guilty only of publishing, or guilty of publishing only, that amounts to the fame thing. You may fay this, "Guilty of publithing; but whether it is a libel or not, you don't know," if that is your inten-

One of the jury. That is our in-

tention.

Mr. Justice Buller. Do you give your verdict in this way, "Guilty of publishing; but whether it is a libel or not, the jury don't know?"

One of the jury. We don't find it a libel, my lord; we do not decide

upon it.

Mr. Erskine. They find it no libel.

Mr. Justice Buller. See what is

attempted to be done.

Mr. Erskine. There is no improper attempt upon my part. I ask this of your lordship, and defire an answer, as a judge, whether or no, if, when I come to move in arrest of ju.'cment, and the court should enter ur ju cment, faying, that it is a libe!, whether I can afterwards fay, in mitigation of punishment, that the defendant did not publish it seditiously, when he is found guilty of publishing it in manner and form as stated? Therefore the jury are made to find a man guilty of fedition, when in the same moment they fay they did not mean fo to do. Gentlemen, do you find the dean guilty of fedition ?

One of the jury. We neither

find the one nor the other.

Mr. Price (Affociate.) Do you fay "Guilty of publishing; bat whether a libel or not, you do not find?"

Mr. Justice Buller. Is that your

meaning?

One of the jury. It is our meaning

gir.

Mr. Bearcroft. All you mean is to leave the law where it is?

One of the jury. That is all our

meaning.

Mr. Justice Buller. The intention of the jury was from the first as clear as it could be, only they wanted to confound it.

The afficiate recorded the werdist, "Guilty of publishing; but whether a libel or not, the jury do not find."

Letters betavixt the Right Honourable
William Pitt and Lord George
Gordon.

Copy of a Letter from the Right Honourable Lord George Gordon, President of the Protestant Association, to the Right Honourable Mr. Pitt, First Lord of the Treasury.

Sir,

SEVERAL hundred seamen have addressed me to-day; many of them, lately arrived from India, came in coaches. Acting lieutenants, mates, and midshipmen of the royal navy, are among them. The following is the copy of the generality of their addresses:

"To the Right Honourable Lord George Gordon, Prefident of the

Protestant Association.

"May it please your lordship,

"We, the feamen, whose names are under mentioned, are able, willing, and ready, to serve the United Protestant States of Holland against the King of the Romans, and all their popish enemies. And your petitioners will ever pray for lord George Gordon.

Signed by Edward Robinson, and thirty-four other seamen, at the Kettle-drum, Radelisse Highway, Nov. 17, 1784."

· Several officers of diffinction in the land fervice have also applied to me, and offered their fervices to the States General, particularly a field-officer of the Connecticut line, in the province of Massachuset's, and an officer who has lately left the Irish brigade of France, who wished to enter into a service more agreeable, and congenial to his fentiments and principles. Many of the guards have requested to go volunteers. Some Athol Highlanders are on their way to town, who, I make no doubt, will engage in the good Protestant cause of their high mightinesses. I acquaint you, as prime minister, with these matters, that you may convince baron Van Lynden of the general good disposition of the people of these kingdoms to comply with his excellency's request, and to renew again their old friendship with Holland upon the righteous and folid foundation of the Protestant interest.

'I am, Sir, with all due refpect,
'Your humble fervant,

'G. Gordon.'

Copy of a Letter from the Right Honourable Mr. Pitt, First Lord of the Treasury, to the Right Honourable Lord George Gordon.

Downing-street, Nov. 19, 1784,... 26 m. past One P. M.

" My lord,

"I have hitherto returned no answer to the letters I received from your lordship on the 17th and 18th instant, because I did not think it my duty to enter into a correspondence with your lordship on the subject. But having been informed that many seamen have been induced to quit their occupation, in the expectation

ρf

of being employed to ferve against the emperor, I think it proper to remind you, that whatever steps you have taken, have been without the smallest degree of authority or countenance from his majesty's ministers, and that it is for your lordship to consider what consequences may be expected from them.

" I am, my lord,

"Your lordship's obedient "Humble fervant, "W. PITT."

Right Hon. Lord G. Gordon.

Lord George Gordon's Answer to Mr. Pitt.

"Sir,

" I received your letter of today just now. It was very rude in you not to answer my two letters fooner. I am glad to hear you fay, that many feamen have been induced to quit their occupation, in expectation of being employed to ferve against the emperor. shews the feamen's hearts are warm towards the States of Holland, and that they wish to lend a hand to assist them against their enemies. As foon as you, and the rest of his majesty's ministers, are pleased to authorize and countenance these honest endeavours of the seamen to support those Protestant states, I will make propofals to the Dutch ambassador, and to the States of Holland, to take them into immediate pay. The consequences may fall on the heads of the king's fervants, if they advise their sovereign to take a part against the Protestant interest.

" I am, Sir,

"Your humble fervant,
"G. Gordon."

Welbeck-street, Nov. 19, 1784. Vol. XXVII.

Sentence of the Court Martial appointed to try Colonel Debbieg, for writing feweral difrespeaful and injurious Letters to the Duke of Richmond, as Master General of the Ordnower.

If E court-martial for the trial of colonel Debbieg being on Monday last re-assembled at the Horse-Guards, by his majesty's command, the following sentence was read by the judge advocate, who declared that his majesty had approved thereof, and had directed that it be carried into execution.

The court-marcial, upon due confideration of the whole matter, are of opinion, that colonel Hugh Debbieg is guilty of each article of the charge exhibited against him, viz.

Of writing to his grace Charles duke of Richmond, Lennox, and Aubigny, master-general of his majesty's ordnance, his commanding officer, several unbecoming letters since the month of June last, containing indecent and disrespectful expressions towards him, and groundless and injurious imputations of partiality and oppression in the discharge of his dury as master-general of the ordnance, to the prejudice of good order and military discipline,"

And of "writing dift espectfully, in the month of August last, of the said duke of Richmond, &c. mastergeneral of his majesty's ordnance, his commanding officer, to majorgeneral James Bransham, the chief engineer, and in terms obviously tending to depreciate the conduct of him the said master-general in the opinion of the said chief engineer, and of the corps of engineers, to the prejudice of good order and military discipline."

In confideration of the high character U

racter of the faid colonel Debbieg, as an officer, and his meritorious fervices, which confideration alone could have induced them to give fo lenient a fentence for crimes which they must conceive to be highly detrimental, and tending to produce the worst consequences to the fervice, they adjudge, That he, the said colonel Hugh Debbieg, be reprimanded in open court—and that he do also make his submission to the duke of Richmond, &c. master-general of his majesty's ordnance, in the following terms:

" My lord duke,

"In compliance with the judgment of this court-martial, I do declare my great concern, that I should have made use of expressions in my correspondence with your grace, my superior officer, which in the opinion of the court tended to the prejudice of good order and military discipline."

The prefident, lord Howard, then addressed col. Debbieg as follows:

" Colonel Debbieg,

"In addressing myself to an officer of so long standing, and so distinguished as you have been for your meritorious services, it cannot fail to give me the sincerest concern to have it fall to my lot to convey to you a reprimand from the courtmartial before whom you have been

brought.

"It is, Sir, by his majefty's commands that I do fo. Wherein, having confulted the court, I am to fay to you, that they would have to dread the ill effects of fuch an unbecoming spirit as that which has so conspicuously shewn itself in your late correspondence, which they have had under their consideration, if they did not persuade themselves, in regard to the dangerous tendency

of fuch behaviour to his majesty's fervice, that you will upon cool reflection think as they do, and hereafter regulate your conduct accord-

ingly.

The other part, Sir, of the judgment of this court, your sub-mission to the duke of Richmond, master-general of the ordnance, has been already read to you by the judge advocate; and which no doubt you will immediately, and agreeable to that becoming descrence due to their directions, proceed to comply with."

Colonel Debbieg then read the fubmission to the duke of Richmond, as the court had directed; after which the duke of Richmond addrefted himself to the court as follows:

"The judgment of the court in pronouncing every article of my charges well founded, and the imputations against me groundless, together with the observations which the court has made on the conduct I complained of, have I trust fully justified the necessity I was under of

appealing to this tribunal.

"I flatter myself that in carrying on this prosecution, I have not shewn a vindictive spirit; I hope it is not in my nature. The apology directed by the court, I readily accept from col. Debbieg. I trust his future conduct will be regulated by the sentiments which the court has expressed on what is past, and I promise col. Debbieg that he shall never trace in my behaviour any ungenerous recollection of this transaction."

The judge advocate then informed colonel Debbieg, that the fentence of the court having been complied with, he was released from his arrest, and then declared that the

court-martial was dissolved.

The

The Judgment passed on Christopher Atkinson, Esq; in the Court of King's Bench.

THE court of King's Eench was exceedingly crouded with auditors, anxious to hear the fate of Mr. Atkinson. At ten Mr. Atkinfon was conducted into court by the deputy keeper and tipstaffs. In a quarter of an hour lord Mansfield, Mr. justice Ashurst, and Mr. justice Buller, took their feats upon the bench (judge Willes being abfent on account of the death of his brother.) After a few justifications of bail, lord Mansfield called for Mr. attorney-general, who immediately attended, and Mr. justice Ashurst, with great deliberation and folemnity, proceeded to pronounce the fentence of the court.

The learned judge first observed, that the defendant flood convicted of perjury, to the fatisfaction of the court and jury, and stated that it arofe from an affidavit made by him to ground a motion for an information against William Bennet. He then read the words in which the affidavit was couched. The indictment contained nine different affignments, of which he was convicted of fix, viz. 2d, 3d, 4th, 5th, 6th, and 9th. He then explained the feveral charges or affignments in the order they arose, and took notice that Mr. Atkinson's counsel had particularly objected to the conviction on the 4th, which respected malt, and the 7th, an article of wheat, purchased at 34s. 6d. and charged at 36s. But "admitting that these assignments or counts were done away, still there were four remaining, and the malignity of the offence, whether to cover one fraud or many, equally tended to shew the depravity of the defendant's mind."

The counsel had set up two modes of desence; first, they had created a distinction between supplies and purchases; and in this instance the desendant had rendered himself not only the corn-factor, but the cornseller. "The commissioners must have been the most unfaithful or the most ignorant of public servants, if they had suffered such a practice to prevail." The jury were therefore well warranted in finding their verdict upon the assignments that were attempted to be desended upon that ground.

The fecond mode of defence was, that all the over-charges were qualined by a balancing bill. "This idea," faid the learned judge, " is contrary to the bills themselves," which were continually varied in their prices. Besides which, the affidavit on which the conviction was founded politively avers that no more was charged on the feveral articles, than the price actually paid, which was utterly repugnant to the charge of an article of the 28th of May, 1779. These balancing bills were made out merely at the defendant's discretion, altogether unauthorized by the board, and were subject to no cheque or controul. When the court defired that the books might be inspected, it was answered, they were destroyed. How the defendant had exercised his difcretion, was plain to the commitfioners and jury, the former having discharged him from his employment, and the latter having found him guilty of the crime laid to his charge. There was no plea of defence that the money was paid on account, because the charges were regularly adjusted, and the specific

[U] 2 The

fums to each article.

The learned judge then concluded in the following words, " I shall not endeavour to aggravate your crime; for if you have any feelings, your situation must be sufficiently painful: and there remains nothing more for me to fay, but the difa-greeable necessity of pronouncing the fentence of the law.

"You are to be committed one whole year to the prison of this court. You are to stand in the pillory upon the Corn-market for the space of one whole hour, between twelve and two o'clock; and you are to pay a fine of two thoufand pounds, and remain in prison until the fame is paid."

Mr. Atkinson seemed exceedingly affected with this fentence, and for a few moments looked stedfastly upon the court, as if going to speak. He then made a respectful bow to the judges, and retired with great fortitude.

A GENERAL LIST

OF THE

DISEASES and CASUALTIES.

From 1783, to December 14, 1784.

```
Miscarriage
    DISEASES.
                       Diabetes
                                                                31 CASUALTIES.
136 BIT by a mad dog 2
      Bortive and Still- Dropfy
                                          830 Mortification
                                          13 Palfy
               528 Evil
                                                                 66 Broken Limbs 3
       born
                                                                 15 Bruifed
4 Burnt
                    1 | Fever, malignant Fe- | Pleurify
Abscess
                       ver, Scarlet Fever, Quinfy
                 1240
Aged
                                                                                        ΙŢ
                        Spotted Fever, and Rash
                                                                    Choaked
Ague
                                                                                        -4
                                     1973 Rheumatism
                                                                  8 Drowned
Apoplexy and Sud-
                        Purples
                                           4 Rickets
                  207 Fiftula
                                                                    Excessive Drinking 3
                                            9 Rifing of the Lights
                                                                    Executed
Found Dead
Afthma and Phthi-|Flux
                                                                                        Ιr
                  377 French Pox
                                           32 Scald Head
                   12 Gout
Bed-ridden
                                           63 Scurvy
                                                                   4 Frighted
                                                               1750 Killed by Falls and
Bleeding
                    4 Gravel, Strangury, and Small Pox
                                           35 Sore Throat
                         Stone
Bloody Flux
                    1
                                                                  6 feveral other Ac-
                   up- Grief 3 Sores and Ulcers 13 cidents 39
17 Head-Ach 1 St. Anthony's Fire Killed themfelves 23
43 Headmouldfhot, Hor- Stoppage in the Sto- Murdered 4
2 shochead, and Water in the Head 15 Surfeit 1 Poinned 2
Bursten and Rup-Grief
ture 17 Head-Ach
Cancer
Canker
Chicken Pox
                                                                Scalded
369 Smothered
Childbed 133 Jaundice
Cholic, Gripes, twist- Imposshume
                                           62 Swelling
                                                                                        . 5
                                         4 Teeth
198 Thrush
  ing of the Guts 8 Inflammation
                                                                 65 Starved
                                             Tympany
                                                                  I Suffocated
                    3 Loprofy
                                              Voniting and Loofe-
Confumption
                4540 Lethargy
                                           4 nefs
               4219 Livergrown
Convulsions
                                                                 2
Cough and Hooping- Lunatick
                                              Worms
                                          46
  Cough
                 467 Meafles
                                          291
```

Christened { Males 8778 | Euried { Males 0229 | Decreased in the Burials Females 8599 | This Year, 1201.

Total Males and Females Christened 17,179 .- Total Males and Females Buried 17,823

```
Died under Two Years 5729 — Thirty and Forty
Between Two and Five 1711 — Forty and Fifty
—Five and Ten 683 — Fifty and Sixty
—Ten and Twenty 636 — Sixty and Seventy
—Fwenty and Thirty 1417 — Seventy and Eighty

1509 — Eighty and Ninety 201

1509 — Eighty and Ninety 201

1509 — Eighty and Ninety 301

1509
```

The following authentic Extracts from the Corn-Register are taken from Accounts collected from the Custom-House Books, and delivered to Mr. John James Catherwood; by Authority of Parliament.

An Account of the Quantitics of all Corn and Grain exported from, and imported into England and Scotland, with the Bounties and Drawbacks paid, and the Duties received thereon, from one Year ended the 5th of January 1785.

EXPORTED.

I784. ENGLAND. Wheat Wheat Flour - Rye Barley - Malt Oats		British. Quarters. 35,446 38,867 5,821 18,676 45,415 8,527	Foreign. Quarters. 6,955 2,139 800 2,747 - 1,087	Bounties and Drawbacks paid. £. s. d. 22,669 18 3½ Bo.
Oatmeal Beans Peafe	-	2,752 7,309 2,747	613	255 3 5 Dr.
SCOTLAND. Wheat Wheat Flour - Bear Rye Barley - Oats Oatmeal - Peafe and Beans		3,003 2,877 2,740 110 50 1,073 71 189		950 6 3 Re.

I M P O R T E D.

1784. ENGLAND.		Quarters.	Du recei	ties ved	
Wheat -	-	169,810	£.	5.	d.
Wheat Flour -	-	4,783			
Rye	-	23,722			
Barley	-	43,729			
Oats	-	175,765	7,406	15	5
Oatmeal -	-	64.8			
Beans	-	28,047			
Pease	-	2,915			
Indian Wheat -	-	46)			
	- 1				

1784. SCOTLAND.	Quarters.	Duties received.
Wheat	42,109	f. s. d.
Wheat Flour	245	73
Barley	33,453	
Oats	78,962	2,522 15 3
Oatmeal	11,623	, ,
Pease and Beans	14,854	
Rye	1,057	

The following is an account of the average prices of corn in England and Wales, by the Winchester bushel, for the year 1734.

1	Wheat.		R	ye.	Bai	rley.	0	ats.	Be	ans.
										d.
										$-\frac{1}{4}$

N.B. The prices of the finest and coarsest forts of grain generally exceed and reduce the average price as follows, viz.

	Wheat.	Rye.	Barley.	Oats.	Beans.
Per bushel,		3 d.∙			6d.

		,													_				_		
	Month	Excn.	Bills.		1	45.	- 01	9	2	-	73	1	1	I	"	,	1	8	_	,	7
نہ	to that	4 p. Ct.	Script.	1	1	J	I	ļ	1	1	1	1	1	ı	1	7.1	753	75	75 E	7 + 3.	737
1784.	he bigbest and lowest Prices which each Steck bore during the Course of any Month, are put down opposite to that Month.	3 Pr. Ct. 4 p. Ct.	Script.	77.1	00 00 1	0	S S S	1	ļ	1	1	1	1	1	1	563	200	57.5	\$6.3	263	=10
YEAR	down o	Nav	Dills.	173	121	202	18%	18.	-91	61	17.1	14	- 1	. 8	1+7	7	$17\frac{1}{2}$	$1 \leq \frac{1}{2}$	41±1 22	133	151
KE	re put	New	Ano.	1	1		20	58	571	56%	501	, ~	2 ' 1	53	573.	1		26.5	800	55 th	543
THE	ntb, an	PIC	Ann.	1	1	57 E	57	577	59 <u>1</u>	1	1	82	3.65	26.4	573	1	1	29-		56 <u>F</u>	
	ny Mo	India	50003	535.	2,4	0	25	30	7	22	6		13	. 6	19	2.1	3	7	4	9	-
FOR	fe of a	11.414	Stock.	1185	1201	1222	$133\frac{1}{2}$	$127\frac{1}{2}$	1292	129	127	1224	124	1	1	1221	611	1001	1 1	$127\frac{I}{2}$	12521
	E Com	Ditto	6/ 1	1	1	l	1	1	1	I	1	1	١	1	1	1	ſ	1	ţ		1
\bigcirc	ring th	Uttto	.0//	1	1	12 1	$12\frac{1}{2}$	12±	123	127	123	$12^{\frac{1}{2}}$	125	2 2 2	123	$12\frac{1}{8}$	123	12	123	123	124
S	ore du	Long		$\frac{7}{2}91$	17 1	16%	173	174		17 ₹	173	17%	171	171	173	$17\frac{I}{8}$	172	173	$17\frac{I}{8}$	17 ±	$16\frac{1}{2}$
0 F	Steck 1	3 pr Ce 3 pr Ct. 4 pr Ct. Long	Control.	I	1	74±	758	754	765	75%	753	7+4	742	745	753	74%	73	14-	748	1+2	74
S	, each	pr Ct.	101101	573	537	572	552	20 <u>₽</u>	603	592	2.8	285	575	573	59±	65	553	574	56 <u>1</u>	56	24%
こ回	avbich	Pr Cal	77.16.	55.1	577	57	582	565	593	578	28	58	573	572	583	563	58%	500,00	57ª	57±	56.
PRICE	Prices	Bank 3 pr Co 3 pr Ct.	JUNCK +	111	1 1 3 I	113	911	116	811	1911	1163	1161	115	115	911	1133	911	911	$\frac{1}{2}911$	117	1171
Д	lowest			سا ر	~~ Ι	ب	~- ا	<u>~</u>	بہ ا	<i>ب</i>	<i>ب</i>	پ	~ 	<u>ر</u>	~ 	~	~	~ ا	~	ب ا	_
	and				ary.		- Kronron.						-					•		Sectomber	
	bigbe			1 -	January	1	7.7	March	117717	Anril	1	Nfare	1114	4	111	1,1,1,5	121	Anont	3	Son	7
	25																				

November -

SUPPLIES granted by Parliament, for the Year 1784.

NAVY.

JUNE 1, 1784.

1. HAT 26,000 men be employed for the fea fervice for the year 1784, including 4,495 marines.

2. That a fum, not exceeding 41. per man per month, be allowed for maintaining the faid 26,000 men, for £. s. d. thirteen months, including ordnance for fea fervice -1,352,000 0

June 21. 1784.

1. For the ordinary of the navy, including halfpay to sea and marine officers, for the year 1784 — 701,869 0 6

2. Towards building, rebuilding, and repairs of fhips of war in his majefly's yards, and other extra works, ever and above what are proposed to be done upon the heads of wear and tear in ordinary, for the year 1784

3,153,869 **o** 6

ORDNANCE.

June 14, 1784.

r. For defraying the expence of fervices performed by the office of ordnance for land fervice, and not provided for by parliament in the year 1783

2. For the charge of the office of ordnance for the land fervice, for the year 1784

— 181,141 6

- 429,008 **2 7**

610,149 8 1

ARMY.

JUNE 15, 1784.

1. That a number of land forces, including 2,300 invalids, amounting to 17,483 effective men, com-

million

300] ANNUAL REGISTER,	1784-5.		
"by loans or exchequer bills, for the service of the year 1783," and charged upon the first aid to be granted in this session of parliament 2. For paying off and discharging the exchequer bills, made out by virtue of an ast passed in the last session of parliament, entitled, "An Ast for raising a further sum of money by loans or exchequer bills,	L. 1,000,080	<i>5.</i> (d. 0
" for the fervice of the year 1783," and charged upon the first aids to be granted in this session of parliament	1,169.400	0	ó
JUNE 14, 1784. 1. To be advanced to the governor and company of merchants of England trading into the Levant seas, to be applied in assisting the said company in carrying on			
2. Towards enabling the trustees of the British Mu- foum to carry on the execution of the trusts reposed in	4,000	0	0
them by parliament	3,000	0	С
JUNE 15, 1784. Upon account of the expences of the new roads of communication, and building bridges in the Highlands of North Britain, in the year 1784	4, 830	7	6
JULY 20, 1734. To make compensation to the rev. Thomas Weekes Daiby, the representative of Charles Weekes, deceased, for the loss sustained by the detainer of the ship Hope, belonging to the said Charles Weekes, on account of his majesty's victualling office, in the years			
1743 and 1744 — — —	1,891	13	8
JULY 26, 1784. To discharge the debt contracted on his majesty's civil list, and to defray the surther expences thereof	60,000	0	0
AUGUST 5, 1784. For defraying the charges of the following civil establishments, and other incidental expences attending the same in America.		ı	
1. His majesty's colony of Nova Scotia 2. His majesty's island of St. John's 3. His majesty's province of East Florida	5,539 3,150 3,950	0	0
4. His majesty's province of New Brunswick 5. His majesty's island of Cape Breton 6. For the relief and benefit of fundry American civil officers and others, who have suffered on account			
of their attachment to his majesty's government -	75,750	13	6
7. To discharge bills drawn on the commissioners of	ī		the

APPENDIX to	the	CHRONICLE.	[301	

		_	
the treasury by John Parr, esq; governor of Nova	£	5.	d.
Scotia, and other services -	12,316	15	9‡
8. Towards carring on the buildings at Somerfet-			
house, for the year 1784 — —	25,000	0	0
9. To be paid to Joseph White, esq; for the ex-			
pences attending the bill for inflicting pains and pe-			
nalties on fir Thomas Rumbold, baronet, in the last			
fession of parliament			
10. To George White, esq; clerk to the commit-			
tees appointed to enquire into the causes of the war in			
the Carnatic, in the years 1781 and 1782			
11. To William Evatt, clerk to the select commit-			
tees appointed to take into confideration the state of			
the administration of justice in the provinces of Ben-			
gal, Bahar, and Oriffa, in the four last sessions of para			
liament — — — — — — — — — — — — — — — — — — —			
12. To Mr. White, junior, clerk to the select com- mittees, to whom "The reports of the court of di-			
" rectors of the united company of the merchants trading to the East Indies" were referred, during			
the last and this present session of parliament			
13. To Mr. Arthur Benson, clerk to the commit-			
tee appointed in the last session of parliament, to en-			
quire into the illicit practices uses in defrauding the			
revenue of this kingdom —	6,6zz	I O	0
August 7, 1734.	0,023	19	9
1. To make compensation to the commissioners ap-			
pointed to examine, take, and state, the public accounts			
of the kingdom, for their diligence, &c. —	9,000	0	۵
2. To make good the like sum which has been paid	9,000	·	•
to the secretaries of the commissioners appointed to ex-			
amine the public accounts, &c. and to the commis-			
fioners appointed to enquire into the losses of the			
American loyalists, and which has not been made good			
by parliament — — —	7,000	0	0
3. To make good the fum which has been issued by	,,		
his majesty's orders, in pursuance of the addresses of			
this house — — —	36,841	1	6
4. For repairing, maintaining, and supporting, the	•		
British forts and settlements on the coast of Africa	13,000	0	0
5. To replace the fum issued by his majesty's order			
to Duncan Campbell, elq. for the expence of confin-			
ing, maintaining, and employing convicts on the			
River Thames — — —	12,212	11	6
6. To perfect the purchase of the soil of the Ba-			
hama islands, and to support the civil establishment of			
the faid islands, in addition to the falaries now paid out			
of the duty fund, to the public officers —	7,850	0	
أوااانه		7.	For

		•	
7. For the falary proposed to be allowed to the chief justice of the Bermuda or Somers islands, from the 24th of June 1784, to the 24th of June 1785	£. 500		d
	2,467,226	11	2 ^I / ₄
DEFICIENCIES. JUNE 15, 1784. 1. To make good the deficiency of the grants for		dirima di	And Grouping
the fervice of the year 1758, to replace to the finking fund the like fum paid out of the fame 2. To make good the deficiency of the grants for the fervice of the year 1778, to replace to the finking	23,556	2	7
fund the like fum paid out of the same 3. To make good the desciency of the grants for the service of the year 1779, to replace to the sinking	168,090	2	94
fund the like fum paid out of the fame 4. To make good the deficiency of the grants for the fervice of the year 1780, to replace to the finking	73,339	19	8
fund the like fum paid out of the fame 5. To make good the deficiency of the grants for the fervice of the year 1782, to replace to the finking	207,909	10	3
fund the like fum paid out of the fame 6. To make good the deficiency of the grants for the fervice of the year 1783, to replace to the finking	435,888	19	2
fund the like fum paid out of the fame 7. To make good the deficiency of the grants for the		5	
fervice of the year 1783 — — — — — — — — — — — — — — — — — — To make good deficiencies in the malt tax and	36,814	15	5 4
land tax	706,166	0	0
	1,676,708	15	0
Total of fupplies -	11,988,174	9	4 7 6
Ways and Means for raising the Supplies granted to Year 1784.	his Majesty	y for	the
November 24, 1783.			
That the duties upon malt, mum, cyder, and perry, be further continued for one year DECEMBER 10, 1783.	750,000	0	0
That the furn of four shillings in the pound be raised, within the space of one year, upon lands, te-	100		
nements, hereditaments, penhone, offices, and per-		1	fonal

APPENDIX to the CHRONICLE. sonal estates, in that part of Great Britain called England, Wales, and the town of Berwick upon Tweed, and that a proportionable cess be laid upon that part of Great Britain called Scotland - 2,000,000 0 JULY 1, 1784 1. That the sum of 6,000,000 le raised by annuities, and the further fum of 360,000 l. by a lottery, in manner following:-That every contributor shall, for every hundred pounds contributed, be entitled to the principal fum of 1001. in annuities, after the rate of 31. per cent. to 301, after the rate of 41, per cent, and to an annuity of five shillings and six-pence for the term of feventy-five years and fix months. That every contributor faall, for every 10001 be entitled to fix tickets in a lottery, to confid of 36,000 tickets, upon the payment of the fum of 101, per ticket. The faid 350,000 l. to be diffributed into prizes for the lottery. That the annunies, after the rate of 3 l. per cent. be made one joint flock with the 5!. per cent annuities confolidated; the annuities, after the rate of 4!. per cent. one joint flock with the 41, per cent annuities confolidated; and the annuities of five faillings and fix-pence, one joint flock with annuities granted for the feveral terms of 99, 98, 80, 78, and 77 years, _ 5,350,000 o a confolidated 2. That out of the favings of the feveral army fervices, be applied, towards defraying the extraordinary expences of his majery's land forces, and other fervices incarred between the 1st of February, 178;, and the 24th of December following, and not provided for by parliament, the fam of - 441,702 13 AUGUST 2, 1734. 1. That there be raised by loans or exchanger bills, to be charged upon the first aids to be granted in the next feffion of parliament, the fum of — 1,500,000 o 2. That there be raised by loans or exchequer bills, to be charged upon the first aids to be granted in the next fellion of parliament, the fum of - I,000,000 o August 7, 1734. 1. That there be issued and applied, out of the

overplus monies, and other revenue: compeling the

\$00,000 0 0

finking fund, the form of

7. For the salary proposed to be allowed to the chief justice of the Bermuda or Somers islands, from the 24th of June 1784, to the 24th of June 1785	£. 500		d. ·
	2,467,226	11	2 ½
DEFICIENCIES. JUNE 15, 1784. 1. To make good the deficiency of the grants for			tungag
the fervice of the year 1758, to replace to the finking fund the like fum paid out of the fame 2. To make good the deficiency of the grants for the fervice of the year 1778, to replace to the finking	23,556	2	7
fund the like fum paid out of the fame 3. To make good the deficiency of the grants for the fervice of the year 1779, to replace to the finking		2	94
fund the like sum paid out of the same 4. To make good the desciency of the grants for the service of the year 1780, to replace to the sinking	73,339	19	8
fund the like fum paid out of the fame 5. To make good the deficiency of the grants for the fervice of the year 1782, to replace to the finking	207,909	10	3
fund the like sum paid out of the same 6. To make good the desciency of the grants for the service of the year 1783, to replace to the sinking	435,888	19	2
fund the like fum paid out of the fame 7. To make good the deficiency of the grants for the	24,943	5	$0^{\frac{1}{2}}$
fervice of the year 1783 — — — — — — — — — — — — — — — — — — —	36,814	15	53
land tax	706,166	0	0
	1,676,708	15	0
Total of fupplies -	11,988,174	9	47/8
Ways and Means for raifing the Supplies granted to Year 1784.	his Majesty	y far	the
November 24, 1783.			
That the duties upon malt, mum, cyder, and perry, be further continued for one year DECEMBER 10, 1783.	750,000	٥	٥
That the sum of four shillings in the pound be raised, within the space of one year, upon lands, te-			
nements, hereditainents, pensions, offices, and per-		1	onal

APPENDIX to the CHRONICLE. [303 sonal estates, in that part of Great Britain called England, Wales, and the town of Berwick upon Tweed, and that a proportionable cess be laid upon that part of Great Britain called Scotland 2,000,000 JULY 1, 1784. 1. That the fum of 6,000,000 l be raifed by annuities, and the further fum of 360,000l. by a lottery, in manner following:-That every contributor shall, for every hundred pounds contributed, be entitled to the principal fum of 1001. in annuities, after the rate of 31. per cent. to 501, after the rate of 41, per cent, and to an annuity of five shillings and fix-pence for the term of feventy-five years and fix months. That every contributor shall, for every 1000 l. be entitled to fix tickets in a lottery, to confilt of 36,000 tickets, upon the payment of the sum of 101. per ticket. The faid 360,000 l. to be distributed into prizes for the lottery. That the annuities, after the rate of 31. per cent. be made one joint stock with the 31, per cent annuities confolidated; the annuities, after the rate of 41. per cent. one joint flock with the 41. per cent annuities confolidated; and the annuities of five shillings and fix-pence, one joint stock with annuities granted for the feveral terms of 99, 98, 80, 78, and 77 years, - 6,350,000 confolidated 2. That out of the favings of the feveral army fervices, be applied, towards defraying the extraordinary expences of his majefly's land forces, and other fervices incurred between the 1st of February, 1783, and the 24th of December following, and not provided for by parliament, the fum of 441,702 13 August 2, 1784. 1. That there be raifed by loans or exchequer bills, to be charged upon the first aids to be granted in the next fession of parliament, the sum of - I,500,000 O That there be raifed by loans or exchequer bills, to be charged upon the first aids to be granted in the next fession of parliament, the sum of -- I,000,000 o o August 7, 1784. 1. That there be iffued and applied, out of the overplus monies, and other revenues composing the finking fund, the foin of \$00,000 0 0

2. That there be applied, remaining in the receipt of the exchequer, for the disposition of parliament, the sum of	£. 105,818	s. 5	d. 114
	2,957,520 11,988,174	19 9	8 ½ 4 %
Excefs of ways and means	969,346	10	37
New Taxes for the Year 1784. Candles, one halfpenny per pound Bricks, two shillings and six-pence per thousand;	100,000	0	0
and tiles, from three to thirty shillings per thousand Hats, from three-pence to two shillings, and li-	50,000	0	0
cences for vending the fame Pleafure horses, ten shillings per head; running	150,000	0	¢.
horses, two guincas per head British lineus and cottons, from three farthings to one shilling per yard, and licences for bleaching and	100,000	0	0
dying the same Ribbands, from one penny for every twelve yards, to one penny per yard; and gauzes, from two-pence	120,000	٥	С
to four-pence per yard Licences for retailing beer, ale, and other excifeable liquors, and to the makers and dealers in certain excifeable commodities, from ten shillings to sifty	120,000	0	0
Qualifications of shooters, two pounds two shillings per head; and deputations from lords of manors ten	110,000	0	0
fhillings per head - Paper, from one penny to ten shillings per ream,	10,000	0	0
pasteboards, millboards, and scaleboards -	18,000	0	0
Hackney coaches, five shillings per week Silver plate, fix-pence per ounce; and gold plate	12,000	0	0
eight shillings per ounce — — —	25,000	0	0
Lead exported, one guinea per ton	- 15,000		0
Postage of letters, one penny and two-pence -	100,000	0	0
Regulations of franking Raw and thrown filk imported, three shillings, and	20,000	0	0
two shillings per pound			
Interest of the loan of 6,000,000	930,000		
Excess of taxes	650,000	0	•
0	S	ΓА	TE

STATE PAPERS.

1784.

His Majesty's most gracious Speech to both Houses of Parliament, on the opening of the Sessions, New. 11, 1783.

"My Lords and Gentlemen,
"I HAVE the satisfaction to inform you, that Definitive
Treaties of Peace have been concluded with the courts of France
and Spain, and with the United
States of America. Preliminary
Articles have also been ratified with
the States General of the United
Provinces. I have ordered these feveral treaties to be laid before you;
and I am happy to add, that I have
no cause to doubt but that all those
powers agree with me in my sincere
inclination to keep the calamities of
war at a great distance.

"The objects which are to be brought under your deliberation will sufficiently explain my reasons for calling you together after so short a recess. Enquiries of the utmost importance have been long and diligently pursued, and the fruit of them will be expected. The situation of the East India Company will require the utmost exertions of your wisdom to maintain and improve the valuable advantages derived from

Vol. XXVII.

our Indian possessions, and to promote and secure the happiness of the native inhabitants of those provinces.

"The feason of peace will call upon you for an attention to every thing which can recruit the strength of the nation, after so long and so expensive a war.

"The fecurity and increase of the revenue in the manner least burthensome to my subjects, will be amongst your first objects. In many essential parts it has suffered : dangerous frauds have prevailed, and alarming outrages have been com-mitted. Exertions have not been wanting to repress this daring spirit, nor pains to enquire into its true causes. In any instances in which the powers of government may not be equal to its utmost care and vigilance, I have no doubt that the wisdom of my parliament will provide fuch remedies as may be found wanting for the accomplishment of purposes, in which the material interests of this nation are so deeply concerned.

"Gentlemen of the House of Commons,

"I have ordered the estimates of the expences for the year to be laid [X] before

before you. From these you will perceive the reduction which I have made in all the establishments, which appear to me to be brought as low as prudence will admit; and you will participate with me in the fatisfaction which I feel in this step towards the relief of my subjects. At the end of a war some part of its weight must inevitably be borne for a time. I feel for the burthens of my people: but I rely on that fortitude which has hitherto supported this nation under many difficulties, for their bearing those which the present exigencies require, and which are so necessary for the full support of the national credit.

"My Lords and Gentlemen,

"In many refpects our fituation is new. Your counfels will provide what is called for by that fituation; and your wisdom will give permanence to whatever has been found beneficial by the experience of ages. In your deliberations you will preferve that temper and moderation which the importance of their objects demand, and will, I have no doubt, produce; and I am fure that you are unanimous in your defire to direct all those deliberations to the honour of my crown, the fafety of my dominions, and the prosperity of my people.

parliament assembled, beg leave to return your Majesty our most humble thanks for your most gracious' fpeech from the throne.

" With the most respectful affection to your royal person and family, we beg leave to offer our fincere congratulations on the birth of another princefs, and the happy recovery of the Queen. Truly fenfible of the bleffings we enjoy under your Majesty's most auspicious government, we rejoice at every event that can add to your Majesty's domestic happiness.

"We congratulate your Majelly on the fuccess of your endeavours to reftore the public tranquillity. We return your Majesty our most humble thanks for having ordered the Definitive Treaty with the courts of France and Spain, and the United States of America, and the Preliminary Articles ratified with the States General of the United Provinces, to be laid before us; and we affure your Majesty that we learn with the greatest satisfaction, that all those powers agree with your Majesty in your fincere inclination, to keep the calamities of war at a great

"We humbly and thankfully acknowledge your Majesty's royal regard to the general welfare of all your Majesty's dominions, in having called your parliament together at this early feafon; and we beg leave to affure your Majesty, that the most diligent attention shall be given by us to those objects which wait our deliberation. - The fituation of the East India Company will require our immediate confideration; and we beg your Majesty to be assured, that we will use our utmost endeavours to maintain and improve the valuable advantages derived from

the lords spiritual and temporal, in

The humble Address of the Right Honourable the Lords Spiritual and Temporal in Parliament affembled, Nov. 12, 1783.

[&]quot; Most gracious Sovereign, WE, your Majesty's most du-tiful and loyal subjects,

our Indian possessions, and to secure the happiness of the native inhabi-

tants of those provinces.

"Animated by your Majesty's example, and by the love of our country, we shall take the earliest advantage of the season of peace to direct our counsels to every thing that can recruit the strength of the nation, after so long and so expenfive a war; and while we express the grateful sense we entertain of your Majesty's paternal care in recommending the fecurity and increase of the revenue in a manner the least burthensome to your people, we shall be happy to co-operate in whatever may be found expedient for those salutary purposes, or may tend to counteract those frauds, and to repress that spirit of outrage which has been fo alarmingly prevalent.

"We humbly intreat your Majesty to be persuaded that our utmost affiduity shall be employed in providing what is called for by the prefent fituation of this country, and that in our labours for that purpose we shall not only use the utmost caution in regard to whatever the experience of past times has shewn to be beneficial, but shall endeavour, to the extent of our abilities, to make

all fuch benefits permanent.

" It will be our duty to preserve that temper and moderation in our deliberations which your Majesty has been pleased to recommend, and which the importance of their objects will demand; and we shall be anxious not to neglect any opportunity of meriting the good opinion your Majesty has graciously expressed of our unanimous desire to fecure and promote the honour of your Majesty's crown, the safety of your dominions, and the prosperity of your people."

After which his Majesty was pleased to fuy,

" My Lords,

"I thank you for this dutiful and loyal address. I receive with pleafure your congratulations on the birth of a princess, and the recovery of the Queen, as renewed proofs of your affection to my person and family. The affurances you give me of your attention to the objects recommended for the welfare of my fubjects, are highly acceptable; and I regard the unanimity with which they are offered as an earnest of the fuccess which, I trust, will attend your endeavours to establish the honour of my crown, and the prosperity of my people.".

The humble Address of the House of Commons to the King, Nov. 13, 1783.

"Most gracious Sovereign,

cc WE, your Majesty's most dutiful and loyal subjects, the commons of Great Britain in parliament assembled, beg leave to return your Majesty our humble thanks, for your Majesty's most gracious speech from the throne.

" Affectionately and dutifully interested in whatever concerns your Majesty's domestic happiness, we beg leave to offer our most sincere congratulations on the birth of another princess, and to express our unfeigned joy at the happy recovery

of the Queen.

"We are gratefully sensible of the paternal regard for the welfare of your people, which has induced your Majesty to conclude the Definitive Treaties of Peace with France and Spain, and the United States of America,

[A] 2

America, and to ratify Preliminary Articles with the States General of the United Provinces; and we beg your Majesty to accept our most humble thanks for having ordered those several treaties to be laid before us. We have great satisfaction in learning that your Majesty has no cause to doubt but that all those powers agree in sincere inclination with your Majesty to keep the calamities of war at a great dislance.

"We entertain a just sense of the importance of the objects which demand our attention; and we acknowledge, with thanks, the anxious folicitude for the public good, which has induced your Majesty to give us, thus early, an opportunity of taking them into confideration. Your faithful commons are fensible that the fruits of those enquiries which they have fo long purfued are now justly expected, and that the fituation of the East India Company claims our utmost exertions to provide, in the most effectual manner, for the maintenance and improvement of the valuable advantages derived from our Indian possessions, and to promote and fecure the happiness of the native inhabitants in those provinces.

"The feason of peace will call for our attention to every thing which can recruit the strength of the nation, after so long and so expenfive a war.

"We acknowledge your Majesty's paternal goodness in recommending such means of increasing and securing the public revenue, as may be least burthensome to your subjects. The frauds which have prevailed in many of its most effential parts, as well as the outrages which have been committed, are truly alarming; and we have the

fullest considence that no exertions have been wanting to repress this daring spirit, nor pains to inquire into its true causes. In those instances in which the powers of government may not be found equal to its utmost care and vigilance, we shall use our utmost endeavours to provide such remedies as may apply to this evil, and such means as may be found wanting to the accomplishment of purposes in which our material interests are so deeply concerned.

"We beg leave to affure your Majesty, that your faithful commons will chearfully grant your Majesty fuch supplies as may be found necesfary for the fervice of the year; acknowledging, with the utmost gratitude, your Majesty's immediate attention to the relief of your fubjects, in the reduction of all the establishments to as low a state as your Majesty, in your royal wisdom, thought prudence would admit. We take a fincere part in the satisfaction which your Majesty feels in this step towards the relief of your subjects; and we have no doubt, that your people will justify your Majesty's gracious reliance on the fortitude of this nation, by willingly bearing those burthens which are the inevitable consequences of the war, which the prefent exigencies require, and which are so necessary for the full support of the national credit.

"We feel that our fituation is, in many respects, new; and we beg your Majesty to be assured, that we shall use our utmost diligence to provide what is called for by that situation; at the same time, to the extent of our power, giving permanence to whatever has been found benesicial by the experience of ages.

The

The objects of our deliberations fully demand that temper and moderation which your Majesty so graciousie recommends; and we intreat your Majesty, to accept our most humble thanks for the confidence your Majesty has been pleased to express in our unanimous desire to direct all those deliberations to the honour of your Majesty's crown, the safety of your dominions, and the prosperity of your people: and we affure your Majesty, that we will use our best and utmost endeavours to demonstrate by our conduct, that a confidence fo honourable to us has been well founded.

Friday, Nov. 14. The Speaker reported to the House his Majesty's Answer to their Address.

"Gentlemen,

"I thank you for this very dutiful and affectionate address, and for the fresh mark you give of your attachment to me and my family in the congratulation on the happy recovery of the Queen, and the birth of another princess.

"I receive with the utmost satisfaction your assurances of promoting such measures as may tend to the support of the national credit, and to the welfare of my people. And I consider the unanimity with which they are offered as a happy earnest of the success of your endeavours."

Address of the House of Lords to his Majesty, Feb. 6, 1784.

"Most gracious Sovereign,
WE, your Majesty's most dutiful and loyal subjects, the
lords spiritual and temporal, in par-

liament affembled, acknowledge with great fatisfaction the wisdom of our happy constitution, which places in your Majesty's hand the undoubted authority of appointing to all the great offices of executive government. We have the firmest reliance on your Majesty's known wisdom and paternal goodness, that you will always be anxious to call into and continue in your service men the most deserving of the confidence of your parliament, and the public in general.

"In this confidence we beg leave to approach your Majefly with our most earnest assurances, that we will, on all occasions, support your Majefly in the just exercise of those prerogatives which the wisdom of the law has entrusted to your Majefly, for the preservation of our lives and properties, and upon the due and uninterrupted exercise of which must depend the blessings which your people derive from the best of all forms of government."

His Majesty's Answer to the above Address.

" My Lords,

"I thank you for this dutiful and loyal address; and I desire you will rest assured that I have no object in the choice of ministers, but to call into my service men the most deserving of the considence of my parliament, and of the public in general.

"I cannot too often repeat my assurances, that my constant study, in the exercise of every prerogative entrusted to me by the constitution, is to employ it for the welfare of my people."

Address of the House of Commons to the King, on the 20th Feb. 1784.

"To the King's Most Excellent Majesty,

66 W E, your Majesty's most faithful commons, impressed with the most dutiful sense of your Majesty's paternal regard for the welfare of your people, approach your throne, to express our reliance on your Majesty's paternal wildom, that your Majesty will take fuch measures, by removing any obstacle to forming such an administration as the house has declared to be requisite in the pretent critical and arduous fituation of affairs, as may tend to give effect to the willies of your faithful commons, which have already been most humbly reprefented to your Majetty."

His Majesty's Answer to the above Address, Feb. 27, 1784.

" Gentlemen,

"I am deeply fensible how highly it concerns the honour of my crown, and the welfare of my people, which is the object always nearest my heart, that the public affairs should be conducted by a firm, efficient, extended, united administration, entitled to the confidence of the people, and fuch as may have a tendency to put an end to the unfortunate divisions and distractions of the country. Very recent endeavours have been employed, on my part, to unite in the public fervice, on a fair and equal footing, those whose joint etforts appear to me most capable of producing that happy effect: those endeavours have not had the effect I wished, I shall be always defirous of taking every Pep most conducive to fuch an object, but I cannot fee

that it would in any degree be advanced by the difmission of those at present in my service.

"I observe, at the same time, that there is no charge or complaint fuggested against my present miniflers, nor is any one or more of them specifically objected to; and numbers of my subjects have expressed to me in the warmest manner, their fatisfaction of the late changes I have made in my councils. Under these circumstances, I trust my faithful commons will not with that the effential offices of executive government shall be vacated, until I fee a prospect that fuch a plan of union, as I have called for, and they pointed out, may be carried into effect."

The fecond Address presented to his Majesty by the House of Commons, on March the 4th, 1784, as moved in he House of Commons, March 1st.

CG THAT an humble address be presented to his Majesty, most humbly to represent to his Majesty the fatisfaction his faithful co.nmons derive from the late most gracious assurances we have received, that his Majesty concurs with us in opinion, that it concerns the honour of his crown, and the welfare of his people, that the public affairs should be conducted by a firm, efficient, extended, united ad. ministration, entitled to the confidence of his people, and fuch as may have a tendency to put an end to the unhappy divisions and distractions of this country.

"To acknowledge his Majesty's paternal goodness in his late most gracious endeavours to give effect

to the object of our late dutiful representation to his Majesty.

"To lament that the failure of this his Majesty's most gracious endeavours should be considered as a sinal bar to the accomplishing so falutary and deirable a purpose; and to express our concern and disappointment that his Majesty has not been advised to take any farther step towards uniting in the public service those whose joint efforts have recently appeared to his Majesty most capable of producing so happy an effect.

That this house with all humility claims it as its right, and on every proper occasion feels it to be their bounden duty, to advise his Majesty touching the exercise of any branch of his royal prerogative.

"That we submit it to his Majesty's royal consideration, that the continuance of an administration which does not possess the considence of the representatives of the people must be injurious to the public service.

" That this house can have no interest distinct and separate from that of their conflicuents, and that they therefore feel themselves called upon to repeat those loyal and dutiful affurances they have already expressed of their reliance on his Majetty's paternal regard for the welfare of his people, that his Majesty would graciously enable them to execute those important trusts which the constitution has vested in them, with honour to themselves, and advantage to the public, by the confirmation of a new administration, appointed under circumstances which may tend to conciliate the minds of his faithful commons, and give energy and stability to his Majesty's councils.

" That as his Majesty's faithful commons, upon the maturest deliberations, cannot but consider the continuance of the prefent ministers as an unwarrantable obstacle to his Majesty's most gracious purpose, to comply with their wishes in the formation of fuch an administration as his Majesty, in concurrence with the unanimous resolution of this house, feems to think requifite, in the prefent exigencies of the country, they feel themselves bound to remain firm in the wish expressed to his Majesty in their late humble addreis; and do therefore find themfelves obliged again to befeech his Majesty, that he would be graciously pleased to lay the foundation of a strong and stable government, by the previous removal of his prefent ministers."

His Majesty's Answer to the foregoing Address, March 4, 1784.

" Gentlemen,

"I have already expressed to you how sensible I am of the advantages to be derived from such an administration as was pointed out in your unanimous resolution; and I assured you that I was desirous of taking every step most conducive to such an object—I remain in the same fentiments—but I continue equally convinced, that it is an object not likely to be attained by the dismission of my present ministers.

"I must repeat, that no charge or complaint, nor any specific objection, is yet made against any of them. If there were any such ground for their removal at present, it ought to be equally a reason for not admitting them as a part of that extended and united admi-

[X] 4 niftration,

nistration, which you state to be re-

quisite.

"I did not consider the failure of my recent endeavours as a final bar to the accomplishment of the purpose which I had in view, if it could have been attained on those principles of fairness and equality, without which it can neither be honourable to those who are concerned, nor lay the foundation of such a strong and slable government as may be of lasting advantage to the country. But I know of no surther steps which I can take, that can be effectual to remove the difficulties which obstruct that desirable end.

"I have never called in question the right of my faithful commons to offer me their advice on every proper occasion, touching the exercise of any branch of my prerogative; I shall be ready at all times to receive it, and give it the most attentive consideration: and they will ever find me disposed to shew my regard to the true principles of the constitution, and to take such measures as may best conduce to the satisfaction and prosperity of my people."

Refolutions woted by the House of Commons to be laid before his Majesty by such of the Members of that House as were Privy Counsellors.

HAT an humble representation be presented to his Majesty, most humbly to testify the surprise and affliction of this house, on receiving the answer which his Majesty's ministers have advised, to the dutiful and seasonable address of this house, concerning one of the most important acts of his Majesty's government.

"To express our concern, that when his Majesty's paternal goodness has graciously inclined his Majesty to be sensible of the advantage to be derived from such an administration as was pointed out in our resolution, his Majesty should still be induced to prefer the opinions of individuals to the repeated advice of the representatives of his people in parliament assembled, with respect to the means of obtaining so desirable an end.

"To represent to his Majesty, that a preference of this nature is as injurious to the true interests of the crown, as it is wholly repugnant to the spirit of our free constitution. That fyslems founded on such a preference are not in truth entirely new in this country; that they have been the characteristic features of those unfortunate reigns, the maxims of which are now justly and universally exploded; while his Majesty and his Royal Progenitors have been fixed in the hearts of their people, and have commanded the respect and admiration of all the nations of the earth, by a constant and uniform attention to the advice of their commons, however adverse fuch advice may have been to the opinions of the executive servants of the crown.

"To affure his Majesty, that we neither have disputed, nor mean in any instance to dispute, much less to deny, his Majesty's undoubted prerogative of appointing to the executive offices of state such perfons as to his Majesty's wisdom shall seem meet. But at the same time that we must with all humility again submit to his Majesty's royal wisdom, that no administration, however legally appointed, can serve his Majesty and the public with

effect.

effect, which does not enjoy the con-

fidence of this house.

" That in his Majesty's present administration we cannot confide; the circumstances under which it was conflituted, and the grounds upon which it continues, have created fuch suspicions in the breasts of his faithful commons, that principles are adopted and views entertained unfriendly to the privileges of this house, and to the freedom of our excellent constitution. That we have made no charge against any of them, because it is their removal and not their punishment which we have defired: and that we humbly conceive we are warranted, by the ancient usage of this house, to defire fuch removal, without making any charge whatever; that confidence may be very prudently withheld when no criminal process can be properly instituted; that altho' we have made no criminal charge against any individual of his Majesty's ministers, yet with all humility we do conceive, that we have stated to his Majesty very distinct objections and very forcible reasons against their continuance. with regard to the propriety of admitting either the present ministers, or any other person, as a part of that extended and united administration, which his Majesty, in concurrence with the fentiments of this house, considers as requisite, it is a point upon which we are too well acquainted with the bounds of our duty to presume to offer any advice to his Majesty, well knowing it to be the undoubted prerogative of his Majesty to appoint his ministers, without any previous advice from either house of parliament, and our duty humbly to offer to his Majesty our advice, when fuch appointments

shall appear to us to be prejudicial

to the public service.

" To acknowledge with gratitude his Majesty's goodness, is not confidering the failure of his recent endeavours as a final bar to the accomplishment of the gracious purpose which his Majesty has in view; and to express the great concern and mortification with which we find ourselves obliged to declare, that the confolation which we should naturally have derived from his Majesty's most gracious disposition is confiderably abated, by understanding that his Majesty's advisers have not thought fit to suggest to his Majesty any farther steps to remove the difficulties which obstruct fo defirable an end.

"To recall to his Majesty's recollection, that his faithful commons have already submitted to his
Majesty, most humbly but most
distinctly, their opinion upon this
subject—That they can have no interests but those of his Majesty and
of their constituents;—whereas it is
needless to suggest to his Majesty's
wisdom and discernment, that individual advisers may be actuated by
very different motives.

To express our most unseigned gratitude to his Majesty for his Majesty's royal affurances, that he does not call in question the right of this house to offer their advice to his Majesty on every proper occasion, touching the exercise of any branch of his royal prerogative, and of his Majesty's readiness at all times to receive such advice, and to give it the most attentive consideration.

"To declare that we recognize in these gracious expressions, those excellent and constitutional sentiments, which we have ever been accustomed to hear from the throne

ince

fince the glorious zera of the revolution, and which have peculiarly characterised his Majesty, and the princes of his illustrious house; but to lament that these most gracious expressions, while they inspire us with additional affection and gratitude towards his Majetty's royal person, do not a little contribute to increase our suspicions of those men, who have advised his Majesty, in direct contradiction to these asfurances, to neglect the advice of his commons, and to retain in his fervice an administration, whose continuance in office we have fo repeatedly and fo diffinctly condemned.

"To represent to his Majesty, that it has anciently been the practice of this house to withhold supplies, until the grievances were redreffed; and that if we were to follow this course in the present conjuncture, we should be warranted in our proceeding, as well by the most approved precedents, as by the fpirit of the conflictation itself. if, in confideration of the very peculiar exigencies of the times, we should be induced to wave for the present the exercise in this instance of our undoubted, legal, and constitutional mode of obtaining redress, that we humbly implore his Majesty not to impute our forbearance to any want of fincerity in our complaints, or distrust in the justice of our cause.

"That we know and are fure, that the prosperity of his Majesty's dominions in former times has been, under Divine Providence, owing to the harmony which has for near a century prevailed uninterruptedly between the crown and this house.

" That we are convinced, that

there is no way to extricate this country from its present difficulties, but by pursuing the same system to which we have been indebted at various periods of our history for our fuccesses abroad, and which is at all times so necessary for our tranquility at home.

That we feel the continuance of the present administration to be an innovation upon that happy system—that we cannot but expect, from their existence under the displeasure of the house, every missortune naturally incident to a weak and displeasure.

tracted government.

"That if we had concealed from his Majesty our honest sentiments upon this important criss, we should have been in some degree responsible for the mischiefs which are but too

certain to enfue.

" That we have done our duty to his Majesty and our constituents, in pointing out the evil, and in humbly imploring redrefs; that the blame and responsibility must now lie wholly upon those who have prefumed to advise his Majesty to act in contradiction to the uniform maxims which have hitherto governed the conduct of his Majerty, as well as every other prince of his illustricus house; upon those who have difregarded the opinions and negleSted the admonitions of the representatives of his people, and who have thereby attempted to fet up a new fystem of executive administration, which, wanting the confidence of this house, and acting in defiance to our refolutions, mut prove at once inadequate, by its inefficiency, to the necessary objects of government, and dangerous, by its example, to the liberties of the people.

His Majesty's Speech from the Throne, on proroguing the late Parliament, previous to his distributing it.

"My lords and gentlemen,
"A a full confideration of the prefent fituation of affairs, and of the extraordinary circumstances which have produced it, I am induced to put an end to this session of parliament: I feel it a duty which I owe to the constitution and to the country, in such a fituation, to recur as speedily as possible to the sense of my people, by calling a new parliament.

trust that this means will tend to obviate the mischies arising from the unhappy division and distractions which have lately subsisted; and that the various important objects which will require consideration may be afterwards proceeded upon with less interruption, and with

happier effect.

"I can have no other object, but to preferve the true principles of our free and happy condition, and to employ the powers entrusted to me by law, for the only end for which they were given, to the good of my people."

Then the earl of Mansfield, lord chief justice of the court of King's Bench, speaker of the house of lords, by his Majesty's command, said,

"My lords and gentlemen,
"It is his Majesty's royal will
and pleasure, that this parliament
be prorogued to Tuesday, the
fixth day of April next, to be then
here holden; and this parliament is accordingly prerogued to
"Tuesday, the fixth day of April
next,"

His Majest;'s Speech to both Houses, on the Meeting of the New Parliament, May 17, 1784.

" My lords and gentlemen, I Have the greatest satisfaction in meeting you in parliament at this time, after recurring, in fo important a moment, to the sense of my people. I have a just and confident reliance, that you are animated with the same sentiments of loyalty, and the same attachment to our excellent conflitution, which I have had the happiness to see so fully manifested in every part of the king-The happy effects of fuch a disposition will, I doubt not, appear in the temper and wifdom of your deliberations, and in the dispatch of the important objects of public bufiness which demand your attention. It will afford me peculiar pleafure to find that the exercise of the power entrusted to me by the constitution has been productive of confequences fo beneficial to my subjects, whose interest and welfare are always nearest my heart."

"Gentlemen of the House of Commons.

"I have ordered the estimates for the current year to be laid before you; and I trust to your zeal and affection to make such provisions for their further supply, and for the application of the sums granted in the last parliament, as may appear to be necessary.

"I fincerely lament every addition to the burthens of my people; but they will, I am perfuaded, feel the necessity, after a long and expensive war, of effectually providing for the maintenance of our national faith and our public credit,

fo essential to the power and prosperity of the state."

" My lords and gentlemen, "The alarming progress of frauds in the revenue, accompanied in fo many inflances with violence, will not fail on every account to excite your attention. I must, at the same time, recommend to your most ferious confideration, to frame fuch commercial regulations as may appear immediately necessary in the present moment. The affairs of the East India Company form an object of deliberation deeply connected with the general interests of the While you feel a just country. anxiety to provide for the good government of our possessions in that part of the world, you will, I trust, never lose fight of the effect which any measure to be adopted for that purpose may have on our own constitution, and our dearest interests at home. You will find me always defirous to concur with you in fuch measures as may be of lasting benefit to my people: I have no wish but to confult their prosperity, by a constant attention to every object of national concern, by an uniform adherence to the true principles of our free constitution, and by supporting and maintaining, in their just balance, the rights and privileges of every branch of the legifspiritual and temporal, in parliament affembled, beg leave to return your Majesty our humble thanks for your most gracious speech from the throne.

"Deeply fensible of the blessings we enjoy under your Majesty's government, we defire to express our satisfaction and gratitude, that in the exercise of the powers vested in you by the constitution, your Majesty has been graciously pleased to recur to the sense of your people at a conjuncture when the situation of public affairs called loudly for that exertion.

"Animated with the truest sentiments of loyalty to your Majesty's person and government, of attachment to our excellent constitution, and of regard for the public welfare, your Majesty may safely rely, that we will enter upon the important objects of public business, which call for our attention, with temper and assiduity, and that we will prosecute them with all the dispatch of which their nature will admit.

"In pursuit of those objects which your Majesty has been pleasted to recommend to our consideration, we beg leave to assure your Majesty, that we shall apply ourselves with industry to the stopping the alarming progress of frauds in the revenue; and that we shall be ready to co-operate with the other branches of the legislature in framing such further commercial regulations as the present circumstances may require.

"Convinced, as we are, how materially the fituation of the affairs of the East India Company is connected with the general interests of the country, and that it forms a most important subject of delibera-

The bumble Address of the right honourable the Lords Spiritual and Temporal in Parliament assembled.

lature."

Die Mercurii, 19 Maii, 1784.

Most gracious Sovereign,

E, your Majesty's most dutiful and loyal subjects, the lords

tion, your Majesty may depend, that in applying our utmost attention to provide for the good government of our possessions in India, we shall well and anxiously weigh the effect which the measures we may adopt may have upon the invaluable constitution of Great Britain.

" We beg leave humbly to affure your Majesty, that we have the fullest conviction of your Majesty's paternal care and affection for your people, and that the prosperity of your subjects is the first object of your royal attention; which could not be more fully manifested than in the resolution your Majesty has taken to support and maintain, in their just balance, the rights and privileges of every branch of the legislature."

His Majesty's most gracious Answer.

" My lords, " I thank you for this very loyal " and dutiful address. I receive " with great fatisfaction every " fresh mark of your attachment

" to me, and your zeal for the " public interests, and for the pre-" fervation of our most excellent

" constitution."

A similar Address was presented by the House of Commons.

Lords Protest on the East India Regulation Bill, 9th August, 1784.

Dissentient,

CE BECAUSE we think the princi-ple of the bill false, unjust, and unconstitutional; false, inasmuch as it provides no effectual remedy for the evils it affects to cure; unjuit, as it indifcriminately compels ail perfons returning from India to furnith

the means of acculation and persecution against themselves; and unconstitutional, because it establishes a new criminal court of judicature, in which the admission of incompetent evidence is expressly directed, and the subject is unnecessarily deprived of his most inestimable birthright, a trial by jury.

PORTLAND, CARLISLE, CHOLMONDELEY. NORTHINGTON?

His Majesty's Speech at the close of the first Session of this Paclianeers, Auguil 2016, 1784.

" My lords and gentlemen, Cannot close this fession of par-liament without returning you my warmest thanks for the emisent proofs you have given of your zealous and diligent attention to the public fervice.

" The happiest effects may be expected from the provisions which you have made for the better government of India, and from the institution of a tribunal fo peculiarly adapted to the trial of offences committed in that diffant country.

" I observe with great satisfaction the laws which you have pasted for the prefervation and improvement of the revenue. No exertions fhall be wanting on my part to give them vigour and effect."

" Gentlemen of the House of Commons,

" The zeal and liberality with which you have provided for the exigencies of the public fervice, and the affiftance which you have given me to prevent a growing arrear

in the expences of my civil lift, demand my particular thanks.

" I feel in common with you for the unavoidable burdens of my

people.

The importance of effectually supporting our national credit, after a long and exhausting war, can alone reconcile me to io painful a necessity. I trust the same consideration will enable my faithful subjects to meet it, as they have uniformly done, with fortitude and patience."

" My lords and gentlemen,

"The definitive treaty which has been figned with the States General of the United Provinces, and the peace concluded in India, as well as the affurances which I receive from foreign powers, promife the continuance of general tranquillity.

"I trust, therefore, that after fo laborious a fession, it will not be found necessary to call you again together at a very early

period.

"Many important objects with respect to our trade and commerce, which could not now be provided for, will naturally require your attention after the recess; and such regulations will, I trust, be framed, after a full investigation, as shall be found best calculated to promote the wealth and prosperity of all parts of the empire."

Then the lord chancellor faid,

"My lords and gentlemen,
"It is his Majesty's royal will
and pleasure that this parliament
be prorogued to Tuesday, the
26th day of October next, to be
then here holden; and this par-

liament is accordingly prorogued to Tuesday the 26th day of October next.

Ratification of Peace by the American Congress, and their Recommendation of the Loyalists, agreeable to the Fifth Article.

By the UNITED STATES, in CON-GRESS affembled,

A PROCLAMATION.

WHEREAS definitive articles of peace and friendship between the United States of America and his Britannic Majesty were concluded and signed at Paris, on the 3d day of September, 1783, by the Plenipotentiaries of the said United States, and of his Britannic majesty, duly and respectively authorised for that purpose; which definitive articles are in the words following:

And we the United States in congress assembled, having seen and duly considered the definitive articles aforesaid, did, by a certain act under the feal of the United States. bearing date this 14th day of [anuary, 1784, approve, ratify, and confirm the same, and every part and clause thereof, engaging and promising that we would sincerely and faithfully perform and observe the same, and never suffer them to be violated by any one, or tranfgreffed in any manner, as far as should be in our power: and being fincerely disposed to carry the faid articles into execution truly, honeftly, and with good faith, according to the intent and meaning thereof, we have thought proper, by these presents, to notify the premises to

al

all good citizens of these United States, hereby requiring and enjoining all bodies of magistracy, legiflative, executive, and judiciary, all persons bearing office, civil or military, of whatever rank, degree, or powers, and all others the good citizens of these states of every vocation and condition, that reverencing those Ripulations entered into on their behalf, under the authority of the federal bond by which their existence as an independent people is bound up together, and is known and acknowledged by the nations of the world, and with that good faith which is every man's furest guide within their feveral offices, jurifdictions, and vocations, they carry into effect the faid definitive articles, and every clause and sentiment thereof, fincerely, Ariclly, and completely.

Given under the feal of the United States. Witness his Excellency THOMAS MiF-FLIN, our Prefident, at Annapolis, this 14th day of January, in the year of our lord one thousand seven hundred and eighty-four, and of the fovereignty and independence of the United States of America the eighth.

CHARLES THOMSON, Sec. And in compliance with the 5th article of the treaty alluded to in the foregoing proclamation, they refolve unanimously, nine states prefent :-- "That it be, and it is hereby earnestly recommended to the legislatures of the respective states, to provide for the restitution of all estates, rights, and properties, which have been confifcated, belonging to real British subjects, and also of the estates, rights, and properties of persons relident in dillricts which

were in possession of his Britannic majesty's arms, at any time between the 30th day of November 1782. and the 14th day of January 1784, and who have not borne arms against the said United States; and that persons of any other description fhall have free liberty to go to any part or parts of any of the thirteen United States, and therein to remain twelve months unmolested, in their endeavours to obtain the restitution of such of their estates, rights, and properties, as may have been confifcated. - And it is also hereby earnestly recommended to the feveral states, to re-confider and revise all their acts or laws regarding the premifes, fo as to render the faid laws or acts perfectly confiftent, not only with justice and equiry, but with that spirit of conciliation which on the return of the bleffings of peace should universally prevail. And it is hereby also carneftly recommended to the feveral states, that the estates, rights, and properties of fuch laft-mentioned perions should be restored to them, they refunding to any person who may be now in possession, the bona fide price (where any has been given) which fuch perfons may have paid on purchasing any of the said lands, rights, or properties, fince the faid confication.

Letter from the King of Pruffia to the States General, in facour of the Prince of Orange.

WE FREDERICK, &c. &c.

High and Mighty Lords, TOUR High Mightinesses will be pleased to recollect that we have caused a memorial to be laid before

before the States General on the 21st of January 1783, by our envoy extraordinary, the fieur de Thulemeir, requesting you would take fuch measures as might effectually put an end to the odious persecutions carried on against the Prince Stadtholder, and maintain him in the full enjoyment of those prerogatives which are the rightful attributes of his person and family. The very same requisition had been previously made to the states of Holland and West Friezeland, by a letter bearing date January 15th, in the same year. We had flattered ourselves that fuch friendly exhortations would be taken in good part, be productive of fome falutary effect, and contribute to the internal pacification of the United Provinces; yet, to our very great disappointment, we find that the very contrary has been the case, as appears by facts equally public and notorious, which clearly evinces that some persons, actuated by a spirit of faction, ambition, and by felfish views, still continue to persecute the prince of Orange with the greatest animosity, and to molest him unjustly both in his person, and in regard to his prerogatives and dignity.

No one is ignorant in what outrageous manner the above prince is treated in scurrilous libels daily printed and countenanced, and whose authors are not so much as censured by the magistrates. Such libels tend manifestly to exasperate the nation against the said prince, especially as any one who dares speak or write in his favour are prosecuted, ill-treated, banished, nay and punished, as if guilty of some enormous crime. It is likewise known that arbitrary attempts are made to despoil successively the stadtholder of his most im-

portant prerogatives, as it were, one by one, without any right, or even the shadow of a well-grounded motive. We freely confess that we are not acquainted with the internal constitution of the republic in all its parts. Our intention, therefore, cannot be to rate it at its proper value, much less to criticise upon it. Nevertheless, as it is evident to all, that the States General, who reprefent the republic at large, have by express and irrevocable stipulation deferred to the prince of Orange's father, for himself and heirs, both male and female, the stadtholdership, with all the rights, dignities, and prerogatives thereto belonging, fuch as were enjoyed by former stadtholders: it does not by any means admit of a doubt, but that fuch rights and prerogatives as have been enjoyed by the said prince, fome of which are now disputed, cannot be abolished or recalled in an arbitrary manner, against his confent, and without the joint concurrence of the whole body of the republic: at least, it appears evident, that no particular city or province can despoil him of such rights and prerogatives, he never having made a bad use of them, as his own well known character, and even the public voice, assures us he has not. Nay, were any doubts to arise in regard to the extent of fuch rights, natural equity feems even in fuch cases to require, that those prerogatives hitherto enjoyed by the prince be not taken away or suspended, as has been the case of late; but, on the contrary, that he be supported therein, until the matter should be finally determined, after the ferious deliberation and judgment of the general assembly of the states, between the republic and the prince, either Either by way of compromise, or a formal and constitutional decision.

"We cannot believe that the intention of your High Mightinesses, or indeed of any well-meaning member of the state, is to abolish the high office of stadtholder, or to circumscribe it within such narrow limits, or to substitute a mere shadow to the reality. It is rather to be hoped that every fenfible citizen of the republic thall gratefully remember, that it is, especially, by the unshaken-bravery, the consummate prudence, and even the blood, of the illustrious princes of Orange and Nassau, that during the course of two centuries the freedom of the republic, secured by them, has been supported, and the United Provinces often rescued from the most imminent dangers: fuch well-wishers to their country must also confess, that during the temporary suspension of the stadtholdership, the state has proved less prosperous, that it has been so torn and distracted by internal faction, that it was nearly brought to final ruin, in fo much, that in order to fave it from deffruction, it was found necessary to restore the office of stadtholder.

" We know full well, that owing to a dread left the liberty of the republic should be endangered, the dignity of stadtholder has, at times, been entirely laid aside; but without investigating whether such apprehensions were grounded or not; certain it is, that they cannot exist at prefent; fince the wife and fafe policy that actuates the reigning potentates of Europe, those respective powers are watchful for the prefervation of each other, and that none of them can tamely fuffer, much less contribute to the subversion of the other. You would see us ea-

Vol. XXVII.

gerly take the part of the republic, and be the first to act in its behalf, were any fuch defign broached against the states. But we can safely take upon us to affure, that neither the prefent stadtholder, nor any his most immediate successors, will ever contrive or undertake any thing against the freedom or welfare of the republic, as it is inseparable from their own prosperity; we, on the contrary, could pledge ourselves, that they will ever discharge the high and important office of fladtholder, and exercise its prerogatives conformably to the intentions and meaning of your High Mightinesses, from which they never will depart; and for this we do most solemnly fland pledged to the States General. We can do it the more securely, that we are fully acquainted with the noble and generous principles of the prince of Orange and his confort, as well as those their family must imbibe from them; and that on all occasions we advise them to place their happiness solely in the union and prosperity of the republic; but above all, in a perfect good understanding between them and your High Mightinesses. The connections between our respective states require the very fame from us; and as we are in hopes that your High Mightinesses will fully rely on our long experience, we, of course, flatter ourselves you will consider these our representations merely as the emanations of that friendship, which, as their good neighbours, actuates us in favour of the republic; and also of that concern which we must naturally feel for an illustrious house, to which we are so nearly allied; and by no means suppose that we only prefume to meddle ourselves in the private affairs of the flates, or en-[Y]

croach upon their freedom, grounded on the firmest basis, and so glo-

rioully acquired.

"What we have hitherto adduced, is fo felf-evident, that it cannot admit of the least doubt, and therefore we do earnestly entreat your High Mightinesses seriously to interpose your authority in the present troubles of the republic, and to take fuch measures as may tend in the first place to prohibit and repress the publication of those violent and dangerous libels, either against the stadtholder, or even on either fide, and punish those who may have wrote or promoted fuch libels, as tending only to inflame the minds of the nation. On our part we shall take the most effectual steps in the neighbouring dominions, that by proper exertions, and legal prohibitions, a flop may be put to the profecutions and indecent personalities levelled against the prince and his friends. In order, if possible, to stay in time the alarming progress of the spirit of innovation, and the dangerous train of civil diffensions which generally follows the former; to reflore a proper confidence and harmony between the prince and his oppofers; to maintain him in the quiet and undisturbed possession of the rights and prerogatives which he has hitherto enjoyed, not permitting his being deprived of any of them in an arbitrary manner, but rather restoring him to the enjoyment of

fuch as may have been unjustly taken from him; and providing, that henceforth the state affairs be treated of, and settled with him in a satisfactory manner, as it is stipulated by the ancient constitution of the United Provinces. By these means the latter will soon be restored to their wonted peace and tranquillity, and your High Mightinesses will be entitled to the approbation of every well-meaning citizen, and even of

all Europe.

" We cannot, confidering the fituation of our dominions, and of our ancient connections with the republic, forbear feeling the deepest concern for the fate of the illustrious house of Orange, and the continuance of the stadtholdership, which we never can tamely fuffer to un-We truft, dergo any alteration. therefore, that your High Mightinesses will take in good part the contents of this letter; and will confider them as the advice of a true and fincere friend to the republic; and that your High Mightinesses will not refuse to give it some attention, as well as to what may be laid hereafter before them by our minister at the Hague, the sieur de Thulemeir, whenever he has any thing in command from us.

"It is in full confidence thereof

that we remain

The good friend and neighbour of your High Mightinesses. (Signed) FREDERIC."

APPENDIX to the CHRONICLE.

For 1785.

An Account of Mr. Blanchard's Flight across the English Channel, with Dr. Jefferies; together with two letters from the Jame gentlemen after their arrival at Calais.

N Friday, January 7, the wind being N. N. W. very moderate, and the sky clear, Mr. Blanchard, accompanied by Dr. Jefferies, took his departure for the continent in his balloon, from the castle at Dover. Three guns were fired from the castle at nine in the morning, and the flag was hoisted upon the firing of the first gun, as a signal that the aeronauts were preparing to fill the balloon. About ten minutes before its ascension, a sourth gun was fired, as a fignal that the aerial vessel and voyagers were about to depart. The balloon was completely filled by one o'clock; the veffel, which ascended with it in the five former voyages, was affixed: the courageous and intrepid voyagers took their feats; the oars and fly, used in the last voyages, were placed in the boat; nine bags of ballast, the French edition of Mr. Blanchard's voyage with Mr. Sheldon; a large inflated bladder, con-

taining a number of letters from people of the first distinction in this country, to several of the French nobility, a compass and some philosophical instruments, a small bottle of brandy, two beautiful filk enfigns, English and French, a few biscuits, and two cork jackets, made the whole of their cargo. Mr. Blanchard had adapted an apparatus to sustain himself and friend, without the boat, which weighed fixty-four pounds, if they should have occasion for an addition of levity upon the voyage. The balloon was filled in about two hours and a half, and the process conducted by Mr. Blanchard, and Mr. Decker, of Berwick-threet, Soho .-They ascended at 13 minutes past one, close to the large gun, well known by the name of Queen Anne's pecket pistol. Mr. Blanchard kept the balloon in exact equilibrium for a confiderable time. The greatest filence reigned among the numerous concourse of spectators, until Mr. Blanchard had got fo far from the cliff as to be over the sea. He stood erect in the car, and saluted the spectators most gracefully, by bowing, taking off his hat, and $[\Upsilon]_2$ waving

waving his enfign. He was then cheered by the loudest acclamations.

The balloon continued its route in the horizontal direction, then appeared to rife; and at one time the balloon was fo low, as apparently to touch the fea; then rose again, and was feen much above the cliffs on the French coast, and difappeared in the horizon far beyond The balloon reached the them. continent between Calais and Boulogne; was feen by glaffes from the English shore till ten minutes past three, far over the land; and an account was brought by a king's cutter, at five o'clock, that the balloon descended at twenty-five minutes past three, at Banni. Blanchard was in the highest spirits at his departure.—It was exceeding cold.-He wore his great coat.-Dr. Jefferies was in a light failor's dress.

No certain accounts have as yet been received from France of their arrival, but there is not the least doubt entertained at Dover of the balloon having croffed the channel, as the French coast could be clearly discovered as well as the balloon. This is the fixth voyage performed by Mr. Blanchard in this balloon, and one of the most fingular and bold attempts ever made by man. Mr. Blanchard and Dr. Jefferies have the honour of being the first aerial mariners.

Mr. Blanchard has taken with him to France letters from the prince of Wales, the duchels of Devonshire, and many of the nobility, to madame de Polignac, count d'Artois, the duc de Chartres, and most of the principal personages of the

French court.

Extract of a letter from Dr. Tefferies, dated Calais, Jan. 8, 1785.

" Heaven has crowned my utmost wishes with success; I cannot describe to you the magnificence of our voyage. When about mid-channel, and at high elevation, we had fuch a prospect of the country as furpasses my descriptive faculties; when two-thirds over, we had expended the whole of our ballast. At about five or fix miles from the French coast, we were again falling rapidly towards the fea, on which occasion my noble little captain gave orders, and fet the example, by beginning to strip our aerial car, first of our filk and finery; this not giving us sufficient release, we cast one wing, then the other; after which I was obliged to unferew and cast away our moulinet; yet still approaching the fea very fast, and the boats being much alarmed for us, we, though unwillingly, cast away first one anchor, then the other; after which, my little hero stripped, and threw away his coat (great coat). On this I was compelled to follow his example. Then he stripped, and cast away his trowsers. We put on our cork jackets, and were, God knows how, but as merry as grigs, to think how we should splatter in the water. We had a fixed cord, &c. to mount into our upper story, and I believe both of us, as though inspired, felt ourselves confident of fuccess in the event. Luckily, at this instant, we found the mercury beginning to fall in the barometer, and we foon afcended much higher than ever before, and made a most beautiful and lofty entrée into France exactly at three o'clock. We entered rifing, and to

APPENDIX to the CHRONICLE. [325

fuch a height, that the arch we described brought us down just twelve miles into the country, when we defcended most tranquilly into the midst of the forest De Felmeres, almost as naked as the trees, not an inch of cord or rope left, no anchor, or any thing elfe to help us, nor a being within feveral miles. good little captain begged for all my exertion to stop at the top of the first tree I could reach. I succeeded beyond my comprehension, and you would have laughed to see us, each without a coat of any fort, Mr. Blanchard assisting at the valve, and I holding the top of a lofty tree, and the balloon playing to and fro over us, holding almost too severe a contest for my arms. It took exactly twenty-eight minutes to let out air enough to relieve the balloon without injury. We foon heard the wood furrounded with footmen, horsemen, &c. and received every possible asfistance from them. I was foon well mounted, and had a fine gallop of feven miles. We were invited to the chateau or feat of monfieur de Sandrouin, where we received every polite attention, and were led through a noble suite of apartments, to partake of an elegant refreshment, &c. and at nine o'clock fent away in an elegant chariot and fix horses, but under a promife that we would call at the chateau of Mr. Brounot, at Arainghan, where we staid about an hour, and then fet off again as before towards Calais, where we arrived between one and two o'clock this morning. I was surprised to find the difficulties of access; five very strong gates, bridges, &c. the guards very vigilant, but had all orders to let us pass, the commandant having fat up for us. We visited him, and were very politely received; but the at-

tentions of Mr. Mouron and his family exceeded all description. This morning the mayor, governor, commandant, the officers in a body, the king's attorney-general, &c. have been to pay us a congratulatory vifit; and we have been complimented as they compliment the king alone, by sending us the wine of the city. A patent is now making out to make my captain a citizen of Calais. We are receiving honours and attentions much above our merit."

To the above account we have authority to add, that the corporation of Calais have come to a resolution of erecting a monument to perpetuate the memory of the two intrepid aeronauts.

Extract of a letter from Mr. Blanchard, dated Calais, Jan. 8.

" We arrived here fafe and well, and are at this moment with Mr. Mouron, to whose house we came last night. At the instant of my writing to you, the magistrates are busy in preparing a patent to make me a citizen or Calais. To this fingular honour, they have added that of fending me the wine of the city, a compliment paid only to royalty, and inviting me to a public dinner. I cannot express my feelings on those marks of favour, which honour me far more highly than my feeble efforts have deferved.

"Mr. le commandant, who had fo politely attended our arrival, and made the gates of the city to be opened to us, has behaved in a manner not less flattering. They drew out their cannon to salute us immediately on our appearing above the French coast; and I can scarcely finish this short billet, so eager are

 $[Y]_3$ they

they to felicitate me on an event which has doubtlefs been attended with much danger; for we were two hours on the fea, and had never reached hither, but by flripping ourfelves of all our clothes. By the next post I will give you a more exact and circumitantial detail.

> " I am, &c. " BLANCHARD."

Resolutions and Address to the People of Ireland, by the Irish Delegates.

The following AUTHENTIC PAPER has been published by the IRISH CONGRESS, fince their last Adjournment.

National Affembly of Delegates, for promoting a more equal re-presentation of the people in parliament, held in Dublin on Thuriday, the 20th of January, 1785, and from thence continued till Friday, the 4th of February following, purfuant to adjournment from the 27th of October, 1784.

Motion being made and feconded, That printed paper, entitled, " A Third Address from the Society for Conflitutional Information, to the People of Great Britain and Ireland," be now read; and the question being put, and carried unanimously in the affirmative, the fame was read accordingly.

Refolved unanimously, That the faid address, as relating to a parliamentary reform, comes properly within the confideration of this af-

fembly.

Refolved unanimoufly, That the faid address appears to be intended to promote and defend the rights

of the subjects of Great Britain and Ireland conjointly.

Refolved unanimoufly, That it is the opinion of this assembly, that the expressions of affectionate regard and common interest between the two kingdoms, contained in faid address, demand grateful applause, and the kindest acknowledgments on the part of the people of Ireland; and that it appears to be the wish of the people of Ireland, and equally for the advantage of both kingdoms, that fuch fentiments of mutual friendship should be univerfally cherished between the two countries.

Refolved therefore unanimously, That a copy of the above refolutions be transmitted to the faid society, as a token of the grateful and brotherly regards towards them, entertained by the affembly of Delegates, appointed for the promoting a parliamentary reform in Ireland.

Refolved unanimously, That a fusficient number of copies of the following address be printed, and that the same be published in Great Britain and Ireland.

Refolved unanimoufly, That our prefident have power to convene this affembly prior to the day of adjourn-

ment, if occasion shall require. Refolved unanimously, That the thanks of this affembly be given to our worthy prefident, William Sharman, esq; for his very upright, able, and spirited conduct in the chair.

Resolved unanimously, That the thanks of this affembly be given to Simon Isaac, esq; our worthy member, for his very proper and impartial conduct as chairman of the committee.

Refolved unanimously, That the thanks of this affembly be given to our worthy member, John Talbot Ashenhurst,

APPENDIX to the CHRONICLE. [327

Ashenhurst, esq. for acting as secretary, and for his proper conduct and attention to this assembly.

Refolved unanimoufly, That this affembly do now adjourn till Wednefday, the 20th of April next, then to meet in Dublin.

To the PEOPLE of IRELAND.

WE, the affembly of delegates, for promoting a parliamentary reform, have deliberated with care, and with the warmest zeal, upon the subjects referred to our consideration. We have, therefore, contented ourselves for the present, with considering and reducing into some order the materials which we have hitherto been able to collect, leaving to a surre meeting the probability of affording surther lights, conscious at the same time how much must be referred to parliament.

Continue to cherith an affectionate attachment to his majefly, and a reliance on his paternal attention to the liberties of his subjects, trusting that his majefly's councils, and the wisdom of parliament, will devite some effectual means to gratify the wishes of a peaceable and loyal

people.

Perfevere in a due respect to the authority of the laws, and the dig-

nity of the legislature.

Encourage those kind sentiments of affection to Great Britain, which already animate this country, and which ought to subsist between associates in the cause of freedom.

Turn your attention to those grievances which have called forth the voice, and awakened the exertions of Great Britain; and remember, that this country labours under a more enormous and complicated usurpation.

Your right to a controul over your representatives, by frequency of election, has been infringed .--Oaths are multiplied upon electors, whilft the confciences of the elected are left at large. Your counties groan under arittocratic combinations; and, even if they were free, their members compose but a fifth, whilst a few individuals nominate a large majority of the reprefentative body. The freedom of your cities has been undermined by perversion of their charters; and their independence is oppressed by a multitude of fraudulent electors. Places and penfions are the rewards of apoftacy.—Your boroughs are become the property of individuals, which they notoriously barter for gain, and a price is thus fet on the rights of a people.

If these enormities be not corrected, the house of commons may in time become to degraded by venality, and disfigured by innovation, that the best administration may find corruption anccellary engine of government. The rapacity of your reprefentatives may prey upon the earnings of your industry. The protectors of your rights may receive the wages of treachery. The truftees of the people may become the partifans of factious nobles. prerogative of the crown and the liberty of the subject may be equally overwhelmed, and the house of commons may at length cease to be the representative of the people.

We conjure you to look back to the glory of your former successes; and we solemnly remind you, that the sacred honour of the nation is pledged for the attainment of a parliamentary reform; without that, the accomplishment of this great

[7] 4 object.

object, your commercial interests, are infecure, and the independence of

your legislature but a name.

You have fent us to confult upon the means of redressing your grievances. We have told you the progress of our deliberations, we exhort you to recollect, that upon yourselves depends the completion of your wishes. Shun the extremes of temerity and indolence. Keep alive the spirit, but let prudence regulate the activity of your zeal. Believe, for you feel it, that patriotifm exifts; be warned, but not feduced, by the example of those who have usurped your rights; nor think that the dignity of constitutional assemblies can be degraded by the mockery of men who add infult to oppression. Reward with your favour, and encourage with your confidence, those who have stood forward in your cause, from the threats of unconditutional power, which endeavours to subdue the unconquerable spirit of a free people. Informed of what the laws permit, neither tranfgress their bounds, nor distrust their protection. Lawvers may cavil about forms, but your rights are unalienable, and redrefs is in your power. Cunning, cabal, and violence, are opposed to prudence, union, and perseverance. Time shall lead us to success, and we shall wear those honours well which we shall have obtained by honourable exertions .- This struggle for their liberties will inform the minds, and fortify the hearts of Irishmen; and when they shall have obtained, they will have sense to perceive and refolution to preferve the bleffings of a free constitution.—Teach posterity, that temper and firmness can produce what in other countries has been accomplished by blood,—Per-

fevere therefore, unless you would be the mockery of the world, and would have your triumph of yesterday become the reproach of to-day.

W. SHARMAN, President. J. T. ASHENHURST, Sec.

Particulars relative to the unfortunate Death of M. Pilatre du Rosiere, and M. Romain, who perished from their Balloon's taking Fire, while they were at the lieight of threefourths of a Mile from the Earth.

Wednesday, June 15th.

A BALLOON was launched from Boulegne, in France, which took up Monsieur Pilatre du Rosiere, and another gentleman: when they were at an amazing height, the balloon took fire, burnt the cords by which the car was sufpended, and the above gentlemen were dashed to pieces in a manner too shocking to mention.

Extract of a letter to Mr. Festor, at Dover, dated Boulogne, June 15, 1785.

"As you will naturally be defirous to know the particulars of the unhappy fate of our two aeronauts, who perished this morning, you may depend on the following, of

which I was an eye-witness.

"At a quarter past seven they ascended, and for the first twenty minutes appeared to take the best possible direction; when, for a sew seconds, they appeared stationary; then took a direction to the left, towards Portee; then a contrary direction, and at about three quarters of a mile's height the whole was in stames, from the fire of the Montgolsfier, and fell with incredible velocity on Huitmille Warren, where

APPENDIX to the CHRONICLE. 329

the two unfortunate adventurers were found, instantly on their fall, Pilatre with his thighs both broke, and a violent contusion on his breast; he was dead before his de-Romain had fcent, apparently. both his legs broken, and most of his limbs disjointed, but breathed for fome moments, and uttered the exclamation, O Jeju! and instantly expired.

" Excuse me; the subject has so affected me, that I can say no more. There were faggots and staves all round the gallery, and the fire actually blew about the gallery at the moment of their ascension. whole scene lasted about fifty mi-

nutes."

The unfortunate M. Pilatre de Rosiere, was the person that ventured first to fail through the unexplored fields of air, in company with M. d'Arlande at Paris; it is a miftaken notion that M. Montgolfier first ascended with a balloon; true it is, that he invented, but did not trust himself with one off terra firma. About three months ago, a new Museum was opened at Paris, under the fanction of the royal family and nobility of France, called Roffere's Museum, for, independent of his kill in aerostation, he was a man of extraordinary knowledge and feience; and his love and ardent defire of improving aerollation, may be faid to have been the cause of his death: his machine, a Carolo Montgolfier, was constructed in the following method—in order to try a new experiment he made a small balloon, filled with inflammable air. which he fixed topmost, suspended to which was an enormous Montgolfier (a balloon of rarified air) to supply which, he was obliged to

carry up a fire fulpended to that as well as the gallery, which was the cruel cause of the very melancholy disaster; the whole apparatus was above 70 feet high, and formed in its ascension an astonishing spectacle.

It feems agreed that they came down to the ground alive, notwithstanding the altitude, and the received opinion of the probability of the contrary, for they fell in a perpendicular position, as it proved in the dreadful fractures of their legs, from the violent concussion on the ground. Besides, a man who was working in a field, heard Monf. de Romain say something in his descent through a speaking trumpet, but what, he could not tell. the history of human calamities and tragical events, one can scarcely be produced more truly shocking, more awfully impressive than this.-Rofiere's fate is lamented by every one here, as he conciliated the affections of all by the urbanity and elegance of his manners; he was a scholar and a scientific character. and high in favour with the king of France. His mutilated remains. with those of his companion, were interred a few hours after the accident, at the village near which they lost their lives.—A doctrinal lesson in their fate is held out to those who may in future be tempted to fuch useless atchievements, of no benefit to mankind or themselves. Let fuch, when they conceive the idea of navigating an element, never intended to be so by man, remember the fate of Icarus and Phaeton, but more so the real fall of Pilatre de Rosiere!

EPITAPHE. Cy git le brave De Rozier, Qui d'un ballon, fut le premier, Diriger

Diriger la marche rapide; Il fut heureux; il fut content; Mais maintenant la mort avide Du ballon fait son monument.

FREE TRANSLATION OF THE ABOVE.

Sacred to thee, Rofiere, this stone, Who first th' advent'rous art essay'd,

To rule at will the fwift balloon, Amidst the ambient air display'd;

When from Death's store a cruel dart was fent.

To make thy Aerostaut thy Monument!

M. Pilatre de Rosiere was in England a fortnight ago, and dined at lord Orford's, at Blackheath, in company with Mr. Blanchard, on the King's birth-day, and he left London with the Marquis de la Maifonfort, whom he had promifed should accompany him in his expedition across the channel; but on his arrival at Boulogne, M. Romain infifted on a prior promife of af-cending with him, and thus the Marquis may thank his better stars that he has escaped this horrible dif-A monument has been erected by the king of France's order, on the spot where M. Rosiere descended in his first expedition, and we hear another monument is to be erected at Boulogne, in memory of this too cruel catastrophe.

M. Pilatre de Rosiere ascended with disserent balloons in the prefence of the kings of France and Sweden, emperor of Germany, and prince Henry of Prussia, and it was his intention, on his arrival in England, after crossing the sea, to have made several experiments in London, He was a gentlemen of con-

fiderable fortune, and very much effeemed by the scientific all over Europe.

M. Pilatre de Rosiere was born in Franche Compté. He was placed as an apprentice to an apothecary, from whom he foon ran away to Paris, finding his genius superior to so retired a situation. He commenced the study of natural philophy and physic, and, having acquired reputation, became an object of royal attention, and was honoured by the king's commands to make the first ascent in a Montgolfier, constructed by the order, and at the expence of his majesty .--He fucceeded to his wish, and obtained a very handsome pension, and feveral honourable and lucrative employments. The king having fuggested a wish that he should cross the channel from Boulogne, he repaired to that place in the winter, and constructed a balloon at his majesty's expence.—He had waited at that place several months for a favourable wind, and there fell in love with a young lady (a Mifs Dyer, a great fortune in Yorkshire) fent from England to learn the French language, and very lately returned home. His apprehension that her charms might produce the fame effect in England induced him immediately to follow her, and he obtained the approbation of her friends, who, on enquiry, finding the connection would be advantageous and honourable, consented it thould take place immediately on his return to England. Every tender mind must partake of the diftrefs this poor young lady will feel from fo horrid a catastrophe, when it comes to her knowledge.

The unfortunate Pilatre de Rofiere, a few days previous to his late departure

APPENDIX to the CHRONICLE. [331

departure for France, sat for his portrait to Russell, by which circumstance a very striking likeness is preserved of that celebrated philosopher.

Extracts from Dr. Burney's Account of the Commemoration of Handel, in May 1784.

66 AT the general rehearfal in the abbey*, more than 500 persons got admission, in spite of every endeavour to prevent it. This fuggested the idea of turning the eagerness of the public to some profitable account for the charity, by fixing the price of admission at haif a guinea each person, The pleasure and astonishment of the audience at the great effects of this first experiment, were not without their use; for the public in general did not manifest much eagerness in fecuring tickets until after this rehearfal, Friday May 21, which was reported to have astonished even the performers themselves. But the undertaking became fo interesting by this favourable rumour, and the demand for tickets fo great, that it was found necessary to close the subfeription; which was done to rigoroufly, that Dr. Burney, on Mouday 24th, could not obtain of the managers tickets of any kind, on any terms, for fome friends, who had neglected to give in their names fooner.

So many families and individuals were attracted to the capital, that the town was never fo full fo late in the year, except at the coronation.

Many of the performers came unfolicited, from the remotest parts of the kingdom, at their own expence.

Foreigners, particularly French, must have been astonished at so numerous a band, moving in fuch exact measure, without the affistance of a Coryphæus to beat time. Rousseau fays, that "the more time is beaten, the lefs it is kept." Certain it is, that the fury of the musical-general encreasing with the confusion of his troops, he becomes more violent, and his gesticulations more ridiculous, in proportion to The celebrated their disorder. Lulli may be faid to have beat himfelf to death; for in regulating with his cane a Te Deum, for the recovery of Lewis XIV. in 1686, he wounded his foot in fo violent a manner, that it mortified, and he expired at the age of fifty-four.

This is the first instance of any numerous band performing without the affistance of a manu-dustor to regulate the measure. The totality of found seemed to proceed from one

voice and one instrument.

Their effects will be long remembered by the prefent public, perhaps to the difadvantage of all other choral performances; run the rifk of being doubted by all but those who heard them; and the prefent description of being pronounced fabulous, should it survive the prefent generation.

The Five Performances.

Dr. Burney, in remarking on the first days performance, says, such stillness reigned, as perhaps never happened before in so large an as-

^{*} As the commemoration of Handel is now intended to return annually, and as the years 1784 and 5 have so nearly resembled each other, both with respect to the music and the industry of the performers, we shall give this one account as for both.

fembly; and the midnight hour was never founded in more perfect tranquillity, than every note of these compositions. During his travels in Europe, he never observed so much curiofity excited, attention beflowed, or fatisfaction glow, in the countenances of those present, as on this occasion. The effects were such as modern times have never before experienced. The choral power of harmonic combinations affected some to tears and fainting; while others were melted and enrapt by the exquisite sweetness of single sounds. When the doctor happened to turn his eyes from the performers, he faw nothing but tears of extaly, and looks of wonder and delight.

At the second performance at the Pantheon, the audience were neither so attentive, nor so willing to be pleased, as at the abbey; though the band this night consisted of two hundred of the most select performers, with the addition of Signor Pac-

chierotti.

On the third day, when Mara was performing the affecting air with which the third part of the Messiah is opened, there was no eye within Dr. Burney's view which did not

"Silently a gentle tear let fall."

At the rehearfal of the fourth performance, upwards of 800 paid half

a guinea each for admission.

During the fourth performance, at the fecond strain in the chorus in Esther, "Earth trembles," &c. there is a grandeur of expression and essect, which, as it was the first time Dr. Burney had heard it performed, acted on his feelings in a very uncommon manner.

The company on the fifth day feemed of a higher class than had yet appeared. In this performance, when the whole chorus from each fide of the orchestra, joined by all the instruments, burst out, "He is the King of Glory;" the effect was so admirable, that tears came into the eyes of several of the performers; neither was this effect superficial, or confined to the orchestra.

For accuracy of execution, and grandeur of effect, the three last performances merited still warmer

praise than the two first.

Extract from Count Benincasa's Letter to Dr. Burney.

"I shall long have before my eyes that beautiful temple, whose pointed vaults ascend to Heaven; that immense crowd of the most beautiful and wealthy inhabitants of the first city in the universe; the interesting spectacle of a royal samily, whose beauty charms, and whose goodness captivates, every eye and heart; and that prodigious orchestra, which never before had existence on the earth; and which, by its admirable arrangement, seemed, like music itself, to descend from the skies.

"Since the inexhaustible riches and variety of harmony were first displayed, I believe that it has not been possible, till now, to assemble upwards of 500 musicians; and, which is still more extraordinary, without impeding, by their number, the most accurate and sinished exe-

cution."

* Count Benincasa is a Venetian nobleman, whose authority in the musical world stands very high.

Though

APPENDIX to the CHRONICLE. [333

Though upwards of 500 musicians were employed in the Messiah, yet fuch is the musical strength of this country, that it could have furnished an equal number for the other end of the abbey, with Giardini, Barthelemon, Salomon, &c. &c. at their head.

Fund for decayed Musicians, and their Families.

Dr. Burney, in an appendix, gives an account of the Musical Fund, instituted in 1738, for the support of decayed musicians and their families.

Previously to the grand accession of the commemoration money, the society had been honoured with but sew benefactions. In 1758, Mr. Rojere, a professional subscriber, bequeathed to it 1001; in 1760, Mr. Waldron ditto 501.; in 1782, Mr. Mathias, a merchant and honorary subscriber, 501.; but the chief bequest was from Handel, who left the society 10001.

The fociety, in 45 years, accumulated a capital of 12,000l. South Sea annuities and three per cents, besides paying their indigent brethren and their families 24,814l.

14s. The fociety pays at present 65l. 16s. 8d. a month, or 790l. a year.

The commemoration has increafed the capital to 22,000 l. South Sea annuities and three per cents; which afcertains an income of 678 l. a year, exclusive of benefit or subfcriptions.

State of Money received, in consequence of the Five Commemoration Musical Performances. From Dr. Eurney's Account.

Received the first day at Westminster-

abbey, Wednesday,	2966	_	^
May 26, 1784 — Second perform-	2900	>	•
ance in the Pantheon,			_
Thursday, May 27 Third persorm-	1690	10	0
ance in the abbey,			
Saturday, May 29	2626	I	0
Fourth performance, Thurs. June 3	1603	7	0
Fifth performance,			
Saturday, June 5	2117	17	Ö
At three several re- hearfals in Westmin-			
ster-abbey and Pan-			
theon — —	944	17	10
His Majesty's most	525	0	0
gracious donation By fale of printed			
books of the words	262	15	0
TT71 -1'	6		

Whole receipts 12,736 12 10

Disbursement of Sums expended and appropriated to Charitable Purposes.

10			
To Mr. James Wyatt, for building			
in the abbey and the			
Pantheon —	1969	12	•
Mr. Ashley, for	-) -)		_
payment of the band,			
• •	6		_
&c. —	1976	17	J
Rent and illumi-			
nation of the Pan-			
theon — —	156	16	0
Advertising in	-		
town and country pa-			
pers — —	236	10	0
	-30	-7	•
Printing books of	. 0 -	_	_
the words —	289		6
Door-keepers -	102	1	6
Use of the organ	100	0	0
High and petty			
constables -	100	5	0
Gratifications -	167		0
	10/)	•
Engraving cheques			
		- 2	ind

and tickets, striking medals, drawings,			fide; Mr. Hackwood, left fide, and 30 affistants. — — — Oboes.—Mest. Vincent, Fis-	3 2
guards, porters, and fundry incidents - 351	8	10	cher, Eiffert, Parke, and 8 af-	
To the fociety for	_	_	fistants. — — — — — — — — Second oboes.—Mess. Arnult,	12
decayed musicians 6000 To the Westmin-	0	0	Cornish, and 12 assistants.	14
ster hospital - 1000	0	0	Flutes.—Mr. Buckley, and 6	
In the hands of			wore. — — — — — — — — — — — — — — — — — — —	7
Redmond Simpson, fub-treasurer, to an-			dill, Cervetto, Paxton, Mara,	
fwer fubsequent de-			and 26 assistants.	30
mands - 286	6	6	Bassoons. — Mest. Baumgar-	
Whole disburse-			ten, Hogg, Lyon, Parkinson, and 21 assistants.	2 -
ment, errors ex- cepted — 12,736			D. Baffoon.—Mr. Ashley.	25 I
			D. Basses.—Mess. Gariboldi,	
REDMOND SIM	I PS	on.	Rd. Sharp, Clagget, Pafquali,	
			and 14 assistants. — — — Trumpets.—Mess. Serjeant,	18
List of the Director	25.		Jenkins, Vinicomb, and 11 af-	
Earl of Exeter.			fistants. —	14
Earl of Uxbridge.			Trombones Meff. Zinck,	_
Earl of Sandwich. Sir W. W. Wynne, bart			Miller, and Neibuker — Horns.—Mr. English, and 11	3
Sir Richard Jebb, bart.			more	12
			DrumsMr. Nelson, and 3	
Assistant Director	RS.		D. Drums.—M. Ashbridge	4
Dr. Benjamin Cooke			D. D. ams.—W. Ambridge	
Dr. Samuel Arnold. Red. Simpson, esq.			VOCAL PERFORMERS.	
T. S. Dupuis, esq.			Cantos.—Madam Mara, Mifs	
Mr. John Jones.			Harwood, Cantelo, Abrams, S.	
Mr. Theo. Aylward. Mr. Wm. Parsons.			Abrams, Sign. Bartolini, Pac-	
Mr. Edward Armton			chierotti, and 15 assistants.	22

The following is a List of the principal Performers:

CONDUCTOR, Joah Bates, efq.

Mr. Edward Ayrton.

Tenors .- Mr. Napier, right

Altos.—Reverend M. Clark, Meff. Dyne, Knyvett, and 48 affiftants.

Tenors. — Meff. Harrison, Norris-Oxford, Corse-Salisbury,

and 63 assistants. — — 66
Basses. — Mess. Champness, —
Reinhold, Sign. Tasca, Mr.
Matthews, and 65 assistants. 69

Total of the band 482

Melt

APPENDIX to the CHRONICLE. [335]

West India Meeting, on the Irish Resolutions, March 9.

T a meeting of the West In-A dia planters and merchants, convened about ten days ago, for the purpose of considering the propositions respecting the final commercial fettlement with Ireland, it was determined that a committee should be appointed, to take such measures as should appear to them best, for preventing any mischiefs which might arise from the importation of West India produce through the medium of Ireland. A committee was accordingly appointed *; who, at their first meeting resolved, as the most respectful way of obtaining information, that a deputation from them thould wait upon Mr. Pitt, to know what regulations and restrictions he proposed making, to prevent prejudice to their body. This deputation waited upon him, and were told that he had not formed any regulations in this business; but that he wished to have such as they could prepare. Accordingly, a felect committee was directed to draw up fuch regulations as they should think best calculated to effectuate the proposed object; which fub-committee, after confidering the business for some time, came to a resolution to the following effect:

First resolution in the sub-committee of last Saturday.

Refolved, "That after the most deliberate and mature consideration, this committee cannot suggest or point out any restrictions and regulations sufficient, in their opinion, to prevent the pernicious effects which will arise from the importation of West India produce into Great Britain, through the medium of Ireland."

This refolution was reported to the standing committee, who, after considerable debate, and long confideration, agreed to it, and confirmed it on Monday last, and of consequence came to a resolution to the following effect:

Refolved, "That it is the opinion of this committee, that an humble petition from the West India planters and merchants, should be forthwith presented to the house of commons, stating their alarms and apprehensions on the subject of the commercial adjustment between Great Britain and Ireland; and praying that fo much of the faid commercial adjustment, as proposes to allow the importation of West India produce, raw, or manufactured, from Ireland into Great Britain, may not pass into a law; but that the privilege of fupplying her own markets with the produce of her own colonies, may be preferved inviolate to this country; and that the petitioners may, if neceffary, be permitted to be heard by

counfel,

^{*} The committee appointed by the general meeting of West India planters and merchants, to attend the proceedings of parliament in the Irish business, and to propose necessary regulations and restrictions from time to time, to the Chancellor of the Exchequer, consists of the twelve following persons: viz. Lord Penrhyn, member for Liverpool; Sir Thomas Charles Bunbury, late member for Suffolk; Mr. Beckford, member for Arundel; Mr. Fuller, agent for Jamaica; Mr. Neave, governor of the Bank; Mr. B. Long, Mr. Boddington, directors of the Bank; Mr. J. Hankey; Mr. Bryan Edwards; Mr. Edward Long; Mr. Vaughan; and Mr. Spooner.

counsel, at the bar of the house, in support of their said petition."

March 18th.

The following are the seweral Regulations and Restrictions proposed by way of Queries, to Mr. Pitt, by the deputation from the West India body, on Sunday Morning last, the 13th, with Mr. Pitt's Answers to them respectively.

It being the opinion of the general meeting of West India planters and merchants, that the resolutions of the Irish house of commons will open the door for the clandesline importation of foreign West India produce into Great Britain, unless proper regulations and restrictions are established to prevent it;

The committee deputed by them to confer with Mr. Pitt on the subject, beg leave to submit to his consideration the following queries, to which they request the favour of his answer, that they may make a report to the general meeting for

their concurrence.

I. Whether we may depend upon having such regulations for the West Indies, as may be necessary to prevent the introduction of soreign West India produce into and from our islands?

Answer. Yes, as far as depends

upon Mr. Pitt.

II. Whether we may depend upon the Navigation Laws being complied with in Ireland respecting ships coming from the Islands, so that none but such as are bona fide British or Irish, or made free according to the regulations in Great Britain for that purpose, be admitted into Ireland?

Answer. The Navigation Act is

already in force. Mr. Pitt has no doubt that what new regulations may be necessary will be complied with.

III. Whether we can depend on having the fame regulations at the custom-house in Ireland, as are in force in Great Britain, respecting certificates from the islands, and any other regulations that are adopted or may be thought necessary for preventing the importation of foreign West India produce into both countries?

Answer. Mr. Pitt will take care that effectual measures shall be pro-

posed for that purpose.

IV. Whether we may depend on British and foreign West India produce being at all times imported into Ireland upon duties respectively equal to those paid in Great Britain; and that the laws in Ireland for these purposes shall be made permanent?

Answer. He has no reason to

doubt of its being done.

V. Whether we can depend upon the fame regulations with respect to the export of refined sugars from Ireland as from Great Britain, in order to prevent the smuggling of such into Great Britain, after the bounty is obtained? And,

VI. Whether we can depend upon Ireland adopting our regulations now in force against smuggling

veffels?

Answer. He imagines there will be no difficulty to either of the two

above regulations.

VII. Whether the above regulations cannot be made upon such a footing, that any infraction of them taking place on the part of Ireland, the present concessions made on the part of Great Britain, respect-

ng

APPENDIX to the CHRONICLE. [337

ing the West India trade, shall also become void?

Answer. YES.

The following Address to the different trading Towns in Ireland, was unanimously agreed to at a Meeting of the Council of the Chamber of Commerce of the City of Dublin, on Thursday June the 9th.

THE council of the chamber of commerce of the city of Dublin, viewing with the most anxious apprehension twenty resolutions, which have lately passed the British House of Commons, relative to a commercial arrangement with this kingdom, and which appear to this council likely to affect in a very important degree the rights and interests of Ireland, take this public method of earnestly recommending to their brethren in the several trading towns and ports throughout

the kingdom, to lofe no time in taking the faid refolutions into the most ferious consideration, to the end that they may be prepared, as foon as possible, to lay their fentiments thereon, in the most respectful manner, before the parliament of Ireland. And the council take the liberty of fuggesting the propriety of immediate petitions to the house of commons, expressive of the earnest wishes of the merchants and traders of Ireland, that the faid resolutions may not be precipitated through that honourable affembly: and as every opportunity has been allowed to the merchants and manufacturers of the fifter kingdom to urge their opinions to their reprefentatives, humbly intreating that equal opportunities may be given to those of Ireland: and therefore most earnestly praying that the said resolutions be not adopted during this fession of parliament,

A GENERAL LIST

OF THE

DISEASES and CASUALTIES,

From December 14, 1784, to December 13, 1785.

DISEASES.	Diabetes	Measles 20	CASUALTIES.
A Bortive and Still			BIT by a mad dog
	Evil	Mortification 149	Broken Limbs 3
	Fever, malignant Fe-		Bruised 1
Aged 135	ver, Scarlet Fever	Pleurify 21	Burnt 12
Ague	Spotted Fever, and	Quinfy 6	Choaked
Apoplexy and Sud		Raih	Drowned 101
den 23.	Fiftula 6	Rheumatism 5	Excessive Drinking 3
Asthma and Phthi	- Flux 11	Rickets 1	Executed 32
fic 33	French Pox 42	Rifing of the Lights 1	
Bed-ridden 1:		Scald Head	
Bleeding 10	Gravel, Stone, and	Scurvy 5	Killed by Falls and
		Small Pox 1999	feveral other Ac-
Burften and Rup		Sore Throat 10	cidents 53
ture		Sores and Ulcers 4	
Cancer 4		St. Anthony's Fire 2	
Canker		Stoppage in the Sto-	
Chicken Pox	ter in the Head 22		
Childbed 16	I Jaundice 6	Surfeit	Scalded 2
Cholic, Gripes, twist	- Imposthume	Swelling 1	Shot I
ing of the Guts 1	Inflammation 20	Teeth 398	Smothered 2
Cold	Stich	Thrush 65	Starved 4
Confumption 456	Leprofy		Suffocated 5
Convulsions 455		Vomiting and Loofe-	
Cough and Hooping	- Livergrown	nefs 1	Total 260
		Worms 10	
,	• •		

Christened \{ Males \quad 9085 \\ Females \quad 8834 \\ Buried \{ Males \quad 9447 \\ Females \quad 9472 \\ Total Males and Females Christened \quad 17919.—Total Males and Females Buried \quad 18919.

Died under Two Years 6177		1772 -Eighty and Ninety 454
Between Two and Five 1626	-Forty and Fifty	1966 -Ninety and a Hundred 67
-Five and Ten 716	-Fifty and Sixty	1586 A Hundred
-Ten and Twenty 653	-Sixty and Seventy	1399 A Hundred and One
-Twenty and Thirty 1481	-Seventy and Eighty	1019 A Hundred and Three 1

APPENDIX to the CHRONICLE. [339

The following authentic Extracts from the Corn-Register are taken from Accounts collected from the Custom-House Books, and delivered to Mr. John James Catherwood, by Authority of Parliament.

An Account of the Quantities of all Corn and Grain exported from, and imported into England and Scotland, with the Bounties and Drawbacks paid, and the Daties received thereon, for one Year ended the 5th of January 1786.

EXPORTED.

I785. ENGLAND. Wheat Wheat Flour Rye Barley Malt Oats Oatmeal Beans Peafe SCOTLAND.	British. Quarters. 65,213 59,564 12,492 58,427 91,042 13,120 495 6,323 6,482	Foreign. Quarters. 6,312 116 397 108 - 1,605 33 240 2,399	Bounties and Drawbacks paid. £. s. d. 22,465 17 04 Bo. 207 1 6 Dr.
Wheat Wheat Flour - Rye Barley - Bear - Oats Oatmeal	569 911 274 12,192 4,770 4,940 5,080 460 4,678		3,848 8 10 Bo.

I M P O R T E D.

SCOT-

1785. ENGLAND.		Duties
ENGLAND.	Quarters.	received.
Wheat	85,796	f. s. d.
Wheat Flour	11,778	~
Ryc	28,738	
Barley	63,666	
Oats	281,018	6,249 15 6
Oatmeal	4,431	
Beans	9,355	
Pease	6,736	•
Indian Corn	is	
	[3]	Z
	F - 1	

1785. SCOTLAND.	Quarters.	Duties received.				
Wheat	13,277	f_s s. d.				
Wheat Flour	12					
Rye	23					
Barley	3,546	1,119 1 8				
Oats	37,681					
Oatmeal	50,958					
Peafe and Beans	722					

The following is an account of the average prices of corn in England and Wales, by the standard Winchester bushel, for the year 1785.

١	W	Vheat.		Rye.		I	Ba	rley.	I	О	ats.	1	Вe	ans.	1
١	5.	d.	1	5.	d.	١	5.	d.	١	5.	d,	1	r .	d. ;	L
١	5	2 3/4		3	6	-	3	0		2	$1\frac{3}{4}$		3	10	

N.B. The prices of the finest and coarsest forts of grain generally exceed and reduce the average price as follows, viz.

	Wheat.	Rye.	Barley.	Oats.	Beans.
Per bushel,	6d.	3d.	3d.	3d.	6d.

N.B. The highest and lowest * Prices which each Stock bore during the Course of any Month, are put down down PRICES OF STOCK, FOR THE YEAR 1785.

	Excheç.	3 8.	2 2	2 I par.	3 s.	11	6s. dif.	3 6s. if.	3 92 pre.	10	+ 51	≥ 4°	8 2 2	^
	3 p. c. Scrip.	573	100	Ы	11	11	1 1	11	11	11			111	-
	Navy.	800		0 00 0	2 2 3	93	26	200	89 24 14 19 19 19 19 19 19 19 19 19 19 19 19 19	967	25 <u>B</u>	11		
	New Navy.	163	44146				w 4 -	יימני (מי ליו	120 H]+1m 4 m	ht ⊢[∞	n 13 cr		4
	3 p. c. New 1751. Navy.	I	!					1	11				68	
	Old Ann.	548	4 5 5 7	V 1 V 1 Ø 1 Ø 2 Ø 2	<u></u>	11	562	664	572	57g	633	±+9	191	In the bank flock only the higheff price of each month is given
	S. Sea Old Stock, Ann.	!		64		11			1	684			111	nth ic
	India India S. Sea Ann. Bonds Stock.	5 dif.	4 77 =	· 100	· ~ -	' 'S' -	10-	. 9 .	19 P.			5 2 5	37	ch mo
CIUSIA	India Ann.	528	632	11	11	11	53 E	534	11	55 ½	11			ا بان
ringr		11	321(133	31 1 1	23 8 4 4 4		36	135 FE	2 4 2 H	47 2	151	124	f price
opposite to tour Month	Short. 1778. S	12 H	. 11 11	2 7	1 H 10 m 1-4	2 7 7		משו משו	+ m:		nele:eb	a n loomin	1 4 1 1 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2	highe
alda	Long Short. India Ann. 1778. Stock.	17 [±] 1	Mm/4 V	-tmed ==	H!NMH	18 1	173			2 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0			20 1 0 0 1 0 0 1 0 1 0	v the
	New 777		male No	7 3 3 4 5 Hz	0	11	11	11	11	11	11	11	11	ck on
	Reduc. Confol. Confol. 1777.	11	11	11	7327	4 6	74.7	75 1 2 4 7 4 4 4 4 4 4 4 4 4 4 4 4 4 4 4 4 4	7641	262	00 00 0 03 1 1/18 1/1	2 00 00 2 00 00	×H:4 = x	nk flo
	0.0 10.0 10.0 10.0 10.0 10.0 10.0 10.0	HINHIA	-14 m/a	wlet Vio									73.E	the ba
	c. Con													# In
-					5.77 5.57 81422				50.8					
	Bank Stock	1164	$117\frac{1}{4}$	911	$119\frac{1}{2}$	1171	1181	120 <u>1</u>	123	1231	1293	$\frac{137^{\frac{1}{2}}}{}$	142	
-		·~~	 	, 	<u></u>	<u>~</u>	<u> </u>	1	<u>~</u>	!	1	1	i	
		ary	February	ch					ust	September	,ber	November	December	
		January	Febr	March	April	May	June	July	August	Sept	Ottuber	Nov	Dec	
						[Z] 3	3			S	UP	PLI	E Ş

SUPPLIES granted by Parliament, for the Year 1785.

FEBRUARY 3, 1785.			
FOR 18,000 feamen, including 3,620 marines, in the fea-fervice for 13 months, at the rate of 41. per man per month	£. 936,000	s. 0	d. 0
FEBRUARY 17, 1785.			
1. For the charge of 18,053 men, including 2,030 invalids for guards and garrifons 2. For maintaining forces and garrifons in the Plan-	655,963		3
tations and Gibraltar — — — —	222,021	4	4
3. For the difference between the British and Irish establishment of 6 battalions of foot serving abroad 4. For pay to be advanced to troops in the East	6,355	15	8
Indies	6,96 8	9	9
5. For the charge of full pay to reduced or super- numerary officers 6. For the general and staff-officers in Great Bri-	25,784	8	9 <u>r</u>
tain — — —	6,236	10	6
7. For allowances to the paymafter-general, fecretary at war, commissary-general of the musters, judge advocate general, comptrollers of army accounts, their deputies, clerks, &c. and for poundage to be			
returned to the infantry	74,221	14	5
8. For pay to 5 battalions of Hanoverian infantry, from 25th June 1784, to the respective times of their return	8,904	6	6
9. For the charge of the in and out-penfioners of Chessea hospital, and the expences of that hospital	191,226	0	63
FEBRUARY 21, 1785.		-	*
To pay off Exchequer bills made out pursuant to an			
0 610 6 0	1,500,000	0	0
MARCH 7, 1785.			
1. For the ordinary of the navy for 1785, including half-pay to sea and marine officers	675,307	17 2.	z For

APPENDIX to the CHRON	ICLE.	3 43
2. For building and repairs of ships of war, and other extra works	£. s. 940,000 c	d.
MARCH 11, 1785. For the use of the Turkey company	3,000 0	0
MARCH 14, 1785. 1. For the charge of the office of ordnance, land- fervice 2. For defraying the expences of fervices per-	350,820 1	9
formed by the office of ordnance for land-service, and not provided for in 1784	42,035 13	8
APRIL 7, 1785. To pay off Exchequer bills pursuant to an act of last fession		
12tt fellion	1,000,000 0	0
APRIL 18, 1785.		
For extraordinaries of the army in 1784	683,116 8	3
APRIL 25, 1785. 1. For subsidies to the landgrave of Hesse Cassel,		ſ
and the duke of Brunswick, for 1785 — 2 For deficiency in the sum voted for the land-	69,291 9	0
grave of Hesse Cassel, for 1784 — ——————————————————————————————————	50,989 2	7
millioned officers, for 1785 4. For completing the road from Ballantrae to	13,027 7	6
Stranraer	800 o	0
APRIL 28, 1785.		
1. To make good the deficiency, on 5th July 1784, of the fund for paying annuities granted by Act 21		
Geo. II. towards the supply for 1758 2. To make good ditto, granted by Act 18	12,087 7	85
Geo. III. for 1778 — — — — — — — — — — — — — — — — — —	159,620 1	9 <u>x</u>
Geo. III. for 1779 — — — — — — — — — — — — — — — — — —		\$
Geo. III. for 1780 — — — — — — — — — — — — — — — — — — —	158,551 4	
Geo. III. for 1782 — — — — — — — — — — — — — — — — — — —	114,214 4	
Geo. III. for 1783 — — — — — — — — — — — — — — — — — — —	617,466 10	0
Geo. III. for 1784	24,044 0	•
[Z] 4	M	AY

• • •				
MAY 5, 1785. 1. For pay to several battalions of foot at different periods in 1784 2. Upon account of reduced officers of land forces and marines, for 1785	£. 7,737 197,703	18	$1\frac{3}{4}$	
3. For allowances to feveral officers and private gentlemen of the two troops of horse-guards reduced, and to the superannuated gentlemen of the 4 troops of horse-guards, for 1785	3 35			
4. For account of the commissioned officers of British American forces, for 1785	57,800	1	1 I	
5. For deficiency of the sum granted upon account	736		6	
of ditto, for 1783 6 Ditto — Ditto — Ditto, for 1784	4,308	11	3	
7. Upon account of officers late in the service of	4,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,	- * *	3	
the States General, for 1785	3,535	0	6	
MAY 9, 1785. For reimbursement to general Murray, late governor in chief of the island of Minorca, for his expences in consequence of a verdict obtained against	O.			
him by Mr. Sutherland, for 5,000 l.	5,489	17	0	
JUNE 6, 1785. 1. For the falaries of civil officers of East Florida,				
from 24th June 1784 to 24th June 1785 2. To make good money issued to discharge bills	2,950	Q	O,	
drawn by the governor of Nova Scotia	8,395	2	5	
1st Jan. 1786 4. Ditto — Ditto, — island of St. John's, to	3,976	17	6	
ditto 5. Ditto — Ditto, — Cape Breton, to 24th	1,900	0	0	
6. Ditto — Ditto, the Bahama Islands, to 1st	2,550			
Jan. 1786 7. For the falary of the chief justice of the Bahama Hands, one year due 24th June 1786; and arrears to the attornies-general, from 19th July 1778, to 18th	2,370		·	
8. For the civil establishment of New Brunswick, to	1,592			
24th June 1786	6,356	17	0	
9. For the relief of American sufferers —	36,819	19	٥	
JUNE 13, 1785. 1. For an annuity of 9,000l. to be fettled by his				
Majesty on the duke of Gloucester	9,000	0	0	
		2.	Ţo.	

APPENDIX to the CHRON	IICLE.	[;	345
2. To make good the sums charged on the duties of $4^{\frac{1}{2}}$ per cent. that remained unsatisfied, 5th April 1785	£. 56,113	s. 13	d. 63/4
JUNE 21, 1785. For relief of fuch persons who have given satisfactory proof of their losses in America, to the commissioners appointed by Act 23 Geo. III.	150,000	0	0
JUNE 23, 1785. 1. For the commissioners of public accounts 2. To make good monies issued pursuant to ad-	9,000	0	0
dresses	7,06 6	13	3
of the American loyalists 4. Ditto, for the maintenance, &c. of the convicts	3,200		0
on the Thames 5. For compensation to Mr. Cunninghame, for compiling a general index to the journals	3,000	·	4
JUNE 27, 1785. 1. Towards carrying on the buildings of Somer-	3,000	Ü	Ü
fet-house — — — —	25,000	0	Q
2. For support of African forts and settlements	13,000		0
Other miscellaneous services	432,567	9	1 3
Total of the aggregate supplies, as stated by Mr. Pitt	9,736,868	0	0
Ways and Means for raising the above Supplies gran	ted to his M	ajest	y.
1. Land-tax	2,000,000		
2. Malt duty — — —	750,000	0	°
APRIL 7, 1785.	2,750,000	0	0
1. By loans, or exchequer bills, to be charged on the first aids granted next session ————————————————————————————————————	1,500,000		
MAY 10, 1785. 1. By application of the surplus of the finking fund, remaining in the exchequer 5th April 1785, subject to the disposition of parliament	702,539		r ^r ₂ By

2. By the sum remaining in the hands of the paraster general being applied towards the extraord naries of the army 3. By loans or exchequer bills, to be charged up the first aids granted next session 4. By overplus of the grants for 1784 remaining the exchequer 5. By the growing produce of the sinking sund be applied towards the supplies	di- oon ing	£. 231,578 1,000,000 66,161 2,297,460	3	o 5₹
June 23, 1785.				
By a lottery, to confill of 50,000 tickets	_	650,000	0	0
June 28, 1785.				
By application of the sum remaining in the chequer for the disposition of parliament	ex- —	238,928	16	3
Total of ways and means Total of supplies —		10,436,668 9,736,868		101
Excess of ways and means		699,800	17	101
2,000 01 1190 000 1100000	,			
TAXES for the service of the 1. Additional tax on male servants, viz. 1, at 5 s.;—2 to 4, 1l. 10 s. each;—5 to 7, 1l. 15 s. ea 8 to 10, 2l. each;—11, &c. 3l. each.—1 whole calculated to produce, in addition to the form tax	il. ch;	• ,	0	•
TAXES for the fervice of the 1. Additional tax on male fervants, viz. 1, at 5 s.;—2 to 4, 1l. 10 s. each;—5 to 7, 1l. 15 s. ea —8 to 10, 2l. each;—11, &c. 3l. each.—T whole calculated to produce, in addition to the form tax 2. Tax on female fervants, viz. 1, 2 s. 6 d.— 5 s. each;—3, &c. 10 s. each—Calculated to p duce annually	il. ch; The ner	35,000	0	0
TAXES for the service of the 1. Additional tax on male servants, viz. 1, at 5 s.;—2 to 4, 1l. 10s. each;—5 to 7, 1l. 15 s. each;—8 to 10, 2l. each;—11, &c. 3l. each.—7 whole calculated to produce, in addition to the form 2. Tax on semale servants, viz. 1, 2 s. 6 d.— 5 s. each;—3, &c. 10 s. each—Calculated to p duce annually 3. Salt (a regulation) 4. Retail shops, viz. 1 s. in the pound on the rost the house, from 4l. to 10l.—1 s. 3 d. from 10 to 15 l.—1 s. 6 d. from 15 l. to 20l.—1 s. 9 d. from 1	il. ch; he ner -2, ro- ent ol. om	35,000	0	0
TAXES for the service of the 1. Additional tax on male servants, viz. 1, at 5 s.;—2 to 4, 1l. 10s. each;—5 to 7, 1l. 15 s. ea 8 to 10, 2l. each;—11, &c. 3l. each.—T whole calculated to produce, in addition to the form tax 2. Tax on semale servants, viz. 1, 2 s. 6 d.— 5 s. each;—3, &c. 10 s. each—Calculated to p duce annually 3. Salt (a regulation) 4. Retail shops, viz. 1 s. in the pound on the r of the house, from 4l. to 10l.—1 s. 3 d. from 10 to 15 l.—1 s. 6 d. from 15 l. to 20l.—1 s. 9 d. from 20l. to 25 l.—2 s. upon 25 l. and all above.—Coulated to produce	rl. ch; he ner -2, ro- ent ol. om cal-	35,000	0	0
TAXES for the fervice of the 1. Additional tax on male fervants, viz. 1, at 5.;—2 to 4, 11. 10s. each;—5 to 7, 11. 15s. each;—8 to 10, 21. each;—11, &c. 31. each.—7 whole calculated to produce, in addition to the form 2. Tax on female fervants, viz. 1, 2s. 6d.— 5s. each;—3, &c. 10s. each.—Calculated to p duce annually 3. Salt (a regulation) 4. Retail fhops, viz. 1s. in the pound on the re of the house, from 4l. to 101.—1s. 3d. from 1sto 151.—1s. 6d. from 151. to 201.—1s. 9d. from 201. to 251.—2s. upon 251. and all above.—Calculated to produce 5. Post horses (all horses travelling for hire) of halfpenny per mile, calculated to produce annually 6. Gloves, viz. 1 d. per pair from 4d. to 10.	rl. ch; he ner -2, ro- ent ol. one yal- one	35,000 140,000 12,000	0 0	o 9
TAXES for the fervice of the 1. Additional tax on male fervants, viz. 1, at 5 s.;—2 to 4, 1l. 10s. each;—5 to 7, 1l. 15 s. each 8 to 10, 2l. each;—11, &c. 3l. each.—To whole calculated to produce, in addition to the form 12x 2. Tax on female fervants, viz. 1, 2 s. 6 d.— 5 s. each;—3, &c. 10 s. each—Calculated to p duce annually 3. Salt (a regulation) 4. Retail fhops, viz. 1 s. in the pound on the r of the house, from 4l. to 10l.—1 s. 3 d. from 10 to 15 l.—1 s. 6 d. from 15 l. to 20l.—1 s. 9 d. frolol. to 25 l.—2 s. upon 25 l. and all above.—Co culated to produce 5. Post horses (all horses travelling for hire) of halfpenny per mile, calculated to produce annually	rl. ch; he ner -2, ro- ent ol. one yal- one	35,000 140,000 12,000	0 0	0 0

APPENDIX to the CHRONICLE. [347

ATTENDIA to the CITACINI	CLIE.	LS	4/
7. Pawnbrokers' licences annually.—In London, 101. each.—In the country, 51. each.—Calculated to bring in	£. 15,000	s. 0	<i>d</i> .
Total — —	422,000	0	0
The following Taxes were brought into the House of Concellor of the Exchequer, after the opening of the Bud without giving any particular Estimate of their exduce.	get; and ag	greea	1 10,
1. Annual licence for every coachmaker 2. Annual certificate for every unqualified, as well as qualified person, for keeping a gun, or dog, &c.	- £	0	
for killing game 3. For every new four-wheel carriage (to be paid by the maker)	2	2	0
4. For every new two-wheel carriage (to be paid by the maker)	-	10	0
5. For every four-wheel carriage * now kept (to be paid annually by the owner) 6. For every two-wheel carriage * now kept (to	7	0	0
7. On all bachelors keeping one female fervant	0	10	o 6
Two female fervants, each Three ditto, or more, each [These taxes are in addition to the other tax on female servants.]	0	5	0
8. On all bachelors for each male fervant they keep (in addition to the former tax on male fervants.)	1	5	0
9. Évery attorney in London, to pay annually 10. Every attorney in the country, to pay an-	5	0	0
nually 11. Every warrant of attorney (except to receive flock) a stamp	3	2	6
To these a lottery will be added, to raise \$150,000l.; and it has been contracted for by Godschall Johnson, esq; who is to have half, and eighteen bankers are to have the other half.			
T C 1 0	1,000,000	0	0
Interest of which, at 5 per cent,	50,000	0	0
Amount of estimated taxes	422,000	0	O
These duties are in lieu of the former wheel-tax.	ç	т л	ጥድ

STATE

STATE PAPERS.

1785.

His Majesty's Speech to both Houses of Parliament on their Meeting, January 26th, 1785.

"My lords and gentlemen,
FTER the laborious attendance of the last sessions
of parliament, it has given me
peculiar pleasure, that the situation
of public affairs has admitted of so

long a receis.

"Among the objects which now require confideration, I must particularly recommend to your carnest attention the adjustment of such points in the commercial intercourse between Great Britain and Ireland, as are not yet finally arranged. The system which will unite both kingdoms the most closely on principles of reciprocal advantage, will, I am persuaded, best ensure the general prosperity of my dominions.

"I have the fatisfaction to acquaint you, that notwithstanding any appearance of differences on the continent, I continue uniformly to receive, from all foreign powers, the strongest assurances of their good disposition towards this

country.

" Gentlemen of the house of commons,

"I have ordered the estimates of the ensuing year to be laid before you. I conside in your liberality and zeal to grant the necessary supplies, with a just regard as well to the occonomy requisite in every department, as to the maintenance of the national credit, and the real exigencies of the public service."

" My lords and gentlemen,

"The fuccess which has attended the measures taken in the last fession towards the suppression of suggling, and for the improvement of the revenue, will encourage you to apply yourselves, with continual assiduity, to those important objects. You will, I trust, also take into early consideration the matters suggested in the reports of the commissioners of public accounts, and such surther regulations as may appear to be necessary in the different offices of the kingdom.

"I have the fullest reliance on the continuance of your faithful and diligent exertions in every part of your public duty. You may at all times depend on my hearty concurrence in every measure which can tend to alleviate our national burthens, to secure the true principles of the constitution, and to promote the general welfare of my people."

The humble Address, to the above Speech, of the Right Honourable the Lords Spiritual and Temperal, in parliament assembled.

Die Martis, 25 Januarii, 1785.

" Most gracious fovereign,

"We, your Majesty's most dutiful and loyal subjects, the lords spiritual and temporal, in parliament assembled, beg leave to return your Majesty our humble thanks for your Majesty's most gracious speech from the throne.

"Permit us to express to your Majesty our most grateful sense of your Majesty's regard for our private convenience, in not commanding from us an earlier attendance in Parliament.

"Your Majesty may rely on our faithful and diligent exertions in every part of our duty; and, truly sensible of the importance of the object, we beg leave to assure your Majesty, that it is our determination to give our immediate attention to the adjustment of such points in the commercial intercourse between Great Britain and Ireland, as are not yet finally arranged; trusting that such a system may be formed as may best insure the prosperity of both kingdoms, by closely uniting them upon principles of re-

"We defire to return to your Majestyour warmest thanks for your gracious communication of the affurances which your Majesty continues to receive of the good disposioner.

ciprocal advantage.

fition of foreign powers towards this country, notwithstanding the differences which appear to prevail

upon the continent.

"The information your Majesty is pleased to give us of the success which has attended the measures taken in the last fession for the suppression of smuggling, and for the improvement of the revenue, affords us the greatest satisfaction: and your Majesty may be assured, that we will apply ourselves, with unremitted attention, to points of fuch great concern to the prosperity of this country; and that we will take into our early confideration the matters suggested in the several reports of the commissioners of public accounts, as well as such farther regulations as may appear to be necessary in the public offices of the kingdom.

"From the experience we have had of your Majesty's paternal regard for the interests of all your subjects, we beg leave humbly to express to your Majesty our fullest considence in the gracious assurance of your Majesty's hearty concurrence in every measure which may tend to alleviate the national burthens, to secure the true principles of the constitution, and to promote the general happiness and welfare of

your people."

To which his Majesty was pleased to return this most gracious Answer.

" My lords,

"I return you thanks for this dutiful and affectionate address.

"Nothing can give me more fatisfaction, than your affurance that you will immediately enter into the confideration of the matters which I have laid before you.

"You may depend upon the utmost care and attention on my part, to fettle every thing, which concerns the interest of my kingdoms, upon a folid and durable foundation."

The humble Address, to the above Speech, of the House of Commons to the King.

" Most gracious Sovereign,

"We, your Majesty's most dutiful and loyal subjects, the commons of Great Britain, in parliament assembled, beg leave to return your Majesty our humble thanks for your most gracious speech from the throne.

"We beg your Majesty will be assured that we shall resume the consideration of public business with the same principles of duty to your Majesty, and regard to the interests of our constituents, which we have endeavoured to manifest in all our

proceedings.

"That we will not fail to give our most earnest attentions to the adjustment of such points as are not yet sinally arranged in the commercial intercourse between Great Britain and Ireland; fully agreeing with your Majesty, in thinking that the system which will unite both kingdoms the most closely on principles of reciprocal advantage, will best ensure the general prosperity of your Majesty's dominions,

"We beg leave to assure your Majesty, that it assords us the truest pleasure to be informed that your Majesty continues to receive such satisfactory assurances of the good disposition of foreign powers towards

this country.

"We beseech your Majesty to

believe, that we shall at all times be ready to grant such supplies as are necessary for the maintenance of the national credit, and the real exigencies of the public service.

"That we are deeply fensible of your Majesty's paternal goodness and care for your people, in recommending to us, at the same time, a just regard to the economy requisite in every department; a duty which your Majesty's faithful commons feel always incumbent upon them, and, at this time, peculiarly indispensable.

"We assure your Majesty, that we see the importance of every exertion which can tend to the suppression of smuggling, and the improvement of the revenue; and that we shall continue to apply ourselves, with unwearied assiduity, to those

importants objects.

"That we shall also proceed, with as much expedition as possible, to the consideration of the reports of the commissioners of accounts, as well as of such farther regulations in the discrent offices of this kingdom, as may appear likely to conduce to the public advan-

tage.

"We intreat your Majesty to be assured, that our utmost endeavours shall not be wanting to justify your Majesty's gracious reliance on our diligent attention to every part of our public duty; and that we receive, with the warmest gratitude and fatisfaction, the assurances of your Majesty's concurrence in every measure which can tend to alleviate the national burthens, to secure the true principles of the constitution, and to promote the general welfare of the people."

" His

His Majesty's most gracious Answer to the Address of the Honourable House of Commons.

" Gentlemen,

"I return you my thanks for your very loyal and affectionate address. I receive, with the utmost pleasure, the affurances of your disposition to resume the consideration of public business with the same principles which you have manifested in all your former proceedings; and I trust that the result of your deliberations will be productive of the most falutary effects."

IRISH HOUSE OF LORDS.

His Grace the Duke of Rutland opened the session by the following speech from the Throne:

His Grace Charles, Duke of Rutland, Lord Lieutenant General, and General Governor of Ireland, his speech to both Houses of Parliament, at Dublin, on Thursday the 20th Day of January, 1785.

" My lords and gentlemen,

I Have his Majesty's commands to meet you in parliament, and to desire your advice and cooperation upon those affairs of importance, which in the present circumstances of the kingdom require your most serious attention.

"Whilft I lamented the lawless outrages and unconstitutional proceedings which had token place since your last prorogation, I had the satisfaction to perceive that these excesses were confined to a few places, and even there condemned. And I have now the pleasure to ob-

ferve that, by the falutary interpofition of the laws, the general tranquillity is re-established.

"Gentlemen of the house of commons.

"I have ordered the public accounts to be laid before you. I have the fullest reliance on your approved loyalty to the king, and attachment to your country, that a due consideration of the exigencies of the state will lead you to make whatever provisions shall appear to be necessary for the public expences, and for the honourable support of his Majesty's government."

"My lords and gentlemen,

"I am to recommend in the king's name to your earnest investigation those objects of trade and commerce between Great Britain and Ireland which have not yet received their complete adjustment. In framing a plan with a view to a final settlement, you will be sensible that the intereits of Great Britain and Ireland ought to be for ever united and infeparable. And his Majesty relies on your liberality and wisdom for adopting such an equitable fystem for the joint benefit of both countries, and the support of the common interest, as will secure mutual fatisfaction and permanency.

"The encouragement and extension of agriculture and manufactures, and especially of your linen manufacture, will, I am persuaded, engage your constant concern. Let me likewise direct your attention in a particular manner to the sisheries on your coasts, from which you may reasonably hope for an improving source of industry and wealth to this kingdom, and of strength to the

empire.

"The liberality which you have always shewn to the maintenance of your protestant charter-schools and other public institutions, makes it unnecessary for me to recommend them to your care. You cannot more beneficially exert this laudable fpirit, than by directing your attention to improve, and to diffuse throughout the kingdom, the advantages of good education. Senfible of its essential consequence to the morais and happiness of the people, and to the dignity of the nation, I am happy to affure you of his Majesty's gracious patronage; and shall be earnest to give every affiftance in my power to the fuccess of fuch measures as your wisdom may devise for this important purpose.

" It is the province of your prudence and discretion to consider what new provisions may be necesfary for securing the subject against violence and outrage, for the regulation of the police, and the better execution of the laws, as well as for the general encouragement of peaceable fubordination and honest industry. It will be a pleasing task for me to affift and promote your exertions for the tranquillity of the kingdom, for upholding the authority of the legislature, and supporting the true principles of our happy constitution both in church and

flate.

"The uniformity of laws and of religion, and a common interest in treaties with forcign states, form a sure bond of mutual connection and attachment between Great Britain and Ireland. It will be your care to cherish these inestimable blessings with that spirit and wisdom which will render them essential.

fecurities to the strength and profperity of the empire."

A Translation of a Letter from the Empress of all the Russias to his Prussian Majesty.

Y advantageous fentiments respecting the house of Prussia, sentiments of which I have given efficacious proofs, permit me to hope for the same on their part. I expect it the more, as I have ever been convinced of their reciprocal affection. The war which is preparing between the emperor of the Romans and the Hollanders excites the immediate attention of the cabinet of Berlin, of which the Dutch endeavour by all forts of intrigues to fecure the accession. Your wifdom acknowledges that the pretenfions of the Emperor are equally just and moderate. Nature herself hath granted to the Austrian Low Countries the use and advantage of the river in dispute; Austria alone, by virtue of the law of nature and nations, is entitled to an exclusive right to the use of the river in question. So that the equity and difinterestedncss of Joseph II. can only impart this right to other people, it belonging exclusively to his states. The fentiments of Austria merit esteem and attention, but the avidity of the Dutch, and the judgment which they permit themselves to assume on account of the treaty of Munster over the House of Austria, are notorious and blameable in every respect.

"Nothing can be alledged with foundation in favour of Holland, therefore she merits not the assistance of any soreign power. The consequences which these repub-

licans

licans are drawing upon themselves by their obstinacy, must be submitted to the moderation of the emperor alone. I am firmly resolved to assist his pretensions with all my land and sea forces, with as much efficacy as if the welfare of my own empire was in agitation. I hope that this declaration of my sentiments will meet with the success which our reciprocal friendship deserves, and which hath never been interrupted.

CATHERINE."

Authentic Copy of the official Paper transmitted from his Most Christian Majesty to the Emperor, relative to the Navigation of the Scheldt.

HE fincere friendship which attaches the king to the emperor, and the wishes of his majesty for the maintenance of public tranquillity, make it his duty to come to an explanation with his imperial Majesty on the difference between that monarch and the United Provinces.

" The king has the less hesitation in expressing his thoughts on this important subject, as the purity of his intentions cannot be called in question. His majesty while, in compliance with the folicitation of both parties, he employs his good offices to effect a reconciliation between the emperor and the United Provinces, has carefully abitained from giving any opinion on the foundation of his imperial majesty's The king still first pretensions. prescribes to himself the same silence; but his concern for the glory of the emperor authorizes the obfervation, that his first pretentions, and the demand for the opening of Vol. XXVII.

the Scheldt, cannot be confidered under the same point of view.

"The Dutch, while they refused compliance with this demand, only supported a right which is secured to them by a solemn treaty, and which they look upon as the basis of their prosperity, and even existence.

"It feems to refult from thence, that the refusal of the states-general ought to have no other effect than to bring back the negociation begun at Brussels to the propositions in the summary table, and establish a discussion, on the result of which the respective titles ought naturally to depend.

"The king would more earnestly desire that this measure was adopted, as it would prevent hostilities, and might lead to equitable

arrangements.

" By pursuing an opposite conduct, it is to be feared that the emperor will excite a general uneafiness, and that most of the powers will think themselves obliged to take fuch precautions and meafures as the events may require. The king himself must be under the neceility of affembling troops on his frontiers. Besides, his majesty cannot by any means be indifferent to the fate of the United Provinces, or fee them attacked by open force in their rights and possessions, especially at present, when he is on the point of concluding with the republic an alliance, the fundamental articles of which were agreed on before the late differences.

"If, by confiderations of fo great importance, the emperor can be induced to fuspend all marks of hoshility, and listen to the voice of moderation and humanity, the [Aa] king

king renews the offer of his mediation to procure an equitable and fuitable accommodation, which he will the more zealously strive to bring about; as, while he obeys the dictates of his personal sentiments with regard to the emperor, he will have the satisfaction to concur in extinguishing, in its first seeds, a war, the consequences of which cannot be calculated."

An authentic Copy of the Preliminary
Articles of Peace Letwern their
High Mightinesses the States General, and the Emperor of Germany,
concluded under the Mediation of
France.

ARTICLE I.

IT is agreed, that the states-general shall pay 9,500,000 florins, current money of Holland, for the indemnity of Maestricht and its territory, the Ban of St. Servais included, as also the county of Vroenhoven; and 500,000 florins, fame currency, for a compensation of the damage caufed by the inun-Three months after the ratification of the treaty the states general shall pay into the imperial chest of Brussels the sum of 1,250,000 florins of Holland; fix months after, a fimilar fum; and thus, every fix months until the total extinction of the faid two furns, making together that of ten millions of florins, current money of Holland.

II. Their high mightinesses shall cede to his imperial majesty the Ban of Aulne, situated in Dutch Dahlem, and its dependencies, and the Lordship or Chief Ban of Bligny-

le-Trembleur, with St. Andre, the Ban and Lordship of Bombay, the city and castle of Dahlem with its appurtenances, except Oost and Cadier; under a referve that a compensation shall be made for them in the exchanges of respective conveniency to be made in the country of Outre-Meuse.

remain on the terms of the convention of 1664, and if, through the lapfe of time, there should have been, or be now any of them obscured, commissioners shall be appointed on one side and the other to

re-establish them.

IV. Their high mightinesses shall regulate, in the most convenient manner, to the satisfaction of the emperor, the draining of the waters from his Majesty's country in Flanders, and on the fide of the Meuse, in order to prevent, as much as possible, the inundations, by confenting, for that end, that use shallbe made, on a reasonable sooting, of the land necessary, even under the dominion of their high mighti-The fluices that shall be constructed for that purpose, on the territory of the states general, shall remain under their fovereignty; and none shall be made in any place that might obstruct the defence of their frontiers. Commissioners shall respectively be appointed, who shall be charged to determine the most convenient scite for the said fluices. They shall agree together about those that are to be subjected to a common rule.

V. Their high mightinesses having declared, by one of their resolutions, that their intention was to indemnify those of his imperial majesty's subjects who have suffered

by

by inundations, they appropriate to that object the 500,000 florins of Holland, mentioned in article I.

VI. Their high mightinesses acknowledge the full right of absolute and independent fovereignty of his imperial majesty over all the part of the Escaut, from Antwerp to the end of the country of Saftingen, conformably to the line of 1664, which it is agreed shall be cut, as the yellow line S. T. indicates, which falls back in T. on the limit of 1664, on the fide of Brabant; as is indicated by the chart signed by the respective ambassadors. The states general renounce in consequence, the receiving and levying of any toll and impost in that part of the Escaut, on any title, or under any form whatfoever; as also the obstructing in any manner the navigation and trade of his imperial majetly's subjects; nor shall the latter be permitted to extend it further than is granted by the treaty of Munster of the 30th of January 1648, which shall, in that respect, remain in full force and vigour.

VII. Their high mightinesses shall evacuate and demolish the forts of Kruis-Schand, and of Frederick Henry, and cede the soil to

his imperial majesty.

VIII. Their high mightiness, willing to give to his majesty the emperor a fresh proof of their defire to re-establish the most perfect harmony between the two states, consent to evacuate and give up to the disposal of his imperial majesty the forts of Lillo and of Liekenshoek, with their fortifications, in the state they are now in; the states general reserving to themselves to withdraw from them the artillery, and the ammunition of every kind.

IX. The execution of the two

articles above mentioned shall take place fix weeks after the exchange of the ratification.

X. The states general having yielded to the defire which the emperor had intimated to them, of having the forts of Lillo and Liekenshoek in their present state, their high mightinesses expect, from the friendship of his imperial majesty, that he will be pleased to cede and give up to them all the rights he may have formed on the villages, called of Redemption, other than those of which he may have already disposed by exchanges with the The count principality of Liege. de Mercy, not being sufficiently instructed, was pleased, at the request and prayer of the mediator to take this proposal, ad referen-

XI. His majesty renounces the pretensions he had formed on the Ban and villages of Bladel and Reussel.

XII. The count de Mercy demands that the village of Postel, which, he says, is already subject to the dominion of the emperor, be ceded to his imperial majesty by the states general, who, to that effect, shall renounce all pretensions; be it understood, that the effects of the Abbey of Postel, secularized by the states general, shall not be claimed. The ambassadors of Holland have been pleased, on the prayer of the mediator, to take this article, ad referendum.

XIII. It is agreed, that the pecuniary pretentions from fovereign to fovereign are compensated and abo'ished; and, as to those which individuals may claim on one part and the other, commissioners shall be appointed to liquidate them.

XIV. Commissioners shall also be

be nominated to reconnoitre the limits of Brabant, and to agree in a friendly manner about fuch exchanges as might be of mutual con-

veniency.

XV. The treaty of Munster, of the 30th of January 1648, shall be the basis of the future definitive treaty, which is to be concluded in the space of fix weeks; and all the stipulations of the said treaty of Munster shall be retained, so far as nothing has derogated from them. The ambassadors of the states general demand the repeal of the treaty of 1731, and namely of the article V .- the Count de Mercy has not thought proper to yield thereto.

" The above articles have been digested in the presence of the Count de Vergennes, nominated by his Most Christian Majesty to fill the function of mediator, and have been subscribed by the ambassadors, under the approbation of the Emperor and of the States General."

Done at Paris, the 20th of September, 1785.

A correct Copy of the Prohibitory Act lately passed by the Legislature of Massachusits in North America; auhich at this time is well worth the attention of all the trading interests of this country.

Commonwealth of Massachusets:

In the year of our Lord 1785.

An Act for the Regulation of Navigation and Gommerce.

THEREAS it is become expedient and necessary for this commonwealth to make fome

commercial regulations for the encouragement of their own trade:

Therefore be it enacted, by the fenate and house of representatives, in general court affembled, and by the authority of the same, that from and after the first day of August next, and during the continuance of this act, there shall not be exported, from any port, harbour, creek, bay, or inlet, river, or shore, or any other place within this commonwealth, any goods, wares, or merchandize, the growth, manufacture, or produce of this, or any of the United States, in any ship, vessel, or craft of any kind, belonging (either in whole or in part) to, or being the property of, any of the subjects of the king of Great Britain.

Provided nevertheless, and whereas proclamations and orders have been issued by the governors of several parts of the British dominions, for prohibiting vessels belonging to any of the United States from entering their ports, or trafficking

there;

Be it further enacted, that in case the faid proclamations and orders shall be reversed, and open trade allowed to fuch vessels, and the governor of this commonwealth being certified thereof, shall by advice of council publicly fignify the fame by his proclamation, then shall the foregoing clause of this act be di continued, and shall cease to operate during the time fuch open trade shall be allowed.

And be it further enacted by the authority aforesaid, that from and after the said first day of August next, if any ship, vessel, or crast of any kind, as aforefaid, be found in any port, harbour, or creek, or any other place within this commonwealth, taking on board, or having

taken

taken on board while in this commonwealth, any of the articles aforefaid, contrary to the true intent and meaning of this act, every fuch ship, vessel, or craft, together with their lading, shall be forfeited, and shall and may be feized by any naval officer, collector of excise, or his deputy, or by any other citizen or citizens of the United States, and the fame may be fued for, profecuted, and recovered, in any court of record within this commonwealth, proper to try the same; and after deducting the charges of profecuting the fame from the gross produce thereof, the remainder shall be given, one moiety to the person or persons who shall have made the seizure, and profecuted the same, and the other moiety shall be paid into the treasury of the commonwealth, for the use of the same.

And be it further enacted, that from and after the first day of August next, there shall not be taken out or landed from on board any fhip, vessel, or craft, not wholly belonging to, or the property of the citizens of the United States, any goods, wares, or merchandize in any port, harbour, or creek, or any other place within this commonwealth, except the Ports of Boston, Falmouth (in Casco Bay) and Dartmouth; and if any ship, vessel, or craft, not wholly owned as aforefaid, shall be found in any port, harbour, or creek, or any other place within this commonwealth, except the ports of Boston, Falmouth (in Cafco Bay) and Dartmouth, aforefaid, discharging her loading, or any part thereof, or having discharged her loading, or any part thereof, otherwise than above-mentioned, the faid ship, vessel, or craft, together with her loading, shall be seized

and forfeited, to be recovered and appropriated as aforefaid.

And be it further enacted, that from and after the first day of August next, there shall be paid by the mafter, owner, or confignee of every ship, vessel, or craft, owned either in part or in whole by any foreigner, at the time of entering the faid ship, vessel, or craft, into the hands of the naval officer of the ports of Boston, Falmouth, and Dartmouth aforesaid, for the use and benefit of this commonwealth, a duty of five shillings per ton, for each and every ton faid veffel may measure by carpenters measurement, and a farther duty of two shillings and eightpence per ton, as light money, in addition to what by law they are now subject to pay, for the use and fervice of the light-houses; and likewise pay unto the collector of impost or excise, for the counties of Suffolk, Cumberland, and Bristol, double the duty on the goods imported in said vessel, as is or may be paid at that time upon the like goods imported in a vessel belonging wholly to the citizens of the United States; and a further duty of fixpence shall be paid upon every buthel of falt imported in any ship, vessel, or craft, owned either in whole or in part by any of the subjects of the king of Great Britain; and previous to their breaking bulk, they shall give bond to the faid collector for the payment of the same.

Provided nevertheless, that the said duty of fixpence per bushel on salt shall not be paid in case an open trade shall be permitted in the British dominions, and during the continuance of such open trade; such permission to be signified by the governor's proclamation as aforesaid.

 $[A \ a] \ 3$

And

And whereas fome persons, for the sake of enjoying more extensive privileges in commerce, have had double sets of papers for their vesfels, in order that they might appear the property of one nation or another, as might best answer their purposes: for the prevention of

which impositions,

Be it enacted, that from and after the first day of August next, any veffel which may appear to have two fets of papers, by the one of which the may appear to be the property of the citizens of the United States, and by the other the property of foreigners; or if it shall be made to appear that any vessel that has cleared at any naval office in this commonwealth, as the property of the citizens of these states, shall afrerwards enter and discharge her cargo taken in and cleared as aforefaid, in any foreign port, as the property of a foreigner; faid veffel, upon her return into this commonwealth, shall be forfeited, and may be feized by the naval officer of the port where she may be found, or by any other person or persons, who may profecute for the fame, to be recovered, and the money arising from fuch forfeiture to be applied as aforefaid, and the master of such vesfel, fo offending, shall forfeit and pay, for the use of this commonwealth, a fum of 1001, to be recovered as aforefaid.

And be it further enacted, that each naval officer in this commonwealth, previous to his admitting any veffel to an entry, shall administer the following oath or affirmation to the muster, or one of the principal owners thereof (provided said vessel shall appear to be the property of the citizens of these

flates) and certify it on the back of the register (if not done before) in the following words:

Port of 178

Then personally appeared before me one of the principal owners (or the commander, as the case may be) of the and made solemn oath (or affirmation) that the said is the sole property of the citizens

is the fole property of the citizens of the United States, and that no foreigner, directly or indirectly, hath

any part or share therein.

Naval Officer.

And be it further enacted by the authority aforesaid, that if any naval officer, or his deputy, shall prefume to enter or clear any vessel, contrary to the true intent and meaning of this act, or if any naval officer, collector of impost and excise, or their deputies, shall neglect any of the duties required of them by this act, he or they, fo offending or neglecting their respective duties, shall forfeit and pay the fum of 3001. one moiety thereof for the use of this commonwealth, and the other moiety thereof for the use of the person or persons who may profecute for the same, to be sued for and recovered in any court of record in this commonwealth, proper to try the fame; and in addition thereto shall be rendered incapable of any further exercise of his or their respective offices.

Provided nevertheless, that nothing in this act shall be construed to prevent any ship or vessel built in this commonwealth, and owned either in whole or in part by any of the subjects of the king of Great Britain, from taking a cargo upon her first departure from this com-

monwealth,

monwealth, upon the fame terms, and no further restrictions than if faid vessel was owned by the citizens of these states.

And be it further enacted, that this act shall continue in full force until the United States in congress assembled shall be vested with competent power for the purpose, and shall have passed an ordinance for the regulation of the commerce of these states; and the period may arrive when the faid ordinance is to take effect, and no longer.

In the house of representatives, June 23, 1785 .- This bill having had three several readings, passed to

be enacted.

NATHANIEL GORHAM, Speaker. In fenate, June 23, 1785. bill having had two feveral readings, passed to be enacted.

SAMUEL PHILIPS, jun. President. By the Governor, Approved. JAMES BOWDOIN.

Attest.

True copy.

An authentic Copy of the Irish Resolutions, with Amendments, as proposed by the Chancellor of the Exchequer.

Die Jovis, 12 Maii, 1783. I. THAT it is highly important to the general interest of the British empire, that the intercourse and commerce between Great Britain and Ireland should be finally regulated on permanent and equitable principles, for the mutual benefit of both countries.

2. That a full participation of commercial advantages should be permanently secured to Ireland, whenever a provision equally permanent and fecure shall be made by the parliament of that kingdom, towards defraying, in proportion to

its growing prosperity, the necessary expences in time of peace, of protecting the trade and general inte-

rells of the empire.

That towards carrying into full effect so desirable a settlement, it is fit and proper that all articles, not the growth or manufacture of Great Britain or Ireland, should be imported into each kingdom fromthe other reciprocally, under the fame regulations, and at the same duties, if subject to duties, to which they are liable when imported directly from the place of their growth, product, or manufacture; and that all duties originally paid on importation into either country respectively, " except on arrack " and foreign brandy, and on rum, " and all forts of strong waters, not " imported from the British colo-" nies in the West Indies or Ame-" rica," shall be fully drawn back on exportation to the other.

4. That it is highly important to the general interests of the British empire, that the laws for regulating trade and navigation should be the fame in Great Britain and Ireland; and therefore, that it is effential towards carrying into effect the prefent fettlement, that all laws which have been made, or shall be made in Great Britain, for fecuring exclusive privileges to the ships and mariners of Great Britain, Ireland, and the British colonies and plantations, and for regulating and restraining the trade of the British colonies and plantations, shall be in force in Ireland in the same manner as in Great Britain; and that proper measures should from time to time be taken, for effectually carrying the fame into execution.

5. That it is further essential to this fettlement, that all goods and [Aa] 4 commodities commodities of the growth, produce, or manufacture of British or foreign colonies, in America or the West Indies, and the British or foreign settlements on the coasts of Africa, imported into Ireland, should, on importation, be subject to the same duties as the like goods are, or from time to time shall be subject to, upon importation into Great Britain.

6. That in order to prevent illicit practices, injurious to the revenue and commerce of both kingdoms, it is expedient that all goods, whether of the growth, produce, or manufacture of Great Britain or Ireland, or of any foreign country, which shall hereafter be imported into Great Britain from Ireland, or into Ireland from Great Britain, should be put, by laws to be passed in the parliament of the two kingdoms, under the same regulations with respect to bonds, cockets, and other instruments, to which the like goods are now subject, in passing from one port of Great Britain to another; and that all goods, the growth, produce, or manufacture of Ireland, imported into Great Britain, be accompanied with a like certificate, as is now required by law, on the importation of Irish linens into Great Britain.

7. That for the like purpose it is also expedient, that when any goods, the growth, produce, or manufacture of the British West India islands, shall be thipped from Ireland for Great Britain, they should be accompanied with such original certificates of the revenue officers of the British sugar colonies, as shall be required by law on importation into Great Britain; and that when the whole quantity included in one certificate shall not be shipped at any

one time, the original certificate, properly endorfed as to quantity, should be fent with the first parcel; and to identify the remainder, if shipped at any suture period, new certificates should be granted by the principal officers of the ports in Ireland, extracted from a register of the original documents, specifying the quantities before shipped from thence, by what vessels, and to what port.

8. That it is effential for carrying into effect the present settlement, that all goods exported from Ireland to the British colonies in the West Indies or America, should from this time be made liable to such duties and drawbacks, and put under such regulations, as may be necessary, in order that the same may not be exported with less incumbrance of duties or impositions; than the like goods shall be burthened with when exported from Great Britain.

Q. That it is effential to the general commercial interest of the empire, that no goods of the growth, produce, or manufacture of any countries beyond the Cape of Good Hope, should be importable into Ireland from any foreign European country; and that fo long as the parliament of this kingdom shall think it advisable that the commerce to the countries beyond the Cape of Good Hope shall be carried on solely by an exclusive company, no goods of the growth, produce, or manufacture of the said countries should be allowed to be imported into Ireland, but through Great Britain, and that the ships going from Great Britain to any of the faid countries beyond the Cape of Good Hope fhould not be restrained from touching at any of the ports in Ireland, and taking on board there any of the goods of the growth, produce, or manufacture of that kingdom.

10. That it is necessary, for the general benefit of the British empire, that no prohibition should exist in either country against the importation, use, or sale of any article, the growth, produce, or manufacture of the other (" except fuch as either "kingdom may judge expedient, " from time to time, upon corn, " meal, malt, flour, and biscuits,") and that the duty on the importation of every such article, if subject to duty in either country, should be precisely the same in the one country as in the other, except where an addition may be necessary, in either country, in consequence of an internal duty on any fuch article of its own confumption.

11. That in all cases where the duties on articles of the growth, product, or manufacture of either country, are different on the importation into the other, it is expedient that they should be reduced, in the kingdom where they are the highest, to the amount payable in the other; and that all fuch articles should be exportable from the kingdom into which they shall be imported, as free from duty as any similar commodities or home manufactures of

the same kingdom.

12. That it is also proper, that in all cases where the articles of the confumption of either kingdom shall be charged with an internal duty on the manufacture, the same manufacture, when imported from the other, may be charged with a further duty on importation, adequate to countervail the internal duty on the manufacture, except in the case of beer imported into Ireland; such farther duty to continue fo long only

as the internal confumption shall be charged with the duty or duties, to balance which it shall be imposed, and that where there is a duty on the importation of the raw material of any manufacture, in one kingdom, greater than the duty on the like raw material in the other, or where the whole or part of fuch duty on the raw material is drawn back, or compensated, on exportation of the manufacture from one kingdom to the other, fuch manufacture may, on its importation, be charged with a countervailing duty as may be sufficient to subject the fame, so imported, to the same burdens as the manufacture composed of the like raw material is subject to, in consequence of duties on the importation of such material in the kingdom into which fuch manufacture is so imported; and the faid manufactures, so imported, shall be entitled to fuch drawbacks or bounties on exportation, as may leave the same subject to no heavier burden than the home-made manufacture.

13. That in order to give permanency to the fettlement now intended to be established, it is necessary that no prohibition, or new or additional duties should be hereafter imposed in either kingdom, on the importation of any article of the growth, product, or manufacture of the other, except fuch additional duties as may be requifite to balance duties on internal confumption, purfuant to the foregoing refolution.

14. That for the same purpose, it is necessary, farther, that no prohibition, or new or additional duty, should be hereafter imposed in either kingdom on the exportation of any article of native growth, product, or manufacture, from thence

to the other; except fuch as either kingdom may deem expedient, from time to time, upon corn, meal, malt, flour, and biscuits.

15. That for the same purpose it is necessary that no bounties whatfoever should be paid or payable in either kingdom, on the exportation of any article to the other, except fuch as relate to corn, meal, malt, flour, and bifcuits, beer, and fpirits distilled from corn, and such as are in the nature of drawbacks, or compensations for duties paid; and that no bounty should be granted on the exportation of any article to any British colonies or plantations, or on the exportation of any article imported from the British plantations, or any manufacture made of fuch article, unless in cases where a similar bounty is payable in Great Britain, on exportation from thence, or where fuch bounty is merely in the nature of a drawback, or compensation of or for duties paid, over and above any paid thereon in Britain.

16. That it is expedient, for the general benefit of the British empire, that the importation of articles from foreign states should be regulated from time to time in each kingdom, on fuch terms as may afford an effectual preference to the importation of fimilar articles of the growth, product, or manufacture of the other.

17. That it is expedient, that the copy-rights of the authors and bookfellers of Great Britain should continue to be protected in the manner they are at present, by the laws of Great Britain; and that it is just that meafure should be taken by the parliament of Ireland, for giving the like protection to the copyrights of the authors and bookfellers of that kingdom.

18. That the appropriation of whatever fum the gross hereditary revenue of the kingdom of Ireland (the due collection thereof being secured by permanent provision) shall produce, after deducting all drawbacks, re-payments, or bounties granted in the nature of drawbacks, over and above the fum of fix hundred and fifty-fix thousand pounds in each year, towards the support of the naval force of the empire, to be applied in fuch manner as the parliament of Ireland shall direct, by an act to be passed for that purpose, will be a fatisfactory provision, proportioned to the growing prosperity of that kingdom, towards defraying, in time of peace, the necessary expences of protecting the trade and general interests of the empire.

The 4th, 5th, 6th, 7th, 8th, 9th, and 17th resolutions, are NEW.

The 12th and 18th resolutions are ALTERED.

The words marked with inverted commas, in the 3d and 10th refolutions, are NEW.

The Manchester Petition, signed by One hundred and Twenty thousand Persons, presented to the House of Lords, 17th June.

To the right honourable the lords fpiritual and temporal, in parliament assembled.

SHEWETH,

HAT your petitioners, justly alarmed at the injurious tendency of the propositions, moved in the Irish house of commons by Mr. Orde, humbly petitioned the honourable

nourable the commons of Great Britain, upon their introduction into that honourable house, that they would be pleased to reject the same, as unjust, unwise, unreasonable, and impolitic, not having either equity, equality, or reciprocity for their bafis; nor do they conceive, notwithstanding the many and great alterations which they have undergone in that honourable house, that THAT reciprocity is by any means established, which can alone make them permanent; because, as far as your petitioners are able to comprehend, the principles upon which they are founded are by no means either equal or equitable, as not affording a fufficient protection to the manufactures of the country, in proportion to the very heavy burdens with which they are loaded, and from which those of Ireland are so nearly exempted; added to which, linens, the staple manufacture of Ireland, are for ever to be admitted duty-free into this county, whilst not only the staple, but also every other manufacture of Great Britain, except that of linen, is to be charged with a duty of ten and an half per cent. upon their importation into Ireland, at the same time that the amount of Irish linens, imported into Great Britain, is nearly equal in value to the whole of the British manufactures exported to that country.

Your petitioners humbly beg leave to state to this right honourable house, the disdayantages they labour under now, and have for some time suffered in their foreign markets, through the partial, not to say impolitic laws, in favour of Irish linens, to the exclusion of foreign linens from our market, and the depression of the British linen manufacture. In Russia there is now ex-

isting an impost of thirty per cent. ad valorem, upon fome of our English manufactures; and in Germany a prohibitory edict has either already taken place, or is upon the point of fo doing, and which in all probability the determination of the British legislature on the Irish propositions will tend to annul, or for ever confirm; if, therefore, instead of leaving an opening for a commercial regulation for those states who are fo able, and have hitherto shewn themselves so willing, upon the true principles of reciprocity, to increase in a very confiderable degree the confumption of British manufactures, the legislature of this country should preclude themselves from the power of hearkening to fair and advantageous offers, and should for ever bind themselves from doing so, it may merit the most serious consideration of this right honourable house, what measures your petitioners, as subjects and manufacturers of this nation, are to expect from powers so circumstanced.

But your petitioners do not confine their views to the danger ariting immediately and directly from these propositions, as affecting the manufactures of the town and neighbourhood of Manchester only; but feel themselves equally entitled as subjects of this country, to protest against all the propositions, taken aggregately, as a new and destructive fystem of policy, which, by univerfally undermining the commercial interests of Great Britain, must confequently affect every interest, trade, and manufacture within it, the profperity of which depends evidently upon the general wealth, commerce, and prosperity of the whole nation.

Your petitioners humbly beg leave

to observe to this right honourable house, that if the propositions had passed in the state in which they were originally introduced into the British house of commons, it is evident, from the alterations which that honourable house has since judged it expedient to make in them, the most fatal consequences must have ensued to the landed, funded, and commercial interests of Great Britain; and though fomething has been done, much more remains to be effected, and which your petitioners hope for, from the wisdom, integrity, and independence of your lordships.

Your petitioners are fully convinced that no fythem but what prefcribes a participation of burthens, as well as advantages, can either be fair, equitable, or permanent, and therefore they are of opinion, that a complete union in commerce, policy, and legislation, is the most probable means of establishing a lasting harmony and good-will between the two nations, and preventing that jealoufy and discord which the prefent propositions are so very likely to promote and encourage: but fuch fyllem, they humbly apprehend, can only be the refult of mature deliberation, and which your petitioners prefume there is not time to establish at this advanced period of the fession.

Your petitioners therefore most humbly beseech your lordships, that they may be heard by themselves or counsel at the bar of this right honourable house, against the said propositions: and that your lordships will grant them such relief as to this right honourable house shall seem meet.

And your petitioners shall ever pray, &c.

This petition was figned by one hundred and twenty thousand perfons.

The following is the letter written by the King of Prussia to the States General of the United Provinces of the Low Countries, relative to the Prince of Orange.

"High and mighty lords, and particularly good friends and neighbours, &c.

of God, king of Pruffia, margrave of Brandenbourg, &c. &c. &c.

" After having communicated to your high mightinesses our uneafiness and intentions by our ample leter of the 29th of February, of the last year, respecting the disagreeable situation for some time before of the lord hereditary stadtholder prince of Orange and Nasfau; and having received on that head, on the part of your high mightinesses, by your answer of the 31st of August of the same year, assurances so agreeable respecting that affair, we did hope that these circumstances would not have taken place any more; but, on the contrary, that the faid lord hereditary stadtholder would have been left in the quiet exercise of the incontestible prerogatives appertaining to his dignity of hereditary stadtholder.

"But fince we learn the contrary, and even some very unfavourable advices from some of the provinces of your high mightiness, this has excited us to dispatch to the lords states of the province of Holland and West Friseland, a letter of which a copy is inclosed.

" Being

"Being convinced of your high mightinesses love of equity, and of your affection for the house of Orange and Nassau, which has merited it, in all the states of the United Provinces, we most earnestly pray your high mightinesses, by the present, as a neighbour and friend, to interpose in the present disagreeable events, and that you will address with zeal, both the lords, states of Holland and West Friseland, and the states of the other provinces, where necessary, in order that the lord hereditary stadtholder may peaceably enjoy the right belonging to him hereditarily, that those taken from him may be restored, and that a perfect harmony may be re-established.

"Thus we recommend by the prefent, in the most serious manner to your high mightinesses, the welfare and interests of the lord hereditary stadtholder, of our dear niece, and of their family, which gives fo much hopes; that your high mightinesses therefore will vouchsafe to take into deliberation, and make the lords of the respective states consider, that we cannot be indifferent respecting the cruel and unmerited fate of persons so nearly related to us; but, on the contrary, that we shall watch over the prefervation of the welfare due to them, and to which we ought to contribute by every possible means. To that effect, we effectually present our impartial mediation, in quality of friend and neighbour, and with the best intentions,

"We hope to see, in consequence, that our wishes will be subfiled in that respect; and in this expectation we remain at all times, affectionate to your high mightinesses as a friend and a neighbour.

FREDERICK.

Berlin, Sept. 18, 1785.

and underneath
HERTSBERG.

FINCKENSTEIN.

Heads of the principal Acts of Parliament, paffed in the Year 1784.

AN act for establishing certain regulations concerning the portage and conveyance of letters and packets by the post between Great Britain and Ireland.

An act for further continuing, for a limited time, an act made in the twenty-third year of the reign of his present majesty, intituled, "An act for preventing certain instruments from being required from ships belonging to the United States of America; and to give to his majesty, for a limited time, certain powers for the better carrying on trade and commerce between the subjects of his majesty's dominions, and the inhabitants of the said United States."

An act for the better regulation and management of the affairs of the East India company, and of the British possessions in India; and for establishing a court of judicature, for the more speedy and effectual trial of persons accused of offences committed in the East Indies.

An act to enable his majefly to grant to the heirs of the former proprietors, upon certain terms and conditions, the forfeited estates in Scotland, which were put under the management of a board of trustees, by an act passed in the twenty-sifth

year of the reign of his late majesty king George the Second; and to

repeal the faid act.

An act for the effectual transportation of felons, and other offenders; and to authorize the removal of prifoners in certain cases; and for other

purposes therein mentioned.

An act for granting to his majesty certain additional rates of postage for conveyance of letters and packets by the post, within the kingdom of Great Britain; for preventing frauds in the revenue carried on by the conveyance of certain goods in letters and packets; and for further preventing frauds and abuses in relation to the sending and receiving of letters and packets free from postage.

Heads of the principal Acts of Parment passed in 1785.

FOR confining, for a limited time, the trade between the ports of the United States of America, and his majefty's subjects in the island of Newfoundland, to bread, flour, and live stock, to be imported in none but British-built ships, actually belonging to British subjects, and navigated according to law, clearing out from the ports of his majesty's European dominions,

and furnished with a licence according to a form thereunto annexed.

For appointing commissioners to enquire into the sees, gratuities, perquisites, and emoluments, which are or have been lately received in the several public offices therein mentioned; to examine into any abuses which may exist in the same, and to report such observations as shall occur to them for the better conducting and managing the business transacted in the said offices.

For the better regulating the office of the treasurer of his majesty's

navy.

For the better examining and auditing the public accounts of this

kingdom.

For appointing commissioners further to enquire into the losses and services of all such persons who have suffered in their rights, properties, and professions, during the late unhappy dissensions in America, in consequence of their loyalty to his majesty, and attachment to the British government.

To limit the duration of polls and ferutinies, and for making other regulations, touching the election of members to ferve in parliament for places within England and Wales, and for Berwick upon Tweed; and also for removing difficulties which may arise for want of returns being made of members

to ferve in parliament.

CHARACTERS.

.



CHARACTERS.

Account and Character of the natives of the Friendly Islands: From Vol. I. of Captain Cook's last voyage to the Pacific Ocean, in the years 1776, 1777, 1778, 1780.

THE natives of the Friendly Islands seldom exceed the common stature (though we have measured some, who were above fix feet); but are very strong, and well made; especially as to their They are generally broad about the shoulders; and though the muscular disposition of the men, which feems a consequence of much action, rather conveys the appearance of strength than of beauty, there are several to be seen, who are really handsome. Their features are very various; infomuch, that it is scarcely possible to fix on any general likeness, by which to characterize them, unless it be a fullness at the point of the nose, which is very common. But, on the other hand, we met with hundreds of truly European faces, and many genuine Roman nofes, amongst them. Their eyes and teeth are good; but the last neither fo remarkably white, nor so well set as is often found amongst Indian nations; though, to balance that, few of them have any uncommon thickness about the lips, a defect as frequent as the other perfection.

Vol. XXVII.

The women are not fo much diftinguished from the men by their features as by their general form, which is, for the most part, destitute of that strong sleshy firmness that appears in the latter. Though the features of some are so delicate, as not only to be a true index of their fex, but to lay claim to a confiderable share of beauty and expression, the rule is, by no means, fo general as in many other countries. But, at the same time, this is frequently the most exceptionable part; for the bodies and limbs of most of the females are well proportioned; and fome, absolutely, perfect models of a beautiful figure. But the most remarkable distinction in the women, is the uncommon fmallness and delicacy of their fingers, which may be put in competition with the finest in Europe.

The general colour is a casti deeper than the copper brown; but several of the men and women have a true olive complexion; and some of the last are even a great deal sairer; which is probably the effect of being less exposed to the sun; as a tendency to corpulence, in a few of the principal people, seems to be the consequence of a more indoent life. It is also amongst the last, that a soft clear skin is most frequently observed. Amongst the bulk of the people, the skin is, more commonly, of a dull hue,

B with

with some degree of roughness, especially the parts that are not covered; which, perhaps, may be occasioned by some cutaneous disease. We saw a man and boy at Happaee, and a child at Annamocka, perfectly white. Such have been found amongst all black nations; but I apprehend that their colour is rather a disease, than a

natural phænomenon.

There are, nevertheless, upon the whole, few natural defects or deformities to be found amongst them; though we faw two or three with their feet bent inward; and fome afflicted with a fort of blindness, occasioned by a disease of the Neither are they exempt cornea. from some other diseases. most common of which is the tetter, or ring-worm, that feems to affect almost one half of them, and leaves whitish serpentine marks, every where, behind it. But this is of less consequence than another disease, which is very frequent, and appears on every part of the body, in large broad ulcers with thick white edges, discharging a thin, clear matter; fome of which had a very virulent appearance, particularly those on the face, which were flocking to look at. And yet we met with some who seemed to be cured of it, and others in a fair way of being cured; but this was not effected without the loss of the note, or of the best part of it. we know for a certainty * (and the fact is acknowledged by themfelves), that the people of thefe islands were subject to this loathsome disease before the English first visited them, notwithstanding the

fimilarity of symptoms, it cannot be the effect of the venereal contagion; unless we adopt a supposition, which I could wish had sufficient foundation in truth, that the venereal disorder was not introduced here from Europe, by our ships in 1773. It, affuredly, was now found to exist amongst them; for we had not been long there, before fome of our people received the infection; and I had the mortification to learn from thence, that all the care I took, when I first visited these islands, to prevent this dreadful disease from being communicated to their inhabitants, had proved ineffectual. What is extraordinary, they do not feem to regard it much; and as we saw few signs of its destroying effects, probably the climate, and the way of living of these people, greatly abate its virulence. There are two other difeases frequent amongst them; one of which is an indolent firm swelling, which affects the legs and arms, and increases them to an extraordinary fize in their whole length. The other is a tumour of the fame fort, in the testicles, which fometimes exceed the fize of the two fifts. But, in other respects, they may be considered as uncommonly healthy; not a fingle perfon having been feen, during our stay, confined to the house, by fickness of any kind. On the contrary, their strength and activity are, every way, answerable to their muscular appearance; and they exert both, in their usual employment, and in their diversions, in fuch a manner, that there can be no doubt of their being, as yet,

^{*} See Vol. ii. p. 20. of Captain Cook's Voyage, where he gives a particular account of meeting with a perfore afflicted with this direafe, at Annamooka, on his landing there in 1773.

little debilitated by the numerous diseases that are the consequence of indolence, and an unnatural method of life.

The graceful air and firm step with which these people walk, are not the least obvious proof of their personal accomplishments. They consider this as a thing so natural, or so necessary to be acquired, that nothing used to excite their laughter sooner, than to see us frequently stumbling upon the roots of trees, or other inequalities of the ground.

Their countenances very remarkably express the abundant mildness, or good-nature which they posses; and are entirely free from that favage keenness which marks nations in a barbarous state. One would, indeed, be apt to fancy that they had been bred up under the severest restrictions, to acquire an aspect so fettled, and fuch a command of their passions, as well as steadiness in conduct. But they are, at the fame time, frank, cheerful, and good - humoured; though, sometimes, in the presence of their Chiefs, they put on a degree of gravity, and fuch a ferious air as becomes stiff and aukward, and has an appearance of referve.

Their peaceable disposition is sufficiently evinced, from the friendly reception all strangers have met with, who have visited them. Instead of offering to attack them openly, or clandestinely, as has been the case with most of the inhabitants of these seas, they have never appeared, in the smallest degree, hostile; but on the contrary, like the most civilized people, have courted an intercourse with their visiters, by bartering, which is the only medium that unites all nations in a fort of friendship. They un-

derstand barter (which they call fukkatou) so perfectly, that, at first, we imagined they might have acquired this knowledge of it by commercial intercourse with the neighbouring islands; but we were afterwards affured, that they had little or no traffic, except with Feejee, from which they get the red feathers, and the few other articles, mentioned before. Perhaps, no na. tion in the world traffic with more honesty and less distrust. We could always fafely permit them to examine our goods, and to hand them about, one to another; and they put the same confidence in us. either party repented of the bargain, the goods were re-exchanged with mutual confent and good humour. Upon the whole, they feem possessed of many of the most excellent qualities that adorn the human mind; fuch as industry, ingenuity, perseverance, affability, and, perhaps, other virtues which our short stay with them might prevent our observing.

The only defect fullying their character, that we know of, is a propenfity to thieving; to which, we found, those of all ages, and both fexes, addicted; and to an uncommon degree. It should, however, be considered, that this exceptionable part of their conduct feemed to exist merely with respect to us; for, in their general intercourse with one another, I had reason to be of opinion, that thefts do not happen more frequently (perhaps less so) than in other countries, the dishonest practices of whose worthless individuals are not supposed to authorize any indiscriminate censure on the whole body of the people. Great allowances should be made for the foibles of these poor natives of the Pacific Ocean,

whose minds we overpowered with the glare of objects, equally new to them, as they were captivating. Stealing, amongst the civilized and enlightened nations of the world, may well be confidered as denoting a character deeply trained with moral turpitude, with avarice unrethrained by the known rules of right, and with profligacy producing extreme indigence, and neglecting the means of relieving it. But at the Friendly and other islands which we visited, the thefts, so frequently committed by the natives, of what we had brought along with us, may be fairly traced to less culpable motives. They feemed to arife, folely, from an intense curiofity or defire to possess something which they had not been accustomed to before, and belonging to a fort of people fo different from themselves. And, perhaps, if it were possible, that a fet of beings, feemingly as superior in our judgment, as we are in theirs, should appear amongst us, it might be doubted, whether our natural regard to justice would be able to rettrain many from falling into the same error. That I have assigned the true motive for their propensity to this practice, appears from their stealing every thing indiscriminately at first sight, before they could have the least conception of converting their prize to any one useful purpose. But, I believe, with us, no person would forfeit his reputation, or expose himself to punishment, without knowing, before hand, how to employ the itolen goods. Upon the whole, the pilfering disposition of these islanders, though certainly disagreeable and troublesome to strangers, was the means of affording us some information, as to the quickness of their intellects. For their small thests were committed with much dexterity; and those of greater consequence with a plan or scheme suited to the importance of the objects. An extraordinary instance of the last fort, their attempts to carry away one of the Discovery's anchors, at mid-day, has been already research.

Their hair is, in general, straight, thick, and ftrong; though a few have it bushy or frizzled. The natural colour, I believe, almost without exception, is black; but the greatest part of the men, and some of the women, have it stained of a brown, or purple colour; and a few of an orange cast. The first colour is produced by applying a fort of platter of burnt coral, mixed with water; the second, by the raspings of a reddish wood, which is made up with water into a poultice, and laid over the hair; and the third is, I believe, the effect of turmeric

When I first visited these islands, I thought it had been an universal custom for both men and women to wear the hair short; but, during our present longer stay, we saw a great many exceptions. Indeed, they are so whimsical in their fashions of wearing it, that it is hard to tell which is most in vogue. Some have it cut off from one fide of the head, while that on the other fide remains long; fome have only a. portion of it cut short, or, perhaps, shaved; others have it entirely cut off, except a fingle lock, which is left commonly on one fide; or, it is suffered to grow to its full length, without any of these mutilations. The women, in general, wear it The men have their beards cut short; and both men and wo-

men strip the hair from their armpits. The operation by which this is performed has been already described. The men are stained from about the middle of the belly, to about half way down the thighs, with a deep blue colour. done with a flat bone instrument, cut full of fine teeth, which, being dipped in the fraining mixture, prepared from the juice of the dooe doce, is struck into the skin with a bit of stick; and, by that means, indelible marks are made. In this manner they trace lines and figures, which, in fome, are very elegant, both from the variety, and from the arrangement. The women have only a few small lines or spots, thus imprinted, on the infide of their hands. Their kings, as a mark of distinction, are exempted from this cuttom, as also from inflicting on themselves any of those bloody marks of mourning, which shall be mentioned in another place.

The men are all circoncifed, or rather supercised; as the operation consists in cutting off only a small piece of the foreskin, at the upper part; which, by that means, is rendered incapable, ever after, of covering the glans. This is all they aim at; as they say, the operation is practised from a notion of clean-lines.

The dress of both men and women is the same; and consists of a piece of cloth or matting (but mostly the former), about two yards wide, and two and half long; at least, so long as to go once and a half round the waist, to which it is consint by a girdle or cord. It is doubte before, and hangs down, like a petticoat, as low as the middle of the log. The upper part of the garment, above the girdle, is plaited.

into feveral folds; so that, when unfolded, there is cloth fufficient to draw up and wrap round the shoulders; which is very feldom done. This, as to form, is the general dress; but large pieces of cloth, and fine matting, are worn only by the superior people. The inferior fort are fatisfied with fmall pieces; and, very often, wear nothing but a covering made of leaves of plants, or the mare, which is a narrow piece of cloth, or matting, like a fash. This they pass between the thighs, and wrap round the waist; but the use of it is chiefly confined to the men. In their great haives, or entertainments, they have various dreffes made for the purpose; but the form is al 'ays the fame; and the richest dreiles are covered, more or less, with red feathers. On what particular occasion their Callefs wear their large red feather-caps, I could not learn. Both men and women fometimes shade their faces from the fan wich little bonnets, made of various materials.

As the cloathing, fo are the ornaments, worn by those of both sexes, the fame. The most common of thefe are necklaces, made of the fruit of the pandanus, and various fweet-fmelling flowers, which go under the general name of kabulla. Others are composed of small shells, the wing and leg-bones of birds, fhark's teeth, and other things; all which hang loofe upon the breaft. In the fame manner, they often wear a mother-of-pearl shell, neatly polished, or a ring of the same substance carved, on the upper part of the arm; rings of tortoife-shell on the fingers; and a number of these, joined together, as bracelets on the writts.

The lobes of the ears (though, B 3 most

most frequently, only one) are perforated with two holes, in which they wear cylindrical bits of ivory, about three inches long, introduced at one hole, and brought out of the other; or bits of reed of the same fize, filled with a yellow pigment. This seems to be a sine powder of turmeric, with which the women rub themselves all over, in the same manner as our ladies use their dry

rouge upon the cheeks.

Nothing appears to give them greater pleasure than personal cleanliness; to produce which, they frequently bathe in the ponds, which feem to serve no other purpose *. Though the water in most of them flinks intolerably, they prefer them to the sea; and they are so sensible that falt water hurts their skin, that when necessity obliges them to bathe in the sea, they commonly have some cocoa - nut shells, filled with fresh water, poured over them, to wash it off. They are immoderately fond of cocoa-nut oil for the fame reason; a great quantity of which they not only pour upon their head and shoulders, but rub the body all over, briskly, with a Imaller quantity. And none but thie who have seen this practice, can eafily conceive how the appearance of the skin is improved by it. This oil, however, is not to be procured by every one; and the inferior fort of people, doubtless, appear less smooth for the want of it."

Account and Character of the Natives of Otaheite; from Vol. II. of the fame Work.

or OTHING could make a stronger impression, at first fight, on our arrival here, than the remarkable contrast between the robust make and dark colour of the people of Tongataboo +, and a fort of delicacy and whiteness, which distinguish the inhabitants of Otaheite. It was even fome time before that difference could preponderate in favour of the Otaheiteans; and then only, perhaps, because we became accustomed to them, the marks which had recommended the others began to be forgotten. Their women, however, struck us as superior in every respect; and as possesfing all those delicate characteristics, which distinguish them from the other fex in many countries. The beard which the men here wear long, and the hair which is not cut fo short, as is the fashion at Tongataboo, made also a great difference; and we could not help thinking, that, on every occasion, they shewed a greater degree of timidity and ficklenefs. The muscular appearance, fo common amongst the Friendly Islanders, and which seems a confequence of their being accuftomed to much action, is lost here, where the fuperior fertility of their country enables the inhabitants to lead a more indolent life; and its place is supplied by a plumpness and smoothness of the skin; which,

^{*} So at the Caroline Islands. "Ils sont accoutumés à se baigner trois fois, le jour, le matin, à midi, et sur le soir." Lettres Edifiantes et Curicuses, Tom. xv. p. 314.

⁺ One of the Friendly Islands.

though, perhaps, more confonant with our ideas of beauty, is no real advantage; as it feems attended with a kind of languor in all their motions, not observable in the others. This observation is fully verified, in their boxing and wrestling, which may be called little better than the feeble efforts of children, if compared to the vigour with which these exercises are performed at the Friendly Islands.

Personal endowments being in great esteem amongst them, they have recourse to several methods of improving them, according to their notions of beauty. In particular, it is a practice, especially amongst the Erreces, or unmarried men of some consequence, to undergo a kind of physical operation to render them fair. This is done by remaining a month or two in the house; during which time they wear a great quantity of clothes, eat nothing but bread-fruit, to which they afcribe a remarkable property in whitening them. They also speak, as if their corpulence and colour, at other times, depended upon their food; as they are obliged, from the change of feafons, to use different forts at different times.

Their common diet is made up of, at least, nine-tenths of vegetable food; and, I believe, more particularly, the mahee, or fermented bread-fruit, which enters almost every meal, has a remarkable effect upon them, preventing a costive habit, and producing a very sensible coolness about them, which could not be perceived in us who sed on animal food. And it is, perhaps, owing to this temperate course of life that they have so few diseases among them.

They only reckon five or fix,

which might be called chronic, or national diforders; amongst which are the dropfy, and the fefai, or indolent swellings before mentioned, as frequent at Tongataboo. this was before the arrival of the Europeans; for we have added to this short catalogue, a disease which abundantly supplies the place of all the others, and is now almost univerfal. For this they feem to have no effectual remedy. The priefts, indeed, fometimes give them a medley of fimples; but they own that it never cures them. And yet, they allow that, in a few cases, nature. without the affistance of a physician, exterminates the poison of this fatal disease, and a perfect recovery is produced. They say, that if a man is infected with it, he will often communicate it to others in the fame house, by feeding out of the fame utenfils, or handling them; and that, in this cafe, they frequently die, while he recovers; though we fee no reason why this should happen.

Their behaviour, on all occasions, feems to indicate a great opennels and generofity of disposition. Omai, . indeed, who, as their countryman, should be supposed rather willing to conceal any of their defects, has often faid, that they are fometimes cruel in punishing their enemies, According to his representation, they torment them very deliberately; at one time, tearing out small pieces of flesh from different parts: at another, taking out the eyes; then cutting off the nose; and lastly, killing them by opening the belly. But this only happens on particular occasions. If cheerfulness argues a conscious innocence, one would suppose that their life is feldom sullied by crimes. This,

B 4 however,

however, I rather impute to their feelings, which, though lively, feem in no case permanent; for I never faw them, in any misfortune, labour under the appearance of anxiety, after the critical moment was patt. Neither does care ever feem to wrinkle their brow. On the contrary, even the approach of death does not appear to alter their usual vivacity. I have feen them, when brought to the brink of the grave by disease, and when preparing to go to battle; but, in neither case, ever observed their countenances overclouded with melancholy, or ferious reflection.

Such a disposition, leads them to direct all their aims only to what can give them pleasure and ease. Their amusements all tend to excite and continue their amorous passions; and their fongs, of which they are immoderately fond, answer the same. purpose. But as a constant succession of sensual enjoyments must cloy, we found, that they frequently varied them to more refined fubjects, and had much pleasure in chanting their triumphs in war, and their occupations in peace; their travels to other islands and adventures there; and the peculiar beauties, and superior advantages of their own island over the rest, or of different parts of it over other less favourite districts. This marks, that they receive great delight from music; and though they rather expressed a dislike to our complicated compositions, yet were they always delighted with the more melodious founds produced fingly on our instruments, as approaching nearer to the simplicity of their own.

Neither are they strangers to the soothing effects produced by partigular sorts of motion; which, in fome cases, seem to allay any perturbation of mind, with as much fuccess as music. Of this, I met with a remarkable instance. For on walking, one day, about Matavai Point, where our tents were erected, I saw a man paddling, in a fmall canoe, so quickly, and looking about with such eagerness, on each fide, as to command all my attention. At first, I imagined that he had stolen something from one of the ships, and was pursued; but, on waiting patiently, faw him repeat his amusement. He went out from the shore, till he was near the place where the fwell begins to take its rife; and, watching its first motion very attentively, paddled before it, with great quickness, till he found that it overtook him, and had acquired sufficient force to carry his canoe before it, without passing underneath. He then fat motionless, and was carried along, at the same fwift rate as the wave, till it landed him upon the beach. Then he started out, emptied his canoe, and went in fearch of another swell. could not help concluding, that this man felt the most supreme pleasure, while he was driven on, so fast and fo smoothly, by the sea; especially as, though the tents and ships were fo near, he did not feem, in the least, to envy, or even to take any notice of, the crowds of his countrymen collected to view them as objects which were rare and curious. During my flay, two or three of the natives came up, who seemed to share his felicity, and always called out, when there was an appearance of a favourable swell, as he sometimes missed it, by his back being turned, and looking about for it. By them I underflood, that this exercise, which is called chorcoc, was frequent amongst

amongst them; and they have probably more amusements of this fort, which afford them at least as much pleasure as skaiting, which is the only one of ours, with whose effects I could compare it.

The language of Otaheite, though doubtless radically the same with that of New Zealand and the Friendly Islands, is destitute of that guttural pronunciation, and of some confonants, with which those latter dialects abound. The specimens we have already given, are sufficient to mark wherein the variation chiefly consists, and to shew, that, like the manners of the inhabitants, it has During become foft and foothing. the former voyage, I had collected a copious vocabulary, which enabled me the better to compare this dialect with that of the other islands; and, during this voyage, I took every opportunity of improving my acquaintance with it, by converfing with Omai, before we arrived, and by my daily intercourse with the natives, while we now remained there .. It abounds with beautiful and figurative expressions, which, were it perfectly known, would, I have no doubt, put it upon a level with many of the languages that are most in esteem for their warm and bold images. For instance; the Otaheiteans express their notions of death very emphatically, by faying, "That the foul goes into darkness; or rather into night." And, if you seem to entertain any doubt, in asking the question, "if such a person is their mother?" they immediately

reply, with furprize, "Yes, the mother that bore me." They have one expression that corresponds exactly with the phraseology of the scriptures, where we read of the " yearning of the bowels." They use it on all occasions, when the pasfions give them uneafiness; as they constantly refer pain from grief, anxious defire, and other affections. to the bowels, as its feat; where they likewise suppose all operations of the mind are performed. Their language admits of that inverted arrangement of words, which so much distinguishes the Latin and Greek from most of our modern European tongues, whose imperfections require a more orderly construction, to prevent ambiguities. It is fo copious, that for the bread-fruit alone, in its different states, they have above twenty names; as many for the taro root; and about ten for the cocoanut. Add to this, that, besides the common dialect, they often expostulate, in a kind of stanza or recitative, which is answered in the same manner.''

Character of Captain Cook: from Vol. III. of the jame Work, written by Captain King; being a Continuation of the Voyage from the Death of Ceptain Cook, to the Return of the Resolution and Discovery to England.

CAPTAIN King, after relating the manner of Captain Cook's death, proceeds as follows:

[·] See this vocabulary, at the end of the second volume of Captain Cook's second voyage. Many corrections, and additions to it, were now made by this indefatigable inquirer; but the specimens of the language of Otaheire, already in the hands of the Public, feem inflicient for every useful purpose,

" THUS fell our great and excellent Commander! After a life of fo much diffinguished and successful enterprize, his death, as far as regards himself, cannot be reckoned premature; fince he lived to finish the great work for which he feems to have been defigned; and was rather removed from the enjoyment, than cut off from the acquisition, of glory. How fincerely his loss was felt and lamented, by those who had so long found their general security in his skill and conduct, and every consolation, under their hardships, in his tenderness and humanity, it is neither necessary nor possible for me to describe; much less shall I attempt to paint the horror with which we were flruck, and the universal dejection and dismay which followed to dreadful and unexpected a calamity. The reader will not be displeased to turn from so sad a icene, to the contemplation of his character and virtues, whilft I am paying my last tribute to the memory of a dear and honoured friend, in a fhort history of his life, and public fervices.

Captain James Cook was born near Whitby, in Yorkshire, on the 27th of October, 1728; and, at an early age, was put apprentice to a shopkeeper in a neighbouring village. His natural inclination not having been consulted on this occafion, he foon quitted the counter from difgust, and bound himself, for nine years, to the master of a vestel in the coal trade. At the breaking out of the war in 1755, he entered into the king's fervice, on board the Eagle, at that time commanded by Captain Hamer, and afterward by Sir Hugh Palliser, who soon discovered his merit, and introduced him on the quarter-deck.

In the year 1758, we find him master of the Northumberland, the flag ship of Lord Colville, who had then the command of the squadron stationed on the coast of America. It was here, as I have often heard him fay, that, during a hard winter, he first read Euclid, and applied himself to the study of mathematics and astronomy, without any other affiltance, than what a few books, and his own induttry, afforded him. At the same time, that he thus found means to cultivate and improve his mind, and to supply the deficiencies of an early education, he was employed in most of the buly and active scenes of the war in America. At the fiege of Quebec, Sir Charles Saunders committed to his charge the execution of services, of the first importance in the naval department. He piloted the boats to the attack of Montmorency; conducted the embarkation to the heights of Abraham; examined the passage, and laid buoys for the fecurity of the large ships in proceeding up the river. The courage and address with which he acquitted himself in these services, gained him the warm friendship of Sir Charles Saunders and Lord Colville, who continued to patronize him, during the rest of their lives, with the greatest zeal and affection. At the conclusion of the war, he was appointed, through the recommendation of Lord Colville and Sir Hugh Pallifer, to furvey the Gulf of St. Laurence, and the coasts of Newfoundland. In this employment he continued till the year 1767, when he was fixed on by Sir Edward Hawke, to command an expedition to the South Seas, for the purpose of obferving the transit of Venus, and profecuting

profecuting discoveries in that part

of the globe.

From this period, as his services are too well known to require a recital here, so his reputation has proportionably advanced to a height too great to be affected by my panegyrick. Indeed, he appears to have been most eminently and peculiarly qualified for this species of enterprize. The earliest habits of his life, the course of his services, and the constant application of his mind, all conspired to fit him for it, and give him a degree of prosessional knowledge, which can fall to the lot of very few.

The constitution of his body was robust, inured to labour, and capable of undergoing the severest hardships. His stomach bore, without difficulty, the coarfest and most ungrateful food, Indeed, temperance in him was scarcely a virtue; fo great was the indifference with which he submitted to every The qualikind of felf-denial. ties of his mind were of the fame hardy, vigorous kind with those of his body. His understanding was strong and perspicuous. His judgment, in whatever related to the fervices he was engaged in, quick and fure. His designs were bold and manly; and both in the conception, and in the mode of execution, bore evident marks of a great original genius. His courage was cool and determined, and accompanied with an admirable presence of mind in the moment of danger. His manners were plain and unaffected. His temper might perhaps have been justly blamed, as subject to hastiness and passion, had not these been disarmed by a disposition the most benevolent and humane.

Such were the outlines of Captain Cook's character; but its most distinguishing feature was, that unremitting perseverence in the pursuit of his object, which was not only superior to the opposition of dangers, and the pressure of hardships, but even exempt from the want of ordinary relaxation. During the long and tedious voyages in which he was engaged, his eagerness and activity were never in the least abated. No incidental temptation could detain him for a moment; even those intervals of recreation. which fometimes unavoidably occurred, and were looked for by us with a longing, that persons, who have experienced the fatigues of fervice, will readily excuse, were fubmitted to by him with a certain impatience, whenever they could not be employed in making further provision for the more effectual profecution of his defigns.

It is not necessary, here, to enumerate the instances in which these qualities were displayed, during the great and important enterprizes in which he was engaged. I shall content myself with stating the result of those services, under the two principal heads to which they may be referred, those of geography and navigation, placing each in a separate and distinct point of view.

Perhaps no science ever received greater additions from the labours of a single man, than geography has done from those of Captain Cook. In his first voyage to the South Seas, he discovered the straits which separate the two islands, and are called after his name; and made a complete survey of both. He asterwards explored the Eastern coast of New Holland, hitherto unknown; an extent of twenty-seven degrees

of latitude, or upwards of two thoufand miles.

In his second expedition, he refolved the great problem of a Southern continent; having traversed that hemisphere between the latitudes of 40° and 70°, in such a manner, as not to leave a possibility of its existence, unless near the pole, and out of the reach of navigation. During this voyage, he discovered New Caledonia, the largest island in the Southern Pacific, except New Zealand; the island of Georgia; and an unknown coast, which he named Sandwich Land, the thule of the Southern hemisphere; and having twice vifited the tropical feas, he fettled the fituations of the old, and made feveral new discoveries.

But the voyage we are now relating, is distinguished, above all the rest, by the extent and importance of its discoveries. Belides feveral smaller islands in the Southern Pacific, he discovered, to the North of the equinoctial line, the group called the Sandwich Islands; which, from their fituation and productions, bid fairer for becoming an object of consequence, in the system of European navigation, than any other discovery in the South Sea. He afterwards explored what had hitherto remained unknown of the Western coast of America, from the latitude of 43° to 70° North, containing an extent of three thousand five hundred miles; ascertained the proximity of the two great continents of Asia and America; passed the firaits between them, and furveyed the coaft on each fide, to fuch a height of northern latitude, as to demonstrate the impractibility of a paffage, in that hemisphere, from the Atlantic into the Pacific ocean, either by an Eastern or a Western course. In short, if we except the sea of Amur, and the Japanese Archipelago, which still remain imperfectly known to Europeans, he has completed the hydrography of the habitable globe.

As a navigator, his fervices were not perhaps less splendid; certainly not less important and meritorious. The method which he discovered, and so successfully pursued, of preferving the health of seamen, forms a new wra in navigation, and will transmit his name to suture ages, amongst the friends and benefactors of mankind.

Those who are conversant in naval history, need not be told, at how dear a rate the advantages which have been fought through the medium of long voyages at sea, have always been purchased. That dreadful disorder which is peculiar to this service, and whose ravages have marked the tracks of discoveries with circumstances almost too shocking to relate, must, without exercifing an unwarrantable tyranny over the lives of our feamen, have proved an insuperable obstacle to the profecution of fuch enterprizes. It was referved for Captain Cook, to shew the world, by repeated trials, that voyages might be protracted to the unufual length of three or even four years, in unknown regions, and under every change and rigour of climate, not only without affecting the health, but even without diminishing the probability of life in the smallest degree. The method he pursued has been fully explained by himself, in a paper which was read before the Royal Society, in was year 1776*; and whatever improve.

^{*} Sir Godfrey Copley's gold medal was adjudged to him, on that occasion.

ment, the experience of the present voyages has suggested, are mention-

ed in their proper places.

With respect to his professional abilities, I shall leave them to the judgment of those who are best acquainted with the nature of the tervices in which he was engaged. They will readily acknowledge, that to have conducted three expeditions of fo much danger and difnculty, of fo unusual a length, and in fuch a variety of fituation, with uniform and invariable fuccels, must have required not only a thorough and accurate knowledge of his buuness, but a powerful and comprehensive genius, fruitful in resources, and equally ready in the application of whatever the higher and in-Gerior calls of the service required.

Having given the most faithful account I have been able to collect, both from my own observation, and the relation of others, of the death of my ever honoured friend, and also of his character and services; I hall now leave his memory to the gratitude and admiration of polterity; accepting, with a melancholy fatisfaction, the honour, which the lofs of him hath procured me, of feeing my name joined with his; and of tellifying that affection and respect for his memory, which, whilst he lived, it was no less my inclination, than my constant stud; to fliew him."

General Account and Character of the Natives of the Sandwich Illands; from the Jame Folume.

HE natives of these islands are, in general, above the middle size, and well made; they walk very gracefully, run nimbly,

and are capable of bearing great fatigue; though, upon the whole, the nien are iomewhat inferior, in point of firength and activity, to the Friendly islanders, and the women less delicately limbed than those of Otaheite. Their complexion is rather darker than that of the Otaheiteans, and they are not altogether so handsome a people. However, many of both fexes had fine open countenances; and the women, in particular, had good eyes and teeth, and a sweetness and fensibility of look, which rendered them very engaging. Their hair is of a brownish black, and neither uniformly thraight, like that of the Indians of America, nor uniformly curling, as amongst the African negroes, but varying, in this respect, like the hair of Europeans. One striking peculiarity, in the feature of every part of this great nation, I do not remember to have feen any where mentioned; which is, that, even in the handsomest faces, there is always a fulness of the nostril, without any flatness or spreading of the nofe, that dillinguishes them from Europeans. It is not improbable that this may be the effect of their usual mode of falutation, which is performed by pressing the ends of their notes together.

Notwithstanding the irreparable loss we suffered from the sudden resentment and violence of these people, yet, in justice to their general conduct, it must be acknowledged, that they are of the mest mild and affectionate disposition; equally remote from the extreme levity and fickleness of the Otaleiteans, and the distant gravity and reserve of the inhabitants of the Friendly Islands. They appear to live in the utmost harmony and

· Viz. in the death of Captain Cook.

friendship with one another. The women, who had children, were remarkable for their tender and constant attention to them; and the men would often lend their assistance in those domestic offices, with a willingness that does credit to

their feelings.

It must, however, be observed, that they fall very short of the other islanders, in that best test of civilization, the respect paid to the women. Here they are not only deprived of the privilege of eating with the men, but the best sorts of food are taboved, or forbidden them. They are not allowed to eat pork, turtle, several kinds of fish, and some fpecies of the plantains; and we are told that a poor girl got a terrible beating, for having eaten on board our thip, one of these interdicted articles. In their domestic life, they appear to live almost entirely by themselves, and though we did not observe any instances of personal ill-treatment, yet it was evident that they had little regard or attention paid them.

The great hospitality and kindness, with which we were received by them, have been already frequently remarked; and indeed they make the principal part of our transactions with them. Whenever we came on shore, there was a constant struggle who should be most forward in making us little presents, bringing refreshments, or shewing some other mark of their respect. The old people never failed of receiving us with tears of joy; feemed highly gratified with being allowed to touch us, and were constantly making comparisons between themfelves and us, with the strongest The young marks of humility. women were not less kind and engaging, and, till they found, notwithstanding our utmost endeavours to prevent it, that they had reason to repent of our acquaintance, attached themselves to us without the least reserve.

In justice, however, to the fex, it must be observed, that these ladies were probably all of the lower class of the people; for I am strongly inclined to believe, that, excepting the few, whose names are mentioned in the course of our narrative, we did not see any woman of rank during our stay among them.

Their natural capacity feems, in no respect, below the common standard of mankind. Their improvements in agriculture, and the perfection of their manufactures, are certainly adequate to the circumstances of their situation, and the natural advantages they enjoy. The eager curiofity, with which they attended the armourer's forge, and the many expedients they had invented, even before we left the islands, for working the iron they had procured from us, into fuch forms as were best adapted to their purposes, were strong proofs of docility and ingenuity.

Character of Catharine the Ist.

Wife of Peter the Great, and after his death Empress of Russia;

from "Travels into Poland, Russia, Sweden, and Denmark, by William Coxe, A. M. F. R. S."

Vol. 1st.

for under the middle fize, and in her youth delicate and well-formed, but inclined to corpulency as she advanced in years. She had a fair complexion, dark eyes, and light hair, which she was always accustomed

customed to die with a black colour*. She could neither read nor write +; her daughter Elizabeth usually signed her name for her, and particularly to her last will and testament; and count Ofterman generally put her fignature to the public decrees and dispatches. Her abilities have been greatly exaggerated by her panegyrists. Gordon, who had frequently feen her, feems, of all writers, to have represented her character with the greatest justness, when he fays, "She was a very pretty " well-lookt woman, of good fenfe, " but not of that fublimity of wit, " or rather that quickness of ima-" gination, which some people have " believed. The great reason why " the tzar was fo fond of her, was "her exceeding good temper; she " never was seen peevish or out of " humour; obliging and civil to " all, and never forgetful of her "former condition; withal, migh-ty grateful." Catharine maintained the pomp of majesty with an air of ease and grandeur united; and Peter used frequently to express his admiration at the propriety with which she supported her high station, without forgetting that she was not born to that dignity .

The following anecdotes will prove that she bore her elevation meekly; and was never, as Gordon afferts, forgetful of her former condition. When Wurmb, who had been tutor to Gluck's children at the time that Catharine was a domestick in that clergyman's family, presented himself before her after her marriage with Peter had been publickly folemnized, she recollected and addressed him with great complacency, "What, thou good man, art thou " still alive! I will provide for " thee." And she accordingly settled upon him a pension. She also was no less attentive to the samily of her benefactor Gluck, who died a prisoner at Moscow: she pensioned his widow; made his fon a page; portioned the two eldest daughters; and advanced the youngest to be one of her maids of honour. If we may believe Weber, she frequently enquired after her first husband, and, when she lived with prince Menzikof, used secretly to send him small fums of money, until, in 1705, he was killed in a skirmish with the

* Busching says, " Ihr schwarzes haar war nicht natuerlich sondern gefaerbt,"

&c. Hist. Mag. vol. iii. p. 190.

" Her black hair was not natural, but coloured. On her first rife the coarseness " of her hands proved that the had been used to hard labour, but they gradually " grew whiter and whiter." These circumstances we may readily believe, because the lady from whom Busching received the information could easily know whether Catharine's hair was black, or her hands coarfe, although the might be deceived in what relates to her family.

† Bassevits says, "Elle n'apprit jamais à écrire. La princesse Elizabeth signa

tout pour elle, quand elle fût fur le trône, même son testament." p. 295.

· The Austrian minister says, count Ofterman used to sign her name to all the dispatches. Bus. xi. p. 481.

Life of Peter, vol. iii. p. 258.

^{! &}quot;Son épouse était avec lui étalant, conformément à la volonté du monarque, " la pompe impériale, qui le genait, et la soutenant avec un air surprenant de " grandeur et d'aifance. Le czar ne pouvait se lasser d'admirer les talens qu'elle " possedait, selon son expression, de se créer imperatrice, sans oublier qu'elle ne a ponedant, reion fon experience.

le nâquit point." Baffevitz in Bui, p. 338.

enemy. In a conference with general Schlippenback, who, in 1702, commanded the Swedish army, when she was taken captive by the Russians, she asked him, "whether her fouse John was not a brave folder?" Schlippenback returning, am not I one also?" her majesty answered in the affirmative: but, repeating the question, he replied, yes, please your majesty; and I may boast to have had the honour of having him under my command *."

But the most noble part of her character was her peculiar humanity and compassion for the unfortunate. Motraye has paid an handsome tribute to this excellence. " She had in some fort the governor ment of all his (Peter's) paf-" fions; and even faved the lives " of a great many more persons " than Le Fort was able to do: she " inspired him with that humanity, " which, in the opinion of his fub-" jects, nature seemed to have de-A word from her " nied him. " mouth in favour of a wretch, just " going to be facrificed to his anger, would disarm him; but if " he was fully resolved to satisfy " that passion, he would give or-" ders for the execution when she was absent, for fear she should " plead for the victim +." In a word, to use the expression of the celebrated Munich, " Elle étoit pro-« prement la mediatrice entre le mo-" narque et ses sujets ‡."

Character of Dr. Johnson; from the Journal of a Tour to the Hebrides, by James Boswell, Esq.

R. Samuel Johnson's charac-ter, religious, moral, political, and literary, nay, his figure and manner, are, I believe, more generally known than those of almost any man; yet it may not be superfluous here to attempt a sketch of him. Let my readers then remember that he was a fincere and zealous christian, of the high-church of England and monarchial principles, which he would not tamely fuffer to be questioned; steady and inflexible in maintaining the obligations of piety and virtue, both from a regard to the order of fociety, and from a veneration for the Great Source of all order; correct, nay stern in his taste; hard to please, and easily offended; impetuous and irritable in his temper, but of a most humane and benevolent heart; having a mind stored with a vast and various collection of learning and knowledge, which he communicated with peculiar perspicuity and force, in rich and choice expression. He united a most logical head with a most fertile imagination, which gave him an extraordinary advantage in arguing; for he could reason close or wide, as he saw best for the moment. He could, when he chose it, be the greatest sophist that ever wielded a weapon in the schools of declamation; but he indulged this only in conversation;

^{*} Busching had the above anecdote from a lady who was present at this conference. Hist. Mag. vol. iii. p. 190.

[†] Motraye's Travels, vol. iii. p. 131.

¹ Ebauche, &c. p. 54. " She was the mediatrix between the monarch and his subjects."

for he owned he fometimes talked for victory: he was too conscientious to make errour permanent and pernicious by deliberately writing it. He was conscious of his superiority. He loved praise when it was brought to him; but was too proud to feek for it. He was somewhat susceptible of flattery. His mind was fo full of imagery, that he might have been perpetually a poet. It has been often remarked, that in his poetical pieces, which it is to be regretted are so sew, because so excellent, his style is easier than in his prose. There is deception in this: it is not easier, but better suited to the dignity of verse; as one may dance with grace, whose motions, in ordinary walking, -in the common step, are awkward. He had a constitutional melancholy, the clouds of which darkened the brightness of his fancy, and gave a gloomy cast to his whole course of thinking: yet, though grave and awful in his deportment, when he thought it necessary or proper,-he frequently indulged himfelf in pleasantry and sportive sallies. He was prone to superstition, but not to credulity. Though his imagination might incline him to a belief of the marvellous, and the mysterious, his vigorous reason examined the evidence with jealoufy. He had a loud voice, and a flow deliberate utterance. which no doubt gave fome additional weight to the sterling metal of his conversation. Lord Pembroke faid once to me at Wilton, with a happy pleafantry and some truth, that, "Dr. Johnson's sayings " would not appear fo extraordi-" nary, were it not for his bow-" wow way:" but I admit the truth of this only on some occasions; the Messiah, played upon the Canterbury organ, is more sublime than when played upon an inferior inftrument: but very flight music will feem grand, when conveyed to the ear through that majestic medium. While therefore Doctor Johnson's say-ings are read, let his manner be taken along with them. Let it however be observed, that the sayings are generally great; that, though he might be an ordinary composer at times, he was for the most part a Handel.—His person was large, robuft, I may fay approaching to the gigantick, and grown unwieldy from corpulency. His countenance was naturally of the cast of an ancient statue, but somewhat disfigured by the scars of that evil, which it was formerly imagined the royal touch could cure. He was now in his fixtyfourth year, and was become a little dull of hearing. His fight had always been fomewhat weak; yet, fo much does mind govern and even fupply the deficiency of organs, that his perceptions were uncommonly quick and accurate. His head, and fometimes also his body, shook with a kind of motion like the effect of a palfy: he appeared to be frequently disturbed by cramps, or convultive contractions *, of the nature of that distemper called St. Vitus's dance.

^{*} Such they appeared to me; but fince the former edition, Sir Joshua Reynolds has observed to me, "that Dr. Johnson's extraordinary gestures were only habits, in which he indulged himself at certain times. When in company where he was not free, or when engaged earnestly in conversation, he never gave way to such habits, which proves that they were not involuntary." I still however think that these gestures were involuntary; for surely had not that been the case, he would have restrained them in the public streets.

He wore a full fuit of plain brown cloaths, with twifted hair buttons of the fame colour, a large buffly greyith wig, a plain thirt, black worsted flockings, and filver buckles. Upon this tour, when journeying, he wore boots, and a very wide brown cloth great coat, with pockets which might have almost held the two volumes of his folio dictionary; and he carried in his hand a large English oak stick. Let me not be cenfured for mentioning fuch minute particulars. Every thing relative to so great a man is worth observing. I remember Dr. Adam Smith, in his rhetorical lectures at Glafgow, told us he was glad to know that Milton wore latchets in his shoes, instead of buckles.

Particulars relative to the Person, Habits, and Manners of Avder Ali Khan: From the History of Ayder Ali Khan, Nabob-Bahader, by M. Le Maitre de la Tour, General of Ten thousand Men in the Army of the Mogol Empire, and formerly Commander in Chief of the Artillery of Ayder Ali, and of a Body of European Troops in the service of that Nabob.

A YDER Ali Khan, whose f precise age is not known, ought to be about fifty-four or fiftyfix years of age, if we may depend on those who have known him from his infancy. He is about five feet fix inches high, and very lufty, though active, and capable of bearing fatigue as well on foot as on horseback. His complexion is very brown, as is that of all Indians who expose themselves to the air and the fun. His features are coarfe, his nose small and turned up, his lower lip rather thick; and he wears nei-

ther beard nor whiskers, contrary to the custom of the Orientals, especially the Mahometans. His habits, like those of all the natives of India, are of white muslin, with a turban of the same. His robe is sashioned nearly the fame as those of the European ladies, which are called à l'Angloise. The body and sleeves fit neatly, and are drawn close by strings; the rest of the robe being ample, and in folds: fo that when the Indian great men walk, a page supports their train, from their first flepping off the carpet to their entering into their carriages.

In the army, Ayder Ali wears a military habit invented by himself for his generals. It is an uniform composed of a vest of white sattin, with gold flowers, faced with yellow, and attached by cords or strings of the fame colour: the drawers are of the fame materials; and the boots of yellow velvet, He wears a scarf of white filk about his waift; and, with the military habit, his turban is of a red or aurora colour. When he is on foot, he commonly uses a goldheaded cane; and fometimes on horfeback he wears a fabre, hanging by a belt of velvet embroidered with gold, and fattened over his shoulder by a clasp of gold, enriched with fome precious stones.

He never wears jewelry either on his turban or his cloaths; and never uses either neck-lace, ear-pendants, or bracelets.' His turban is very long, and flat at top. In this particular he follows the ancient mode; as well as in his flippers, which are very large, and have a long point turned back, refembling the roofs of the buildings in fome countries up the Levant; or those slippers anciently worn in France, and called Souliers à la poulaine. The petits maîtres

of his and other Indian courts affect to wear little bonnets which scarcely cover the tops of their heads, and slippers so small as scarce to admit the points of their feet: but though in these and other respects their tatte is so different from that of Ayder and his son, yet to imitate him as much as possible in the article of beard and whiskers, without infringing the precepts of the Alcoran, they reduce their beards and moustaches to a moustache scarcely discernible.

The countenance of Ayder, though not handsome, is open, and calculated to inspire considence. He has not acquired the habit of difguifing his aspect, which is either gay or overspread with chagrin, according to the occasions that present themfelves. He possesses a facility of conversing on any subject; and has none of that stateliness and taciturnity, which almost all the other princes of the East affect to preserve. When he receives a stranger, he is referved, and appears to speak with gravity; but foon recovers his usual eafe, and converies with all the world, repeating himfelf the news and common conversation of the day, with the greatest affability. It is most astonishing, that this fovereign asks questions, gives answers, hears a letter read, and dictates an answer to another, beholds a theatrical exhibition, and even seems to attend to the performance,—at the same instant that he decides concerning things of the utmost importance.

There is no fovereign more cafy of access to every one that has business with him, whether strangers or subjects; and the former, whatever may be their quality are always fore to be introduced into his presence, by demanding an audience, by a Souquedar, or macebearer, of which there is always a fufficient number at the gate of his palace. The Fakirs, a species of begging monks, are alone excluded from this indulgence; but when one of these appears, he is conducted to the Pirjada, or grand almoner, who supplies his wants. The court of Ayder is, in this point, absolutely different from those of all the other princes of India; who hold these Fakirs in fuch high veneration, that they fuffer them to enter their palaces at any hour, and even admit them to their table. They have the affurance to take the first place at table, neareft the prince; though they are molt commonly difgutting, filthy, and covered with vermia.

When bufiness or parties of pleafure do not prevent Ayder Ali from going to rest at his usual time, which is after midnight, he rifes with the fun, that is to fay, about fix o'clock. As foon as he is rifen, the majors of the army *, who have been on duty the preceding day and night, and likewife those who relieve them, enter, make their reports, and receive orders to be transmitted to the ministers and generals, who themselves have the privilege of entering his dreffing-room, if they have any thing extraordinary or preffing to communicate. The couriers that have arrived during the night, or in the morning, also come and lay their dispatches at his seet. It may be esteemed a weakness in a prince fo occupied, that his toilet takes up

^{*} These majors of the army are like adjutants-general. They are not persons of distinction, but men of approved diligence and fidelity, chosen out of the sub-altern officers of cavalry and infantry.

a confiderable part of his time. It lasts commonly two or three hours; and is chiesly taken up by his barbers, who pluck the hairs from his beard.

But justice requires us likewise to observe, that when any military operation requires his attention, the

toilet is no more thought of.

Between eight and nine in the morning he quits his apartment, and repairs to a faloon, where a number of secretaries wait for his appearance. Into their hands, according to their respective departments, he puts the letters received; giving them at the same time in-Aructions for the answers. His sons, his relations, and those lords who are honoured with his intimacy, enter; and if it be nine o'clock, they take the usual refreshment. If he has leisure, he appears at a balcony, and receives the falute of his elephants *, that are led before him, as well as his horses. His tygers of chace likewise pay him a vint. They are led by hand, and are covered with a mantle of green and gold hanging to the ground, and a bonnet on their head, of cloth embroidered with gold, with which their eyes can be immediately covered, if they should chance to prove mitchievous. Ayder himfelf gives each of them a ball of sweetmeats, which they take very adroitly with their paws, being exceedingly tame. These are the spotted tygers, and their keepers lead them every day into those places where the greatest crouds are: but the grand tyger, or tyger roval, has never been tamed by any attempts yet made.

After the repast, which ends about half after ten, Ayder enters into the hall of audience; or the grand tent, if at the army. He is feated on a fopha beneath a canopy, and very often in some balcony that fronts an open place or court of the palace; and some of his relations fit on each fide of him. All persons who have permission or access, of which the number is very great, may come to this audience; and those who have .. affairs to transact, may either request admittance by means of the, Souquedars, or put their request into the hands of those officers, by whom it is carried to their chief, who is always present, and who places it at the feet of the prince, where it is immediately read and answered. It is not customary here to stop the prince by the offer of petitions, when he goes out, unless the affair be very urgent and extraordinary, or the petitioner has been prevented from forwarding his request at the usual hours of audience: a circumstance that very rarely happens.

At this audience thirty or forty secretaries are seated along the wall to his left, who write continually. Couriers arrive almost every instant, and are condusted with great noise and bustle to the feet of the prince, where they lay their dispatches. A secretary kneeling takes the packet; and sitting on his hams before the prince, opens it and reads the letter. Ayder immediately distates the particulars of the answer, and the letter is carried to the office of a minister. Contrary to the customs of the princes of the East, who affix their names

^{*} When the prince appears at the balcony, his officers cry out. "Your elephants falute your Majefty:" And at the fame time those animals, who are ranged in a semicircle round the palace, make three genuflections.

by means of a feal, Ayder figns the dispatches in order as they are compleated, as well as a number of private orders. Many writers report the contrary to this; which only proves that they have never feen Ayder half an hour at a time. The orders that issue from the offices of the ministers, have no other fignature than that of the great feal, of which they are the depositories; and the dispatch is closed with the private feal of the minister. The letters figned by Ayder are closed by the feal of the fovereign, of which the principal fecretary is guardian. When this Nabob writes any interesting letter, or gives an order of importance, he affixes a particular or private feal, which he always wears on his finger; and in that case he himself carries the packet to one of his couriers, who conveys it as far as the first station. To the packet is joined a paper, denoting the hour it was fent off; and at every flation the time of its arrival We shall afterwards is marked. have occasion to speak of these posts, which have been fince imitated by the English.

If Ayder purchases horses or elephants, or it new pieces of cannon have been founded or brought from any port or arsenal, he inspects them during this audience; the animals or pieces of cannon being brought into the court or square of

the palace.

Ministers, generals, ambassidors, and other great men, rarely appear at this audience, unless commanded, or unless urged by extraordinary affairs. It is peculiar to their aignity to see the prince only in the evening, when none but men of confequence are admitted; and nothing else is thought of but to make their

court to the fovereign, or to share his pleasures. The great have agents, who are usually Bramins, who soilcit their affairs either with the prince or his ministers; and these agents, who have the title of Ouaquils, or envoys, have their leave of admiffion to the prefence when they have been presented by their matters, and are honourably received. The ministers send one of the principal secretaries of their department to the prince; who, fitting before him in the fame posture as the other lectetaries, communicate their bufiness, and converse with him.

A great ambassador, or other perfon of confequence, is announced in a loud voice by the chief of the ushers, in these terms, "Your ma-" jesty, the lord of --- falutes " you." Ministers, secretaries, ouaquils, or other men of bulinels, are not announced, but go in and out without particular observation, except that they are careful to falute the Nabob. When a great man is announced, the prince returns the falute, and begs him to be feated: the friends and other great men, who turround the fovereign, talute him alfo; and, in proportion to the esteem or favour he is in with the Nabob, they give place, that h. may approach him. A person or ordinary rank, who has reque ted an audience, makes three everences in entering, by moving his hand from his forchead almost to ne ground; and afterwar s places himielt on one fide of the chief wher, confinging filent, with his hands joined serere The Nabob returns the 14him. lute by fimply touching his turban with his hand, and affects to continue the discourie with those about him: after which he makes a tign for the person to advance, a.d demands, in an engaging and affectionate manner, the subject of his visit: and upon the exposition of the affair by the suppliant, he receives a decifive answer. If he be a stranger of a gentcel rank or employment, as a trader or merchant of confequence, he receives orders to fit; and his place is usually on the right, fronting the fecretaries. The Nabob afts him fome questions refoccting his flate of life, his country, or his voyage, and appoints a time when he will fee his merchandizes. Betel is then prefented to the firanger, and is understood as equivalent to a permission to retire; which is done with the fame ceremony as at the entrance.

This audience continues till after three o'clock, which is the hour he returns to his apartment to fleep, or make the fieldo, as it is called in

Italy.

About half past five, the prince returns into the half of audience, or tome other large apartment, where he places himself in a balcony to see his troops exercise, and his cavalry defile before him. He is, as in the morning, surrounded by some of his triends or relations; and the secretaries are busied in reading letters,

or writing.

About half after fix, when the day cloies in, a great number of Manelialgis, or bearers of flambeaux, appear in the court of the palace, and falute the prince as they pass on the tide of the apartment where he is. They illuminate all the apartments in a moment, especially that in which the Nabob is, with tapers in chandeliers of exquisite workmanship, ornamented with sessions of flowers of the utmost lightness and delicacy. These chandeliers, on account of the wind, are covered

with large shades of English glass. There are likewise in some parts of the palace, large glass lanthorns, painted with flowers of all colours. The great men, ministers, and ambaffacors, visit the Nabob only at night. They are usually perfumed with the most coitly perfumes. Befides the men in power and employment, the apartments are filled with young nobility; and every body assumes the most polite and engaging manners. After having faluted the prince, the falute is paid to his fons and relations, his ministers, and others, in an easy, unaffected manner. Among the young nobility, there are a certain number who have the title of Arabsbegui; which answers nearly to that of chamberlain, in Germany. There are ordinarily four in waiting each day: they are distinguished by their sabre, which they carry in their hand in the sheath, using it nearly as a walking flick. All the other company leave their arms in the hands of their pages and other attendants, who are very numerous, and fill the avenues of the palace. The pages alone are permitted to enter: they follow their mafter, bearing his train into the apartments, till they quit their flippers at their flepping on the carpet: the pages then let fall the train, and put the slippers in a bag. Ayder, who fets no great value on these ceremonies, permits the Europeans to come in with their shoes on; though his apartments are commonly covered with white muslin, spread upon the most superb Persia carpets. He has such a predilection for white, that he causes wainscoting, that is painted, gilt, and varnished, to be covered with white muslin; and even chairs and fophas of embroidered velvet or gold

Ruff. The Europeans deceive themfelves exceedingly in supposing, that it is by way of distinction or preeminence that they are permitted to enter the apartments in shoes. This permission, given them in some of the Indian courts, is occasioned by a notion the Indian princes have, that the Europeans are obstinate, and bigotted to their own customs, however repugnant to decency and propriety. M. de Bussi, to conciliate the Indian customs with those of the French, carried velvet flippers to the court of the Suba of Decan, which he put on; and made use of a kind of pantoufle in paffing from his carriage to the border of the carpet, where he threw them off. We may often avoid offending strangers by little attentions that cost nothing, and tend exceedingly to conciliate their affections.

There is, for the most part, a comedy every night, that commences about eight in the evening, and lasts till eleven: it is intermixed with dances and fongs. During this comedy, the Arabibequi continue near the strangers, and politely inform them of every thing they may defire to know; as the subject of the comedy, the news of the day, &c. They are careful to ask, if he chooses to drink or eat; in which case, they cause sherbet, warm milk, fruits, or confectionary to be prefented to him; but they feldom eat. If the stranger chooses to play chess, they play with him, or propose a party. Ayder, to whom the entertainments of the stage are very indifferent, discourses with his ministers or ambassadors, sometimes pasfing into a cabinet to speak with more fecrecy; and continues, as in the morning, to dispatch business, without feeming to be bufy. Al-

most always, before the end of the performance, flowers are brought to him in a basket of filigram, out of which he himfelf gives a few to the lords who are about him; and afterwards the basket is carried into the apartments of the theatre, every one taking a small flower from them, and returning a profound reverence This takes place to the prince. even to the lowest secretary. When Ayder wishes to give a particular mark of his efteem, he himself makes a collar of jaimine flowers, knotting them with filk as he converses, which he himself adjusts round the neck of the happy mortal to whom he gives this glorious mark of his eiteem and favour. He has feveral times conferred this honour on the chiefs of his Europeans, knowing well that the French, above all nations, esteem themselves well paid by this fort of money. who has received this honour, is vifited the following day by the first people of the court to compliment him.

If a battle has been gained, or any other glorious event has happened in favour of the prince, the poet of the court arrives, announcing himself, at his first entering the apartments, by the pompous and extravagant titles he bestows on the prince: as, " Health to the greatest " king on earth, whose name alone " causes his enemies to tremble," &c. All the world, at the voice of the poet, becomes filent and atten-The comedy or dance is interrupted; the poet enters, seats himself in the place immediately opposite the prince, and recites a poem, which every body affects to hear with the utmost attention, except the prince, who feems at that time to be more particularly bufied

in conversing with his ministers. The poet usually, after speaking of the prince, proceeds to his relation., and the generals or principal officers; not forgetting the ministers and tavourites. The young courtiers, or b. as à demi, who are usually included altogether in the prailes befored by the poet, often turn it into relicule; and their derision extends even to those who are the hignest spoken of. They and the fecretaries, or other inferior courtiers, often parody the words of the poem very pleatantly, sparing no body but the prince and his fon: but as they have no printing, both the poem and the criticism are of short duration. We cannot speak of their public entertainments, without mentioning the Bayaderes, of whom the Abbé Raynal has drawn so advantageous a portrait in his Histoire Philosophique.

At the present time, the court of Ayder is the most brilliant in India; and his company of performers is without contradiction the first, as well on account of its riches, as hecause the Bayaderes are the women to whom he gives the preserence. Being sovereign of part of Visapour, he has every facility of procuring among this class of women, those who are most remarkable for their

beauty and talents.

The comedians of the court are all women. A directres, who is likewise manager, purchases young girls at the age of four or five years, who are chosen on account of their beauty. She causes them to be inoculated, and then provides them with masters both for dancing and music. They are taught every accomplishment that can inspire the prince and his court with the love of

pleasure; and their success is such, that they delight and feduce the most intensible of men. They begin to appear in public at the age of about ten or eleven years. They have generally the most delicate features, large dark eyes, beautiful eye-brews, fmall mouth, and the finch teeth; their cheeks are dimpled, and their black hair hangs in flowing treffes to the ground; their complexion is a clear brown, not fuch as that of the mulatto women, who are incapable of blushing; but like that of a country girl in the flow of health, who has preserved the roses, after suffering the lilies to fade. These are the yellow women, that the Orientals prefer to all others: they give themselves that tinge by painting their cheeks of a jonguil colour, in the fame manner as the French women use rouge; and it is remarkable that in a very short time one becomes habituated to this colour, and finds it agreeable. Their habit is always a fine gauze, very richly embroidered with gold; and they are covered with jewels: their head, their neck, their ears, their breafts, their arms, fingers, legs, and toes, have their jewels; and even their nose is ornamented with a small diamond, that gives them an arch look, which is far from being unpleafing.

The comedies are all pieces of intrigue. They personate either women who league together to deceive a jealous husband, or young girls that conspire to deceive their mother. It is impossible to play with more art or with more natural ease. Their songs are gay and agreeable. The words that are sung by a single voice are almost always the complaint of a lover. Those which are

lünz

fung in chorus are much gayer; but they have no fecond parts, and

are always repeated.

The dancers are superior in their performance to the comedians and fingers: it may even be affirmed that they would afford pleafure on the theatre of the opera at Paris. Every part is employed when these girls dance; their heads, their eyes, their arms, their feet, and all their body feem to move only to enchant and surprise. They are very light, and very strong in the legs; turning round on one foot, and fpringing up immediately after with a furprising force. They have so much accuracy in their movements, that they accompany the instruments with bells that are on their feet; and as they are of the most elegant figures, all their motions are graceful. No Bayadere of the prince's company is more than seventeen years old. At this age they are dismissed; and either travel over the province, or attach themselves to the Pagods *.

The directress of this company is paid by the prince; but her emoluments are not known. She has always a number of pieces ready in rehearfal to be played at a moment's notice. Though there is every reafon to think the is well paid by Ayder for the pleasures she procures him, the emoluments the receives from private incividuals of fortune, are still more advantageous to her. When a great man gives a fet supper, he has usually a comedy ornamented with fongs and dances. The directress of the prince's company is paid one hundred rupees for every actress that plays, sings, or dances.

The number of these actresses is often more than twenty, the instrumental music not being charged.

If a tupper is given to a few private friends, the fingers and dancers are likewife employed at the fame price of one hundred rupees. Besides which, they must be furnished with supper, and abund nce of fruits, fweetmeats, and warm milk. If the friends are retained to fleep (as is often done, where their suppers are more friendly than ceremonious) they chuse each a companion for the night among the performers, for which the directress is likewise paid one hundred rupees each; and the master of the house must present his friend with some trinket, or piece of stuff, to be given to the damiel when she is fent away in the morning.

Besides the prince's company, there are several others in the town where the court is kept, and in the armies. There are even some that are composed of men only: but the people of the court never have recourse to any but the prince's com-

panv.

At eleven o'clock, or about midnight, every one retires but those that sup with the Nabob; who, except on grand sestivals, are always

his friends and relations.

This mode of life purfued by Ayder, is, as may be easily imagined, interrupted in the army. It is likewise occasionally interrupted by hunting parties, by excursions on foot or horseback, or by his attending to assist at the exercises and evolutions made by considerable bodies of his troops.

When he is obliged to remain a

^{*} Every Pagod maintains a number of Bayadores, whose charms produce one of the most certain revenues of the Bramins.

month in camp, or in any town, he usually goes to the chace twice a week. He hunts the stag, the rocbuck, the antelope, and sometimes the tyger. When notice arrives that this last animal has been observed to quit the forests, and appear in the plain, he mounts his horse followed by all his Abyssinians, his spear-men on soot, and almost all the nobility armed with spears and bucklers. The traces of the beast being found, the hunters surround

his hiding place, and contract the circle by degrees. As foon as the creature, who is usually hid in some rice ground, perceives his enemies, he roars, and looks every where to find a place of escape; and when he prepares to spring on some one to sorce a passage, he is attacked by Ayder himself, to whom the honour of giving the first stroke is yielded, and in which he seldom fails. Thus the pleasures of the sovereign are varied to infinity.

NATURAL HISTORY.

On a new Method of preparing a Test Liquor to shew the Presence of Acids and Alkalies in Chemical Mixtures. By Mr. James Watt, Engineer; communicated by Sir Joseph Banks, Bart. F. R. S. From Vol. lxxiv. of the Philosophical Transactions.

HE fyrop of violets was formerly the test of the point of faturation of mixtures of acids and alkalies, which was principally used; but fince the late improvements in chemistry, it has been found not to be sufficiently accurate, and the infusion of tourness, cross an artificial preparation called litmus, have been substituted in the place of it.

The infusion of litmus is blue, and becomes red with acids. It is fensible to the presence of one grain of common oil of vitriol, though it be mixed with 100,000 grains of water; but as this infufion does not change its colour on being mixed with alkaline liquors, in order to discover whether a liquor be neutral or alkaline, it is necesfary to add fome vinegar to the litmus, so as just to turn the infusion red, which will then be reftored to its blue colcur, by being mixed with any alkaline liquor. The blue infusion of litmus is also a test of the presence of fixed air in water, with which it turns red, as it does with other acids.

The great degree of fensibility of this test would leave very little reason to search for any other, were there reason to b lieve that it is always a test of the exact point of saturation of acids and alkalies, which the following saft seems to call in question.

I have observed, that a mixture of phlogisticated nitrous acid with an alkali will appear to be acid, by the test of litmus, when other tests, such as the insusion of the petals of the scarlet rose, of the blue iris, of violets, and of other slowers, will shew the same liquor to be alkaline, by turning green so very evidently as to leave no doubt.

At the time I made this discovery. the scarlet reses and several other flowers, whose petals change their colour by acids and alkalies, were in flower. I flained paper with their juices, and found that it was not affected by the phlogisticated nitrous acid, except in so far as it asked the part of a neutralizing acid; but I found also, that paper, stained in this manner, was by no means fo eafily affected by acids of any kind as litmus was, and that in a short time it lost much of that degree o fensibility it possessed. Having occation in winter to repeat fome experiments, in which the phlogisticated nitrous acid was concerned, I found my stained paper almost useless. I was, therefore, obliged to *icarch* fearch for some substitute among the few vegetables which then existed in a growing state; of these I sound the red cabbage (brassica rubra) to surnish the best test, and in its fresh state to have more sensibility both to acids and alkalies than litmus, and to assord a more decisive test, from its being naturally blue, turning green with alkalies, and red with acids; to which is joined the advantage of its not being affected by phlogisticated nitrous acid any farther than as it acts as a real acid.

To extract the colouring matter, take those leaves of the cabbage which are freshest, and have most colour; cut out the larger stems, and mince the thin parts of the leaves very imall; then digeit them in water, about the heat of 120 degrees for a few hours, and they will yield a blue liquor, which, if used immediately as a test, will be found to possess great sensibility. this liquor is very subject to turn acid and putrid, and to lofe its fenfibility, when it is wanted to be preferved for future use the following process succeed the best.

1. After having minced the leaves, ipread them on paper, and dry them in a gentle heat; when perfectly dry, put them up in glass bottles well corked; and when you want to use them, acidulate some water with vitriolic acid, and digest, or insuse, the dry leaves in it until they give out their colour; then strain the liquor through a cloth, and add to it a quantity of sine whiting or chalk, stirring it frequently until it becomes of a true blue colour, neither in-

clining to green or purple; as form as you perceive that it has acquired this colour, filter it immediately, otherwise it will become greenish by longer standing on the whiting.

This liquor will deposite a small quantity of gypsum, and by the addition of a little spirit of wine will keep good for some days, after which it will become a little putrid and reddish. If too much spirit is added, it destroys the colour. If the liquor is wanted to be kept longer, it may be neutralized by means of a fixed alkali instead of chalk.

z. But as none of these means will preferve the liquor long without requiring to be neutralized afresh, just before it is used; and as the putrid and acid fermentation which it undergoes, and perhaps the alkalies or spirit of wine mixed with it, feem to lessen its sensibility; in order to preserve its virtues while it is kept in a liquid state, some fresh leaves of the cabbage, minced as has been directed, may be infused in a mixture of vitriolic acid and water, of about the degree of acidity of vinegar; and it may be neutralized, as it is wanted, either by means of chalk, or of the fixed or volatile alkali. But it is neceffary to observe, that if the liquor has an excess of alkali, it will soon lofe its colour, and become yellow, from which state it cannot be restored; therefore care should be taken to bring it very exactly to a blue, and not to let it verge towards a green *.

3. By the same process I have

^{*} Since writing the above, I have found, that the infusions of red cabbages and of various flowers in water acidulated by means of vitriolic acid, are apt to turn mouldy in the summer season, and also that the moulding is prevented by the addition of spirits of wine. The quantity of spirit which is necessary for this purpose I have not been able to ascertain; but I add it by little at a time, until the progress of the moulding is prevented.

made a red infusion of violets, which, on being neutralized, forms at present a very sensible test; but how long it will preferve its properties I have not yet determined. Probably the coloured infusions of other flowers may be preserved in the same manner by the antisceptic power of the vitriolic acid, so as to lose little of their original sensibility. Paper, fresh stained with these tests in their neutral state, has sufficient fensibility for many experiments; but the allum and glue which enter into the preparation of writing-paper feem in some degree to fix the colour; and paper which is not fized becomes somewhat transparent, when wetted, which renders small changes of colour imperceptible; so that where accuracy is required, the test should be used in a liquid state *.

An extraordinary Case of a Drotsy of the Ovarium, with some Remarks. By Mr. Philip Meadows Martineau, Surgeon to the Norfolk and Norwich Hospital; communicated by John Hunter, Esq. F. R. S. From the same Work.

ARAH KIPPUS, a pauper in the city of Norwich, was, for many years, a patient of my father's, and, at his decease, was under the care of Mr. Scott, as city surgeon, who obliged me many times by taking me to the poor woman, from whom I received the account of the early part of her disease.

Her complaints came on first after a miscarriage at the age of 27. She had never been pregnant before; and her discharges at that time were so great as to bring her into a very weak condition. foon perceived fome uneafiness, attended with a swelling, on one side, which, after a few months, became too large to distinguish whether it was greater on one fide or the other. As the swelling was found to arise from water, it was drawn off, which was in the year 1757. She was never afterwards pregnant; but the catamenia continued regularly till the usual period of their cessation. When I first saw her, which was in the year 1780, she had been many times tapped, and she was then full of water. Her appearance was truly deplorable, not to fay shocking. She was rather a low woman, and her body so large as almost wholly to obscure her face, as well as every other part of her: with all the was tolerably chearful, and feldom regarded the operation. I saw her just before we took away 106 pints of water, and I begged leave to take a measure of her. She was fixty-feven inches and a half in circumference, and from the cartilago ensiformis to the os pubis thirty-four inches. Her legs were now greatly swelled; but this, and every other fymptom of which the complained, evidently arose from the quantity and weight of water. She neither ate nor drank much, and made but a small quantity of urine.

The operation of drawing off the water was generally performed on a Sunday, as the most convenient day for her neighbours to assist her, and before the latter end of the week she was able to walk very well. She was first tapped in the year 1757, and died in August 1783.

^{*} I have found that the petals of the fearlet rose, and those of the pink-coloured lychnis, treated in this manner, afford very sensible telts.

Thus

30] ANNUAL REGISTER, 1784-5.

Thus she lived full twenty-five years, with some intervals of ease, having eighty times undergone the operation, and in all had taken from her 6631 pints of water, or upwards of

thirteen hogsheads.

I will subjoin the account of the dates, and the quantity drawn off at each time, as given me by Mr. Scott, observing that till 1769 no exact memorandum was kept, except of the number of times, although the quantity of water drawn off was always measured. By my father she was tapped twenty-six times, averaged at 70 pints each time: by Mr. Donne once, 73 pints, which makes 1683 pints from some parts of the year 1757 to 1769. By Mr. Scott as follows:

1769			Pints.
Mar. 16.			70
July 17.		-	72
Nov. 20.			78
Dec. 31,		-	70
			- 290
1770.			
April 15.	-		70
Aug. 11.			73
Dec. 4.		-	76
			- 219
1771.			
Mar. 22.		-	74
July 14.			74 78
Nov. 3.	-	_	79
			- 231
1772.			
Feb. 22.			79
June 6.	_		73
Sept. 12.			74
Dec. 12.	-		82
			— 30S
1773.			-
Mar. 7.	-	-	78
May 29.	-		71
Aug. 29.	-	-	79
Dec. 5.		-	81
			- 309

2

	- 11,	1/04-5.			
1774. Mar. 13. June 26. Oct. 23.		Pints. - 77 - 89 - 92 - 258			
1775. Jan. 24. May 28. Sept. 13. Dec. 16.	-	- 94 - 91 - 72 - 80 - 337			
1776. April 9. July 28. Nov. 27.		- 84 - 82 - 85 - 251			
1777. Mar. 16. July 27. Nov. 9.	-	- \$9 - 90 - 98 - 277			
1778. Mar. 8. July 5. Nov. 5.		- 96 - 99 - 105			
1779. Feb. 28. June 13. Aug. 17. Oft. 24. Dec. 10.		- 1c6 - 108 - 92 - 99 - 90			
1780. Feb. 6. April 23. July 24. Sept. 10. Nov. 12.		- 73 - 102 - 106 - 95 - 98			
1781. Jan. 1. Mar. 11. June 25. Oct. 14.		- 100 - 94 - 100 - 100 - 100 - 394 1782. Jan.			

1782.		Pints.				
Jan. 13.			99			
Mar. 18.		_	64			
June 2.			74			
Aug. 25.			98			
Nov. 17.	-	_	90			
•		-		425		
1783.						
Feb. 14.	_		104			
May 11.	_		100			
July 20.			98			
Aug. 11. 0	on ope	ning	78			
3	•	-		380		
			-			
Total — Pints 6531						

In looking over this account it appears, that 108 pints was the greatest quantity ever taken away at any one time; that she was never tapped more than five times in any one year; and the largest quantity in a year was 495 pints. The most collected in the thortest space of time was 95 pints in seven weeks, from July 24th to September 10th in 1780, which is very nearly two pints a day. It appears also, that in the last 14 years of her life, when a regular account was kept, the increased tafter in the winter than in the fummer months. If the fix fummer months from April to September inclusive are reckoned, she lost in the 14 years in 23 operations 1972 pints, and in the winter months from October to March inclusive, by 30 tappings, 2596 pints; and it will be found that 30 is to 2596 rather more than 23 to 1972, fo that seven more tappings were at least necesfary in the winter than in the fummer. In the months of March and November she oftener underwent the operation than in any other. In these calculations the three months in 1783 are not included, as the year was not finished.

If we compare the famous case of Lady Page, related by Dr. Mead, the quantity of water taken from her ladyship appears small when opposed to the number of pints drawn from Sarah Kippus. The one lost 1920, the other 6631. It must be confessed, however, that Lady Page collected faster than the poor woman whose case I have related.

I come now to speak of the disfection, and to make fome observations on the whole. On the 10th of August 1783 the poor woman died; and the following day Dr. Dack, an eminent physician of this place, accompanied me to open the body, I first drew off 78 pints of clear water: supposing, therefore, all the water to have been taken away at the last operation, then in three weeks she had collected 78 pints, which is more than three pints and a half in each day: a quantity far exceeding what she had taken. I then opened into the cavity from which the water came, and separated the fac from the peritoneum, and found the fac had arisen in the ovarium of the left side. After this, I diffected out the uterus, with the right ovarium in a natural state, and thus obtained every part necessary to show the discase, viz. the uterus, the right ovarium found, and the left enlarged into an im-The cytl itself was mense pouch. not very thick, but lined in almost every part of it, but more especially in the fore part, with small offifications. The peritoneum was prodigiously thickened, and thus, by its additional strength, became the chief support of the water. There was fomething fingular in the fac itself: for it was rather two than one, from there being an opening in the fide of what appeared at first the only cavity, which led to another cavity, almost

equally

equally large with the first, so that if all the water in any operation had not been evacuated, it must probably have been owing to a difficulty in its pailage from the second into the first or nore external cyil. From the fize, however, of the poor woman after each operation, it is evident, that in her there being two facs did not prevent the total drawing off of the water. The other viccera appeared all in a natural state. The intestines were quite empty, and pushed up under the ribs, so as to have left but very little room for the expansion of the lungs within the thorax. The bladder was contracted, or rather I should say appeared les-The kidneys were healthy, and both uteters in a natural flate. The fac is in the collection of John Hunter, esq.

In redecting upon this case, an obvious question arises; from whonce proceeded this immense cellection of water? At infferent periods of this pour woman's life the quantity drawn off, without confidering the urine she made, was much greater than the fluids the drank, which appeared from measuring whatever she took. It appears then presty certain, that this fuperabundant quantity must have been taken into the body by absorption; and if we allow the bodies of animals to have this power of absorbing, which we very well know vegetables are possessed of, it will account for many appearances in the animal economy. This poor woman cellected faster in the wet most months of winter, than in fummer.

From all this a happy conclusion may be drawn, that although human art is at present insufficient to the perfect cure of diseases similar to the poor woman's case I have related,

yet nature is continually defending herself from sudden death; and such relies may be granted as to protract life a long time without much pain, and often with intervals of great ease and comfort.

An Account of the fensitive Quality of the Tree Averrhoa Carambola. In a Letter from Robert Bruce, M.D. to Sir Joseph Banks, Bart. F.R.S. From Vol. 1xxv. of the Philosophical Transactions.

HE Averrhoa Carambola of LINNEUS, a tree called in Bengal the Camruc or Camrunga, is possessed of a power somewhat similar to those species of Mimosa which are termed sensitive plants; its leaves, on being touched, move very perceptibly.

In the Mimofa the moving faculty extends to the branches; but, from the hardness of the wood, this cannot be expected in the Camrunga. The leaves are alternately pinnated, with an odd one; and in their most common position in the day-time are horizontal, or on the fame plane with the branch from which they come out. On being touched, they move themselves downwards, frequently in fo great a degree that the two oppolite almost touch one another by their under fides, and the young ones sometimes either come into contact or even pais each other.

The whole of the leaves of one pinna move by striking the branch with the nail of the singer, or other hard substance; or each leaf can be moved singly, by making an impression that shall not extend beyond that leaf. In this way, the leaves of one side of the pinna may be

made

made to move, one after another, whilst the opposite continue as they were; or you may make them move alternately, or, in thort, in any order you please, by touching in a proper manner the leaf you wish to put in motion. But if the impresfion, although made on a fingle leaf, be throng, all the leaves on that pinna, and sometimes on the neighbouring ones, will be affected by it.

What at first seemed surprising was, that notwithstanding this apparent fensibility of the leaf, I could with a pair of tharp feissars make large incisions in it, without occafioning the fmallest motion; nay, even cut it almost entirely off, and the remaining part Hill continue unmoved; and that then, by touching the wounded leaf with the finger or point of the scissars, motion would take place as if no injury had been offered. But, on further examination, I found, that although the leaf was the oftenfible part which moved, it was in fact entirely paifive, and that the petiolus was the feat both of fense and action: for although the leaf might be cut in pieces, or squeezed with great force, provided its direction was not changed, without any motion being occasioned; yet, if the impression on the leaf was made in such a way as to affect the petiolus, the motion took place. When, therefore, I wanted to confine the motion to a fingle leaf, I either touched it so as only to affect its own peciolus, or, without meddling with the leaf, touched the petiolus with any finallpointed body, as a pin or knife.

By compressing the universal petiolus near the place where a partial one comes out, the leaf moves in a few feconds, in the same manner as

Vol. XXVII.

if you had touched the partial pe-

Whether the impression be made by puncture, percussion, or compression, the motion does not instantly follow; generally several seconds intervene, and then it is not by a jirk, but regular and gradual. Afterwards, when the leaves return to their former fituation, which is commonly in a quarter of an hour or less, it is in so slow a manner as to be almost imperceptible.

On sticking a pin into the univerfal petiolus at its origin, the leaf next it, which is always on the outer fide, moves first; then the first leaf on the opposite side, next the fecond leaf on the outer, and fo on. But this regular progression seldom continues throughout; for the leaves on the outer fide of the pinna feem to be affected both more quickly, and with more energy, than those of the inner, so that the fourth leaf on the outer fide frequently moves as foon as the third on the inner; and sometimes a leaf, especially on the inner fide, does not move at all, whilst those above and below it are affected in their proper time. Sometimes the leaves at the extremity of the petiolus move sooner than feveral others which were nearer the place where the pin was put

On making a compression with a pair of pincers on the universal petiolus, between any two pair of leaves, those above the compressed part, or nearer the extremity of the petiolus, move sooner than those under it, or nearer the origin; and frequently the motion will extend upwards to the extreme leaf, whilft below it perhaps does not go farther than the nearest pair.

If the leaves happen to be blown by the wind against one another, or against the branches, they are frequently put in motion; but when a branch is moved gently, either by the hand or the wind, without striking against any thing, no motion of

the leaves takes place.

When left to themselves in the day-time, shaded from the sun, wind, rain, or any diffarbing cause, the appearance of the leaves is different from that of other pinnated plants. In the last a great uniformity subsists in the respective polition of the leaves on the pinna; but here fome will be feen on the horizontal plane, fome raifed above it, and others fallen under it; and in an hour or fo, without any order or regularity, which I could observe, all these will have changed their respective positions. I have seen a leaf, which was high up, fall down; this it did as quickly as if a flrong impression had been made on it, but there was no cause to be perceived.

Cutting the bark of the branch down to the wood, and even separating it about the space of half an inch all round, so as to stop all communication by the vessels of the bark, does not for the first day affect the leaves, either in their position or

their aptitude for motion.

In a branch, which I cut through in such a manner as to leave it sufpended only by a little of the bark no thicker than a thread, the leaves next day did not rise so high as the others; but they were green and fresh, and, on being touched, moved, but in a much less degree than formerly.

After fun-set the leaves go to sleep, first moving down so as to touch one another by their under sides; they therefore perferin rather

more extensive motion at night of themselves than they can be made to do in the day-time by external impressions. With a convex lens I have collected the rays of the fun on a leaf, so as to burn a hole in it, without occasioning any motion. But when the experiment is tried on the petiolus, the motion is as quick as if from strong percussion, although the rays were not fo much concentrated as to cause pain when applied in the fame degree on the back of the hand, nor had the texture of the petiolus been any ways changed by this; for next day it could not be diftinguished, either by its appearance or moving power, from those on which no experiment had been made.

The leaves move very fast from the electrical shock, even although a very gentle one; but the state of the atmosphere was so unfavourable for experiments of this kind, that I could not pursue them so far as I

wished.

There are two other plants mentioned as species of this genus by The first, the Averrhoa Linnæus. Bilimbi, I have not had an opportunity of feeing. The other, or Averrhoa Acida, does not feem to belong to the fame class; nor do its leaves possess any of the moving properties of the Carambola. Linnæus's generic description of the Averrhoa, as of many other plants in this country which he had not an opportunity of feeing fresh, is not altogether accurate. The petals are connected by the lower part of the lamina, and in this way they fall off whilft the ungues are quit distinct. - The Hamina are in five pairs, placed in the angles of the germen. Of each pair only one stamen is fertile, or furnished with an anthera. The filaments are curved, adapted to the fhape shape of the germen. They may be pressed down gently, so as to remain; and then, when moved a little upwards, rife with a spring. The fertile are twice the length of those destitute of antheræ.

Calcutta, Nov. 23, 1783.

Account of the celebrated Salt Mines of Wielitska in Poland; from Travels into Poland, Russia, Sweden, and Denmark, by W. Coxe, A.M. F. R. S.

66 D EFORE we quitted this part of Poland, we vifited the celebrated falt-mines of Wielitska, which are fituated within eight miles of Cracow. These mines are excavated in a ridge of hills at the Northern extremity of the chain which joins to the Carpathian mountains: they take their appellation from the small village of Wielitska; but are sometimes called in foreign countries the mines of Cracow, from their vicinity to that city.

Upon our arrival at Wielitska, we repaired to the mouth of the mine *. Having fastened three separate hammocks in a circle round the great rope that is employed in drawing up the falt, we feated ourfelves in a commodious manner, and were let down gently without the least apprehention of danger, about 160 yards below the first layer of salt. Quitting our hammocks, we passed a long and gradual descent, sometimes through broad passages or galleries capable of admitting feveral carriages abreaft; sometimes down steps cut in the folid falt, which had

the grandeur and commodiousness of the stair-case in a palace. We each of us carried a light, and feveral guides preceded us with lamps in their hands: the reflection of these lights upon the glittering fides of the mine was extremely beautiful, but did not cast that luminous splendour, which some writers have compared to the luftre of precious flones.

The falt dug from this mine is called Ziebna or Green Salt, for what reason I cannot determine: for its colour is an iron grey; when pounded it has a dirty ash colour like what we call brown falt. The quality improves in proportion to the depth of the mine: towards the fides and furface it is mixed with earthy or flony particles; lower down it is faid to be perfectly pure, and requires no other process before it is used than to be pounded. The finest of this grey falt, however, is of a weak quality when compared with our common fea-falt: it is therefore undoubtedly by no means perfectly pure, but is blended with extraneous mixtures, though it ferves very well for common purpoles. Being almost as hard as stone, the miners hew it with pick-axes and hatchets, by a tedious operation, into large blocks, many of which weigh fix or feven hundred pounds. There large masses are raised by a windlas, but the smaller pieces are carried up by horses along a winding gallery, which reaches to the furface of the earth.

Beside grey salt, the miners sometimes discover small cubes of white falt, as transparent as chrystal, but not in any considerable quantity; they find likewise occasionally pieces

e۶

^{*} There are two other openings, down one of which the miners descend by feairs, down the other by ladders. D 2

of coal and petrified wood buried in the falt.

The mine appears to be inex-haustible, as will easily be conceived from the following account of its dimensions. Its known breadth is 1115 feet; its length 6691 feet; and depth 743; and the best judges on the spot suppose, with the greatest appearance of probability, this solid body of falt to branch into various directions, the extent of which cannot be known: of that part which has been perforated, the depth is only calculated as far as they have hitherto dug; and who can ascertain how much farther it may descend?

Our guide did not omit pointing out to us, what he considered as one of the most remarkable curiosities of the place, several small chapels excavated in the salt, in which mass is said on certain days of the year; one of these chapels is above 30 feet long and 25 broad; the altar, the crucifix, theornaments of the church, the statues of several saints, are all

carved out of the falt.

Many of the excavations or chambers, from whence the falt has been dug, are of an immense size; some are supported with timber, others by vast pillars of salt, which are left thanding for that purpole: feveral of vast dimensions are without any support in the middle. I remarked one of this latter fort in particular, which was certainly 80 feet in height, and so extremely long and broad, as almost to appear amid the fubterraneous gloom without limits. The roofs of these vaults are not arched, but flat. The immense size of these chambers, with the spacious

passages or galleries, together with the chapels above-mentioned, and a few sheds built for the horses which are foddered below, probably gave rife to the exaggerated accounts of some travellers, that these mines contain feveral villages inhabited by colonies of miners, who never see the light. It is certain that there is room sufficient for such purposes; but the fact is, that the miners have no dwellings under ground, none of them remaining below more than eight hours at a time, when they are relieved by others from above. In truth, these mines are of a most stupendous extent and depth, and are sufficiently wonderful without the least exaggeration. We found them as dry as a room, without the least damp or moisture; observing only in our whole progress one small spring of water, which is impregnated with falt, as it runs through the mine.

Such an enormous mass of salt exhibits a wonderful phænomenon in the natural history of this globe. Monsieur Guetard, who visited these mines with great attention, and who has published a treatise upon the subject, informs us, that the uppermost bed of earth at the furface immediately over the mines is fand, the fecond clay occasionally mixed with fand and gravel, and containing petrefactions of marine bodies, the third calcarious slone. From all these circumstances he conjectures that this spot was formerly covered by the fea, and that the falt is a gradual deposit formed by the evaporation of its waters *."

* See Memoire fur les Mines de Sel de Wall ika, in Hift, de l'Acad. des Selences for 1762.

Account of the Plica Polonica; from the Jame Work.

Ccording to the observa-tions of Dr. Vicat, an ingenious Swiss physician long resident in Poland, and who has published a fatisfactory treatife * upon this fubject; the Plica Polonica is supposed to proceed from an acrid viicous humour penetrating into the hair, which is tubular +: it then exudes either from its fides or extremities. and clots the whole together, either in leparate folds, or in one undistinguished mass. Its symptoms, more or less violent, according to the constitution of the patient, or malignity of the disease, are itchings, fwellings, eruptions, ulcers, intermitting fevers, pairs in the head, languor, lownets of spirits, rheumatifm, gout, and fometimes even convulsions, pally, and madness. These symptoms gradually decrease as the hair becomes afficted. If the patient is shaved in the head, he relapfes into all the dread - com-I laints which preceded the eruption of the Plica; and he continues to labour under them, until a fresh growth of hair abforbs the acrid humour. This diforder is thought hereditary; and is proved to be contagious when in a virulent flate.

Many physical causes have been supposed to concur in rendering the Plica more frequent in these regions than in other parts: it would be an endless work to enumerate the various conjectures with which each

person has supported his favourite hypothesis: the most probable are those assigned by Dr. Vicat. first cause is the nature of the Polish air, which is rendered infalubrious by numerous woods and moraffes; and occasionally derives an uncommon keenness even in the midst of fummer from the polition of the Carpathian mountains; for the fouthern and fouth-easterly winds, which usually convey warmth in other regions, are in this chilled in their paffage over their snowy summits. The second is unwholesome water; for although Poland is not deficient in good iprings, yet the common people usually drink that which is neareft at hand, taken indifcriminately from rivers, lakes, and even stagnant pools. The third cause is the gros inattention of the natives to cleanliness; for experience shews, that those who are not negligent in their persons and habitations, are less liable to be afflicted with the plica, than others who are deficient in that particular. Thus persons of higher rank are less subject to this disorder than those of inferior stations: the inhabitants of large towns than those of small villages; the free pealants than those in an absolute state of vassalage; the natives of Poland Proper than those of Lithuania. Whatever we may determine as to the possibility that all, or any of these causes, by themselves, or in conjunction with others, originally produced the diforder; we may venture to affert, that they all, and particularly the last, affift its

* Memoire fur la Plique Polonoife.

[†] The dilatation of the hair is sometimes so considerable as to admit small globules of blood; this circumstance, which however very rarely happens, has probably given his to the notion, that the patient, if his hair is cut off, bleeds to death.

propagation, inflame its symptoms,

and protract its cure.

In a word, the Plica Polonica appears to be a contagious distemper; which, like the Icprofy, still prevails among a people ignorant in medicine, and inattentive to check its progress; but is rarely known in those countries, where proper precautions are taken to prevent its spreading."

Description of, and Observations upon, the Cock-Chaffer, both in its Grub and Beetle State: From Letters and Papers on Agriculture, &c. addressed to the Bath Society; by the Secretary of the Society.

A S there are few infects more prejudicial to the farmer than that generally known by the name of the Gock-Chaffer, I beg leave to make a few observations thereon.

In different parts of this kingdom these insects are called by different names, such as, the Chasser, the Cock Chasser, the Jessey Cock, the May-bug, and (in Norfolk) the Dor.

In what class Linnaus ranks them, I do not remember; but they seem to be the Scarabous arboreus vulga-

ris major, of Ray.

When full grown in their grubstate, they are near an inch and a
half long, and as big as a child's
little finger. Their heads are red,
their bodies soft, white, and shining,
with a few hairs on the back. They
have three hairy legs on each side,
all placed near the head, in which
are two forceps or jaws, like the
hornet; with these they cut asunder
the roots of grass, corn, &c. and
frequently destroy whole fields in a
short time. In this eraca or grubstate, they continue three and sometimes four years.

In their beetle-state they have two pair of wings; the one filmy, and the other fealy. The interior pair are folded up in a curious manner, and remain hid, unless when expanded for flight. The elytra, or case-wings, are of a reddish brown colour, and sprinkled over with a fine white powder, like the auricula. The legs and tail (which is pointed) are whitish. The body is brown, except at each joint on the fides of the belly, which is indented with white. The circles round the eyes are yellowish; the antena short, and terminated by fine lamellated spreading tufts, which the creature expands more or less as it is brisk and lively or otherwise.

The first account I find of these destructive insects, is given by Monsfett, who tells us, that in the year 1574, such a multitude of them fell into the Severn, that they clogged, and even stopped, the wheels of the water-mills.

There is also an account in the Transactions of the Dublin Society, that the country people suffered so much home county, by the devastation these infects made, that they set fire to a wood several miles in length, to prevent their further progress.

In the day-time they feldom fly about, but conceal themselves beneath the leaves of oak, sycamore, maple, hazel, lime, and some other trees, which they soon eat to a skeleton; but about sun-fet they are all on the wing, and fly about the trees and hedges as thick as a swarm of bees.

While in their grub-state, they entirely destroy all the grass, corn, or turners, where they harbour.

I have feen fine meadows, which in May and June have been all withered, and as brown as thatch.

Thefe

These grubs generally lie near two inches below the surface, and eat the roots of the grass so regularly, that I have rolled up many yards of the withered turf as easy as tho' it had been cut for a garden.

When they attack turneps, they eat only the middle of the small root; but by that means, kill all

they bite without remedy.

Neither the feverest frosts in our climate, nor even steeping them in water, will kill them. I have kept some in water near a week; they appeared motionless; but on exposing them to the sun and air a few hours, they recovered, and were as lively as ever: Hence, it is evident, they can live without air. On examining them with a microscope, I could never discover any organs for respiration, or perceive any pulsation.

Hogs will root up the land for them, and at first eat them greedily; but seldom meddle with them a second time. To rooks and crows they seem to be a high regale. When numerous, they are not destroyed without great dissiculty; the best method is, to plow up the land in thin furrows, and employ children to pick them up in baskets; and then strew salt and quick-lime, and harrow in.

About thirty years fince, I remember many farmer's crops in Norfolk were almost ruined by them in their grub-state; and in the next season when they took wing, the trees and hedge-rows in many parishes were stript bare of their leaves as in winter. At first the people used to brush them down with poles, and then sweep them up and burn them. One farmer made oath, that he gathered eighty bushels; but their number seemed not much lessened, except just in his own fields.

Their mode of coupling is fingular; and the time of their continuance in that act, sometimes two or three days. I have seen one of them sly in that state, with the other hanging pendant from its tail; and am in some doubt whether (like snails) they are not bermaphrodites, as there seems to be mutual insertion.

They deposit their eggs in the earth. The first year the grubs are very small, and do little mischies; the second year they are increased to the size of a goose quill, and are very injurious to the herbage; the third year they attain full size, and sty.

I am, &c. E. R A C K. Bath, March 26, 1780.

List of the Animals found in Kamtschatka, communicated by Mr. Pennant †: From Vol. III. of Captain Cook's last Voyage.

(()	*A	RGALI Zool.	[,wild Vol.	sheep, I. p. 1	Arct.	Capra ammon, Lin. Syst		97•
	Ibex, o	r wild	goat	•	16.	Capra ibex -		90.
30	Rein	-	_	-	22.	Cervus tarandas -	-	93.
**	Wolf	-	-	-	38.	Canis lupus -	-	ź8.

[†] The quadrupeds and birds mentioned in this part of the voyage are marked inhis hit with a double afterisk.

40 ANNUAL REGISTER, 1784-5.

						7	-	
**	Dog -		÷	40.				
**	Arctic fox	-	40	42.	Canis lagopus	-	-	53.
**	European fox	-	-	45.	Canis vulpes -		•	59.
		a. black		45.	•			47
		b. cross		ib.				
##	Polar bear, is	n the F	rozer	fea 7	77 6 8			
*	only -		-	55.}	Ursus arstos -		•	69.
**	Bear -		_	57.	Urjus arctos.			
**	Wolverene	~	-	66.	Urjus luscus	-		71.
**	Common weaf	el	-	75.	Mustela nivalis	-	-	69.
**	Stoat, or ermi	ne -		ibid.	Mustela erminea		-	68.
**	Sable -		-	79.	Mustela zibellina		-	68.
	Common otter	•	_	86.	Mustela lutra	-		66.
₩X	Sea otter .		_	88.	Mustela lutris	-	-	66.
	Varying hare	-	-	94.	Lepus timidus			
	Alpine hare		-	97.	•			
**	Earless marmo	ot	-	113.	Mus cirellus	•	-	:13
	Bobak marme	t	-	115.				
	Water rat	-	-	130.	Mus amthibius	-	_	82.
	Common meu	ſe.	•	131.	Mus mufculus	-	-	83.
	Oeconomic m	oule	-	134.	•			,
	Red mouse	~	-	136.				
	Ichelag moufe	•	-	138.				
	Fætid shrew	-	w	139.	Sorex araneus	4	-	74-
**	Walrus. Icy	sea .	-	144.	Trickechus rojme	arus	-	49.
**	Common feal		-	151.	Phoca vitulina	-	-	50.
	Great feal	-	-	159.				,
	Leporine feal		-	161.				
	Harp seal	-	-	163.				
	Rubbon seal.	Kurile	illes	165.				
	Urfine feal	-	-	ibid.	Phoca urfina	~	-	58.
	Leonine seal	-	-	172.	,			, , ,
* %	Whale-tailed	manati		177.				
				, ,				

There were no domestic animals in Kamtschatka, till they were introduced by the Russians. The dogs, which seem to be of wolfish descent, are aboriginal.

B I R D S.

Land Birds.

I.		Sea eagle. V	ol. II. p.	194.	Falco ossifragus	-	_	I 2•
	**	Cinercous eag	le -	214.	Vultur álbiulía	-	-	14.
	**	White-healed	eagle	196.	Falco leucocephalus	-	-	iH.
		Crying eagle	-	215.				
		Olprey -	-	199.	Falco baliætus	-	*	19.
Ĺ							Per	egile

	NATUI	RAL	HISTORY	•	41
	Peregrine falcon	- 202.	(Latham, I. 73+.)		
	Goshawk -	204.	Falco palumbarius	~	130.
H.	Eagle owl -	223.	Strix bubo -	~	131.
	Snowy owl -	233.	Strix nyclea -	-	132.
III.	Raven -	2 46.	Corvus corax -	_	155.
•	Magpye -	147.	Corvus pica -	-	157.
	Nutcracker -	252.	Corvus caryocatastes	~	157.
IV.	Cuckoo -	266.	Cuculus canorus	-	168.
V.	Wryneck -	267.	Jynx torquilla	-	172.
VI.	Nuthatch -	281.	Sitta Europea	•	177.
VIL.	White grous -	308.		~	274.
	Wood grous	- 312.		-	273.
	Water ouzel -	332.	Sturnus cinclus		
IX.	Fieldfare -	340.		-	291.
	Redwing thrush	- 341.	Turdus iliacus	-	292.
	Kamtschatkan -	343.	(Latham, III. 28.)		
Χ.	Greenfinch -	353.	Loxia chloris	7	304.
XI.	Golden bunting	- 367.	(Latham, II. 201.)		
XII.	Lesser red-headed	lin-	{ (Latham, II. 305.)		
	net	379	\ \(\(\) \		
	Dun fly-catcher	- 390.	(Latham, 11. 351.)		
XIV.	Sky lark -	394.4	A. Alauda ar vensis	-	287.
	Wood lark -	395	B. Alauda arborea	-	287.
XV.	White wagtail	- 396.1	E.Motacilla alba	-	331.
	Ye low wagtail	- 395.I	E. Motacilla flava	-	331.
	Tíchutíki wagtail	397.I	H.(Latham, IV. 407.)		_
XVI.	Yellow wren -	413.	Motacilla trochilus	-	338.
	Redstart -	416.	Motacilla phænicurus	-	33 5
	Longbilled -	420.			
	Stapazina -			-	331.
	Awatika -	422.			
XVII	. Marsh titmouse	- 427.	Parus palustris	-	341.
CVIII.	. Chimney swallow	429.		-	343•
	Martin -	430.		-	344
****	Sand martin		Hirundo riparia	•	344
XIX	. European goatfu	cker 437.	Caprimulgus Europeu	s -	346.
		Water	r Fowl,		
	C		d Water Fowl.		
G	reat tern -	No. 448	Sterna hirundo		
K	amtschatkan -	P. 525.			
P	lack-headed gull	No 177	Larus ridibundus	_	22-
K	littiwake gull		. Larus rissa -	-	225.
44	THE BUIL	+10. 450			224.

† The birds which are not described by Linnaus, are referred to the History of Rirds, now publishing by Mr. Latham, Surgeon, in Dartford, Kent.

Ivory

42 ANNUAL REGISTER, 1784-5.

4 4	11 11 11 0) <u>1 E</u>		7/ 77	0101111,	1/02-5	•
	Ivory gull -		No.	457.			
	Arctic gull -		No.	459			
			Ρ.	53.D	.Larus trida&ylus	_	224.
	Red-legged	_	Ρ.	533.E			4-
	Fulmar petrel		No.	464.	Procellaria glacia	is +	213.
	Stormy petrel	-	No.	464.	Procellaria pelagio	a =	212.
	Kurile petrel	_		536.A			
	Blue petrel +. 1	Prefa		,,			
	Goofander merg	anfer	No.	465.	Mergus merganser	-	208.
	Smew -			468.	Mergus albellus	-	209.
	Whiftling Swan	-		469.	Anas Cygnus ferus	_	194.A
	Great goofe	_		570.	70 7		71
	Chinese goose	-	Ρ.	571.	Anas cygnoides		194.B
	Snow goofe	-	No.	477.	23		71
	Brent goofe	-	No.	478.	Anas bernicla	-	198.
	m: 1 1 1	-	No.	480.	Anas melliss.ma	-	198.
	Black duck	-	No.	483.	Anas spectabilis	_	195.
	Velvet duck	~	No.	481.	Anas fujca	-	196.
	00			485.	Anas clypeata	-	200.
		-	No.	486.	Anas clangula	-	201.
	Harlequin -		No.	490.	Anas histrionica	-	204.
	Mallard -		No.	494.	Anas boschas	-	205.
学祭	Western -		No.	497.			-
	Pintail -		No.	500.	Anas acuta	-	202.
六学	0	-	No.	501.	Anas glacialis	-	203.
	Morillon	-	Ρ.	573.F	.Anas glaucion	-	201.
	Shieldrake	-	Ρ.	572.D.	Anas tadorna	-	195.
	Tufted -				Anas fuligula	-	207.
	Falcated .	-	Ρ.	574. I.			
	Garganey -		Ρ.	576.0	.Anas querquedula		263.
	Teal -	-	Ρ.	577•P.	Anas crecia	-	204.
	Corvorant -	-			Pelecanus carvo	-	216.
	Violet Corvoran			584.B.			
	Red-faced corvo	rant		584.C			
	Crane -		Р.	453.A	Ardea grus	-	334.
	Curlew -		P.	46z.A.	Scolopax arquata		242.
	Whimbrel	-	.P.	462.B.	Scolopax pharopus		243.
	Common fandpip	per	No.	388.	Tringa hypoleucos		250.
	Gambet -		No.	394.	Tringa gambetta		248.
	Golden plover	-	No.		Charadrius pluvia		254.
	Pied oyster-catch	ier.	No.		Hæmatopus oftraleg	7115 -	257.

With pinnated Feet.

Plain phalarope

† I never faw this, but it is mentioned by Mr. Ellis. I had omitted it in my zoologic part.

W.tb

	With well	bbed Feet.		
Wandering albatross	No. 423.	Diomedea exulans		214.
Razor-bill auk -	No. 425.	Alca torda	-	210.
Puffin -	No. 427.	Alca arctica	•	211.
Antient -	No. 430.			
Pygmy -	No. 431.			
Tufted -	No. 432.			
Parroquet -	No. 433.			
Crested -	No. 434.			
Dusky -	No. 345.			
Foolish guillemot	No. 436.	Colymbus troille	-	220.
Black guillemot -	No. 437.	Colymbus grylle	-	220.
Marbled guillemot	No. 438.			
Imber diver -	No. 440.	Colymbus immer	-	222.
Speckled diver -	No. 441.			
Red-throated diver	No. 443.	Colymbus septentri	ionalis	- 220.

A particular Account of Peter the Wild Boy; extracted from the Parish Register of North Church, in the County of Hertford.

CETER * commonly known by the name of Peter the Wild Boy, lies buried in this church-yard +, opposite to the porch .- In the year 1725 he was found in the woods near Hamelen, a fortified town in the electorate of Hanover, when his Majesty George I. with his attendants, was hunting in the forest of Hertswold. He was supposed to be then about 12 years of age, and had fublisted in those woods upon the bark of trees, leaves, berries, &c. for some considerable length of time. How long he had continued in that wild flate is altogether uncertain; but that he had formerly been under the care of some person was evident from the remains of a fairt c llar about his neck at the time when he was found. As Hamelen was a town where criminals were confined to work upon the fortifications, it was then conjectured at Hanover, that Peter might be the issue of one of those criminals. who had either wandered into the woods, and could not find his way back again, or, being discovered to be an ideot, was inhumanly turned out by his parents, and left to perish, or shift for himself. the following year, 1726, he was brought over to England, by the order of Queen Carolina, then Princess of Wales, and put under the care of Dr. Arbuthnot, with proper mafters to attend him. notwithstanding there appeared to be no natural defect in his organs of fpeech, after all the pains that had been taken with him he could never be brought distinctly to articulate a fingle fyllable, and proved totally incapable of receiving any instruction. He was afterwards intrusted to the care of Mrs. Titch-

^{*} A very short account of this remarkable person is given in the Annual Register for the year 1767; but the one here inserted we are happy to lay before our readers, as both equally full and authentic.

[†] Viz. the church-yard of North Church.

bourn, one of the Queen's bedchamber women, with a handsome pension annexed to the charge. Mrs. Titchbourn usually spending a few weeks every fummer at the house of Mr. James Fenn, a yeoman farmer, at Axter's End, in this parish, Peter was left to the care of the faid Mr. Fenn, who was allowed 351. a year for his support and maintenance. After the death of James Fenn he was transferred to the care of his brother, Thomas Fenn, at another farm-house in this parish, called Broadway, where he lived with the feveral successive tenants of that farm, and with the fame provision allowed by government, to the time of his death, Feb. 22, 1785, when he was supposed to

be about 72 years of age.

" Peter was well made, and of the middle fize. His countenance had not the appearance of an ideot, nor was there any thing particular in his form, except that two of the fingers of his left hand were united by a web up to the middle joint. He had a natural ear for music, and was so delighted with it, that, if he heard any musical instrument played upon, he would immediately dance and caper about till he was almost quite exhausted with fatigue; and though he could never be taught the diffinct utterance of any word, yet he could easily learn to hom a tune .- All those idle tales which have been published to the world about his climbing up trees like a fquirrel, running upon all fours like a wild beaft, &c. are entirely without foundation; for he was fo exceedingly timed and gentle in his nature, that he would juster himself to be governed by a child. There have been also many false stories propagated of his incontinence;

but, from the minutest inquiries among those who constantly lived with him, it does not appear that he ever discovered any natural pasfion for women, though he was fubject to the other passions of human nature, fuch as anger, joy, &c. Upon the approach of bad weather he always appeared fullen and uneafy. At particular feafons of the year, he shewed a strange fondness for stealing away into the woods, where he would feed eagerly upon leaves, beech-mast, acorns, and the green bark of trees; which proves evidently that he had subsisted in that manner for a confiderable length of time before he was first taken. His keeper therefore at fuch seasons generally kept a first eye over him, and fometimes even confined him, because, if he ever rambled to any distance from his home, he could not find his way back again; and once in particular, having gone beyond his knowledge, he wandered as far as Norfolk, where he was taken up, and, being carried before a magistrate, was committed to the house of correction in Norwich, and punished as a flurdy and obflinate vagrant, who would not (for indeed he could not) give any account of himfelf: but Mr. Fenn having advertised him in the public papers, he was released from his confinement, and brought back to his utual place of abode.

"Notwithstanding the extraordinary and savage state in which Peter was first found greatly excited the attention and curiosity of the public; yet, after all that has been said of him, he was certainly nothing more than a common ideot without the appearance of onc. But as men of some eminence in the literary world have in their works

published

published strange opinions and illfounded conjectures about him, which may seem to stamp a credit upon what they have advanced; that posterity may not, through their authority, be hereafter missed upon the subject, this short and true account of Peter is recorded in the parish register by one who constantly resided above 30 years in his neighbourhood, and had daily opportunities of seeing and observing him."

A brass plate is fixed up in the parish church of North-Church, on the top of which is a sketch of the head of Peter, drawn from a very good engraving of Bartolozzi, and underneath it is the following in-

feription:

"To the memory of PETER, known by the name of the Wild B_{y} , having been found wild in the forest of Hertswold, near Hanover, in the year 1725. He then appeared to be about 12 years old. In the following year he was brought to England by the order of the late Queen Carolina, and the ablest masters were provided for him. But, proving incapable of speaking, or of receiving any instruction, a comfortable provision was made for him at a farm-house in this parish, where he continued to the end of his inoffensive life. He died on the zzd day of February, 1785, supposed to be aged 72.

USEFUL PROJECTS.

An Account of an Artificial Spring of Water, made by Erasmus Darwin, M. D. F. R. S. From Vol. 1xxv. of the Philosophical Transactions.

To the Prefident and Fellows of the Royal Society.

Derby, July 16, 1784.

Gentlemen,

Onfident that every atom which may contribute to increase the treasure of useful knowledge, which you are so successfully endeavouring to accumulate, will be agreeable and interesting to the Society, I send you an account of an Artificial Spring of Water, which I produced last summer near the side of the river Derwent in Derby.

Near my house was an old well, about one hundred yards from the river, and about four yards deep, which had been many years disused on account of the badness of the water, which I found to contain much vitriolic acid, with, at the same time, a flight fulphureous fmell and tafte; but did not carefully analyse it. The mouth of this well was about four feet above the surface of the river; and the ground, through which it was funk, confisted of a black, loofe, moist earth, which appeared to have been very lately a morals, and is now covered with houses built upon piles. At the bottom was found a bed of red marl, and the spring, which was so frong

as to give up many hogheads in z day, oozed from between the morals and the marl; it lay about eight feet beneath the surface of the river, and the water rose within two seet

of the top of the well.

Having observed that a very copious spring, called Saint Alkmund's well, rose out of the ground about half a mile higher on the same side of the Derwent, the level of which I knew by the height of the intervening wier to be about four or five feet above the ground about my well; and having observed, that the higher lands, at the distance of a mile or two behind these wells, consisted of rel marl like that in the well; I concluded, that, if I should bore through this itratum of marl, I might probably gain a water fimilar to that of St. Alkmund's well, and hoped that at the same time it might rise above the furface of my old well to the level of St. Alkmund's.

With this intent a pump was first put down for the purpose of more easily keeping dry the bottom of the old well, and a hole about two and an half inches diameter was then bored about thirteen yards below the bottom of the well, till some sand was brought by the augur. A wooden pipe, which was previously cut in a conical form at one end, and armed with an iron ring at the other, was driven into the top of this hole, and slood up about two yards from the bottom of the well, and being sur-

rounded

rounded with well-rammed clay, the new water ascended in a small stream

through the wooden pipe.

Our next operation was to build a wall of clay against the morassy fides of the well, with a wall of well-bricks internally, up to the top of it. This completely stopped out every drop of the old water; and, on taking out the plug which had been put in the wooden pipe, the new water in two or three days rose up to the top, and slowed over the edges of the well.

Afterwards, to gratify my curiofity in feeing how high the new fpring would rife, and for the agreeable purpose of procuring the water at all times quite cold and fresh, I directed a pipe of lead, about eight yards long, and three-quarters of an inch diameter, to be introduced through the wooden pipe described above, into the stratum of marl at the bottom of the well, so as to stand about three feet above the furface of the ground. Near the bottom of this leaden pipe was fewed, between two leaden rings or flances, an ineverted cone of stiff leather, into which fome wool was stuffed to firetch it out, fo that, after having passed through the wooden pipe, it might completely fill up the perforation of the clay. Another leaden ring or flanch was foldered round the leaden pipe, about two yards below the furface of the ground, which, with fome doubles of flannel placed under it, was nailed on the top of the wooden pipe, by which means the water was perfectly precluded from rifing between the wooden and the leaden pipes.

This being accomplished, the bottom of the well remained quite dry, and the new water quickly rose about a foot above the top of the well in the leaden pipe; and, on bending the mouth of this pipe to the level of the furface of the ground, about two hogsheads of water flowed from it in twenty-four hours, which had similar properties with the water of St. Alkmund's well, as on comparifon both these waters curdled a solution of feap in spirit of wine, and abounded with calcareous earth, which was copiously precipitated by a folution of fixed alkali; but the new water was found to possess a greater abundance of it, together with numerous fmall bubbles of aerial acid or calcareous gas.

The new water has now flowed about twelve months, and, as far as I can judge, is already increased to almost double the quantity in a given time; and from the rude experiments I made, I think it is now less replete with calcareous earth, approaching gradually to an exact correspondence with St. Alkmund's well, as it probably has its origin between the

same strata of earth.

As many mountains bear incontestable marks of their having been forcibly railed up by fome power beneath them; and other mountains. and even islands, have been lifted up by subterraneous fires in our own times, we may fafely reason on the fame supposition in respect to all other great elevations of ground. Proofs of these circumstances are to be feen on both fides of this part of the country; whoever will inspect, with the eye of a philosopher, the lime-mountain at Breedon, on the edge of Leicellershire, will not hesitate a moment in pronouncing, that it has been forcibly elevated by some power beneath it; for it is of a conical form, with the apex cut off, and the strata, which compose the central

48] ANNUAL REGISTER, 1784-54

central parts of it, and which are found nearly horizontal in the plain, are raised almost perpendicularly, and placed upon their edges, while those on each side decline like the surface of the hill; so that this mountain may well be represented by a bur made by forcing a bodkin through feveral parallel sheets of paper. At Router, or Eagle-stone, in the Peak, several large masses of gritstone are seen on the sides and bottom of the mountain, which by their form evince from what parts of the fummit they were broken off at the time it was elevated; and the numerous loofe stones scattered about the plains in its vicinity, and half buried in the earth, mult have been thrown out by explosions, and prove the volcanic origin of the mountain. Add to this the vast beds of toadstone or lava in many parts of this county, fo accurately described, and fo well explained by Mr. Whitehurst, in his Theory of the Formation of the Earth.

Now as all great elevations of ground have been thus raised by subterraneous fires, and in a long course of time their summits have been worn away, it happens, that some of the more interior strata of the earth are exposed naked on the tops of mountains; and that, in general, those strata, which lie uppermost or nearest to the summit of the mountain, are the lowest in the contiguous plains. This will be readily conceived if the bur, made by thrusting a bodkin through feveral paral-Iel sheets of paper, had a part of its apex cut off by a pen-knife, and is so well explained by Mr. Michell, in an ingenious paper on the Phænomena of Earthquakes, published a few years ago in the Philosophical Transactions.

And as the more elevated parts of a country are so much colder than the vallies, owing, perhaps, to a concurrence of two or three causes, but particularly to the less condensed state of the air upon hills, which thence becomes a better conductor of heat, as well as of electricity, and permits it to escape the faster; it is from the water condensed on these cold furfaces of mountains, that our common cold fprings have their crigin; and which, fliding between two of the strata above described, descend till they find or make themfelves an outlet, and will in confequence rife to a level with the part of the mountain where they originated. And hence, if by piercing the earth you gain a spring between the fecond and third, or third and fourth stratum, it must generally happen, that the water from the lowest stratum will rife the highest, if confined in pipes, becaufe it comes originally from a higher part of the country in its vicinity.

The increasing quantity of this new spring, and its increasing purity, I suppose to be owing to its continually dissolving a part of the earth it passes through, and hence making itself a wider channel, and that through materials of less solubility. Hence it is probable, that the older and stronger springs are generally the purer; and that all springs were originally loaded with the soluble impurities of the strata, through which they transuded.

Since the above-related experiment was made, I have read with pleasure the ingenious account of the King's wells at Sheerness, in the last volume of the Transactions, by Sir Thomas Hyde Page, in which the water rose three hundred feet above its source in the well; and

have

have also been informed, that in the town of Richmond in Surrey, and at Inship near Preston in Lancashire, it is usual to bore for water through a lower stratum of earth to a certain depth; and that when it is found, at both those places, it rises so high as to overflow the furface of the well. All these facts contribute to establish the theory above mentioned: and there is reason to conclude, that, if fimilar experiments were made, artificial fprings, rifing above ground, might in many places be thus produced at small expence, both for the common purposes of life, and for the great improvement of lands, by occasionally watering them.

On Dibbling Wheat. From Vol. III. of Transactions of the Society inflituted at London for Encouragement of Arts, Manufactures, and Commerce.

Norwich, O.A. 27, 1783.

GENTLEMEN,

TAKE the liberty to address you on a subject I conceive will be worthy your patronage, viz. the dibbling or dropping of Wheat, which, though prevailing in this part of the nation, seems little understood, or scarcely apprehended, in the Southern, North-west, and Midland counties.

Your encouragement hath been handed forth, during some years, for the best set of experiments to ascertain whether it is most advantageous to cultivate Wheat by sowing it in the common broadcast way, or by drilling it in equidislant rows. Whether you have had this comparative difference ascertained, is not neces-

Vol. XXVII.

fary for me to enquire; my purpose is, a wish that, in handing forth a suture encouragement, you might see it eligible to connect this late mode of propagation with the two former: I have been long persuaded it is superior to either, and that pursued on lands of a certain description, it will be productive of much national advantage, and with no hazard of a comparative loss, applied to any lands experimentally known to be

fuitable to this grain.

I shall therefore beg leave to mention, having, with you, the good of the public in object, that being connected by neighbourhood, or bufinels, with divers farmers, fetters of Wheat-and having tried it myfelf upon a finall icale, yet the largeft I was capable of, and been a close observer, from its beginning, through its successive adoptions in the part of the country where it began-I therefore hold myfelf readv to communicate any intelligence to you, that may tend to your forming a fuitable judgment thereon, and as a ground for your future encourage-

I may likewise add, though perhaps prematurely, that as the practice is novel, and in speculation unpromising, and has been confucred as a refinement by genius at a distance, I conceive it would be in my power, upon your compensation for time and travelling, at a suture seed-time, to excite a dibbler, with one or two of his droppers, to go to any place within fifty miles of London.

This, I prefume, would impress an adequate idea of its mode, make the practice casy to their imitators, and in due time give an evidence, which speculation is scarce capable of attaining, that the occonomy of feed tends to an increase somewhat

E propor-

proportionable to the hoeing up nine-tenths of a turnep crop, which experience has evinced augments their real produce: yet in the fetting of Wheat, as in the thinning of turneps, it must be under a regulation, and precision of judgment; which nevertheless practice can render easy, and an intelligent observer soon acquire.

I am, with great attention, Your respectful Friend, JOHN WAGSTAFFE.

P.S. I can scarce refrain observing that this present seed-time more Wheat hath been set, and land referved for its continuance, within the distance of ten miles from Norwich, than in any preceding year, and peculiarly so in the hundred where it originated; while it is disfusing (though flowly) in every direction, and is now extended into a neighbouring county.

On the Culture, Produce, and Application of the Howard or Cluttered Potatoe, and the Comparison of them with other Sorts. Extracted from the Account of Arthur Young, Esq. in the same Volume.

EXPERIMENT I.

Roductive Quality. April 4, 1770. Having a small Howard Potatoe, cut it into four sets, planted them on a hillock of sandy loam, scattered with two pecks of poultry dung; when they came up, earthed them with one peck of chalk, and soon after with two pecks of rotten yard dung; again with one peck of poultry dung and a layer of loam. I was abfent a considerable part of the sum-

mer, and therefore could not mark the progress of the vegetation, whether checked or accelerated by these earthings. Dug them up November 16; the produce ninety Potatoes, measuring two pecks, some of them remarkably sine, weight thirty-one pounds; the quantity of land occupied, sour square seet; the acreable produce one thousand three hundred and sixty-one bushels.

EXPERIMENT II.

Comparison with other Sorts. March 20, 1771. Manured three furrows of ridges, four feet and a half broad, and feventy yards long, with fix loads of farm-yard dung; the foil a wet hungry gravel, naturally poor. In 1770, it was manured feventy loads an acre, of earth and dung, drilled with lucerne; but failing, it was fummer fallowed for turneps, but not fown, through a fervant's mistake, the dung for the Potatoes was laid in the furrows, and the fets upon it in a double row, twelve inches apart, and as much from set to set; one bushel of seed. Covered them by reverling the ridges with a plough. Also five ridges contiguous, dunged in the fame manner, with two bushels and half a peck of Red Nofe Kidney, supposed at London to be the most prolific fort; also two other ridges dunged in the same manner, with five pecks, a mixture of Golden Tags, and Golden Russets from Lancashire.

The first week in June hand-hoed the rows; the middle of the same month horse-hoed the intervals with a Berkshire shim, which cuts the surface but turns no surrow; followed this with a large double mouldboard plough, which earthed up the

USEFUL PROJECTS.		5 X
rows, clearing the furrows, and Brought over - £. 20	4	8
leaving the land in beautiful order. Hand-hoeing o	2	6
July 12 hand-weeded the rows; Shimming o	0	9
the middle of August repeated the Moulding Plough o	5	0
shimming and double mould-board Weeding o	I	6
plough; the first week in Septem- Horse-hoeing re-		
ber hand-weeded; the latter end peated o	5	9
of October ploughed them up. Weeding o	3	0
Ploughing and		
Produce. Bushels. picking 1	6	0
Three ridges of Howards 24 Annual charges		
Five ditto Red N. Kidney 16 as before o	11	8
Two ditto Tags and Russets 9		
23	0	OI
which per acre makes Bushels.		
Howards 360 Produce.		
Kidnies 144 Three hundred and fixty		
Tags and Russets 207 bushels, two shillings		
the felling price; but		
Account of the Howards per acre. suppose 1 s. 6d. the		
Expences. \mathcal{L} . s. d. price of common Po- \mathcal{L} .	5.	d.
1770. Four ploughings tatoes 27	0	0
at 6s. 1 4 0 Expences 23	0	10
Three harrowings		
at 9d. 0 2 3 Profit 3	19	2
Seventy loads of		
compost at 2s. 7 0 0		
Rent 0 8 0 Account of the Kidnies.	,	
Rates 0 1 2 Produce.		
Repairs 1 0 One hundred and forty-	,	
Fences* 0 1 6 four bushels, at 1s. 6d. 10 1	16	0
0 11 8 Expences the same, the		
fmall variation in the		
8 17 11 feed not worth noting 23	0	10
1771. One ploughing o 6 o		-
Eighty-nine loads Lofs - 12	4	10
of compostates. 8 18 O Account of the Tags and Rus	iiets	S.
Eighteen bushels Produce.		
of fets at 2s. 1 16 0 Two hundred and feven Planting 0 6 0 bushels at 1 s. 6 d. 1 e 1		_
7,		
Harrowing 0 0 9 Expences 23	0	10
Carried over 20 4 8 Loss 7 1	10	4

[•] This upon an average per annum over the whole farm.

OBSERVATIONS.

The foil above described is perhaps the most unfit of all others for common Potatoes; but being informed that the Howard would thrive where other forts would not, I purposely chose it. The event is remarkable, and proves clearly that on these wet tenacious gravels great crops of that fort may be gained; the unfatisfactory circumstance is the value of the crop, a circumstance general with Potatoes, for their price varies exceedingly; and, what is worse, have sometimes no price at all for large quantities; consequently, if they cannot be confumed at home by cattle profitably, the objest is not an important one: two manurings being charged to one crop, render the expence very high. It must however strike every person, that, had the Potatoes no more than paid the expence, the return would have been prodigiously advantageous, as the land is left in uncommon order for fucceeding crops.

It is necessary here to remark, that the value of two shillings a load for the manure, is for a one-horse three-wheel carriage or cart, which holds about eighteen bushels, and is the average expence of my farmyard compost for several years past. In the fummer I cart a layer of marle, turf, or mould over all my yard, and in the following winter fodder my cattle on it, cleaning the stables, cow-house, and hog-sties on to it, bones, night foil, coal ashes, ful age of fircets, or whatever manure I buy; in the spring I turn the whole over, mixing well together, and cart it for Potatoes; the two shillings includes filling, spreading, carting, and in a word all expence whatever.

EXPERIMENT 111.

In ploughing up the preceding crop, two lands were thrown into one, and early in the spring split again; after which one of them, where the Howards had been, coming up tolerably thick, from the small Potatoes left, I desifted from ploughing it up, in order to see what the result would be. It was hand-hoed once, and weeded twice; and being taken up in November, 1772, the produce was six bushels, or per acre two hundred and seventy six; which, at one shilling and sixpence, is twenty pounds sourteen shillings.

EXPERIMENT IV.

Culture, Expences, Produce, and Application of one hundred and twenty perch. 1772. The foil, a deep fandy loam; it was under carrots in 1771, and ploughed flat in autumn; the extreme wetness of the spring prevented my carting on the dung till the fixth of April, and then only thirty loads. Rain coming the eighth, prevented going on with it. Spread the compost, and on the thirteenth ploughed it into four feet ridges, striking the furrows immediately with the double mouldboard plough; at the fame time drew furrows at four feet distance, as paths for that large plough to open trenches to lay the dung in, that I might fee which method answered bett, spreading the manure all over the land, or laying it in furrows under the crop; but heavy rains impeded the work; the fourteenth it rained from five in the morning till ten at night, a cruel feafon for Potatoe planting; the piece ploughed the thirteenth did not work so well as it ought; indeed the season had

been so wet, that no land except lays ploughed tolerably. twenty - fecond and twenty - third went on with the manuring, and the twenty-ninth planted part, laying the fets in double rows, at one foot, on the dung, and covered them immediately with the plough, reverling the ridges; the part ploughed, with defign to dibble, baked too hard for it; ploughed it therefore again, planting it in fingle rows: the plough first turned a furrow from one fide of each ridge, and upon the back of this furrow the fets were laid fix inches apart; the plough then returning, and taking a fimilar furrow from the opposite ridge, covered the sets, which must of course come up in the middle of the new ridge. dung which was spread over the land fell on to the fets in ploughing, as I could wish. May first, finished, and the fourth planted it; during the fummer hand-hoed once, handweeded once, and horfe-hoed twice, once with shim, and once with double mould-board; nothing made a more beautiful appearance than these Potatoes throughout the season; the verdure and luxuriance of the herbage, notwithstanding the severity of the drought which followed that wet spring, was a most pleasing fight, nor was there to be feen a weed throughout. November fourteenth, began taking them up; eighteen rows and a half planted on the dung, one hundred and ten yards long by four feet broad, produced two hundred and thirteen bushels, dirty; that space makes ninety fquare perch; the proportion per acre is three hundred and fourteen bushels, deducting onefixth for dirt; fix rows, where the dung was spread, produced fixty-

four bushels and a half, dirty; clean fifty-three, one fixth deducted; proportion per acre two hundred and ninety-two. Total produce, dirty, two hundred and feventy feven bushels. For securing them during the winter, I spread the floor o. a fmall barn with truffes or straw, close to each other, and the same around the fides of the brea, the Potatoes were laid in with all the dirt that fluck to them; fome were very wet. I did not open the heap till the end of January, when the whole was one hard dry mas, and the Potatoes very found and good; upon meafuring them clean, the produce was two hundred and fortyfix bushels, the dirt therefore did not amount quite to one fixth; one hundred and twenty perch producing two hundred and forty-fix, is at the rate of three hundred and twentyeight per acre.

E	xpences per acre.	1.	5.	d.
1771.	Ploughing	0	6	0
1772.	Compost, one hun	-		
	dred loads at 2s.	10	0	0
	Ploughing	0	6	0
	Twelve bushels o	f		
	fetts at 1 s. 6 d.	0	18	0
	Slicing and planting	go	6	0
	Harrowing	Q	0	9
	Hand-hoeing	0	10	Ó
	Hand-weeding	0	3	0
	Horse-hoing shim	0	0	9
	Double mould-boar	·d o	5	0
	Ploughing up	0	6	0
	Picking up, 14d. pe	r		
	bushel	1	14	2
	Carting home, dray	₹-		
	over and cleanin	gı	0	0
	Annual charges	0	11	8
	_			

Value ascertained 16 7 4
February the eighth, &c. In a copper, that held fix buskels, boiled
E 3

at several times seventy-five bushels, with ninety bush-saggots, turning them out of the copper into a tub, wherein they were mashed: from this tub put the mash, without any liquor, into a cistern; adding, as it was done, nine bushels of barley in meal: a boy in the cistern mixed them well together with a spade. Bought five hogs of the Chinese breed, and weighed them alive.

No.	I	2	-	121 lb.
	2	-	-	117
	3	-	-	102
	4	-	-	95
	5	-	-	98
				533

They coft fix pounds thirteen flillings and three-pence, which is three-pence per pound alive. Upon finishing the Potatoes, they were weighed alive, killed, and fold, which was rather a disadvantage, as none of them were quite fat; I did it, however, for the false of gaining the knowledge I made the trial in They weighed feven fearch of. hundred and eighty-four pounds alive, and five hundred and ten pounds dead, which fold at fixpence per pound, or twelve pounds fifteen shillings; this proportion is nearly twenty pounds alive, giving thirteen dead. Numbers one and two were weighed at different times, and gained the first three weeks of fatting two pounds and a quarter each per diem, which is very considerable: the expences were

	<u>ſ</u> .	5.	d.
Cost of the Hogs - 6	5	s. 13	3
Labour, washing Potatoes			
	О	6	0
Ninety bush-faggots, value	0	5	C
		16	0
	_	_	

	Produce.		5.		
Sold at	-	-	12	15	0
Deduct	•	-	9	0	3
	, which is paid for		(Married Married Marri		
Potato Or per b	oes - ushel one s	hilling	3 g.	15	9

When I found the hogs thriving fo well, I expected the Potatoes to pay a higher value than this; not but a shilling a bushel, in an application that goes to any quantity, is a great object.

But as the prices of pork and barley may vary, I shall give the product of pork yielded by this quantity of food.

The hogs, when killed fat, weighed - 510
At putting up, they weighed alive 533lb. This would have been dead at 13 or 20 - 346

The gain of pork was therefore 164

Thus feventy-five bushels of Potatoes, and nine of barley, yielded one hundred and fixty-four pounds of Pork. This is a fact which may be useful, whatever the price of barley is, and for whatever pork may sell.

The mere increase of dead weight is not the whole profit, or it would not pay the expence; there is, besides, the profit on converting lean to fat, if bought at three-pence alive weight. But three hundred and forty-fix dead, at fix pence, would be eight pounds thirteen shillings, whereas they cost but fix pounds thirteen shillings.

The Society will observe, that this value of one shilling per bushel

15

is found only from one experiment, which, though it answers for fixing the amount of this crop, yet repeated ones must be made, to discover what may be reckoned a standard value.

Produce. £. s. d.
Three hundred and twentyeight bushels at 1 s. 16 8 0
Expences - 16 7 4

Hence therefore the crop paid the expences; which, considering the ample manuring and the great order the land is left in, must be esteemed a very considerable profit. The great object of tillage is to find a fallow crop which will pay its expences, manuring included. Every farmer knows that turneps, under the last perfection of culture, will never do this; but if Potatoes used at home can be made to do it, every beneficial purpose is answered: for the confumption, by fattening hogs, raises a large quantity of valuable dung.

Description of a Contrivance for increasing the Effect of Engines for extinguishing Fires; from the same Volume.

THE Silver Medal and Twenty Guineas were wored to Mr. Furit, in confideration of the utility of a contrivunce produced by him, and of which trial was made, for increasing the effect of Engines for extinguishing Fires. A complete model remains in the Repository of the Society, of which the following is a sport defeription.

FROM a platform rises an upright pole or mail, of fuch height as may be judged necessary; up this pole or mast slides a gast, and along the upright pole and gaft the leather hole from the Engine is conveyed; at the extremity of the gaft the branch of the Engine projects; towards this extremity is fixed an iron frame, whence hang two chains, and from them ropes, ferving to give a horizontal direction to the branch; whill other ropes, running through proper pullies, and being thus conveyed down the mast, serve also to communicate a vertical motion to it. By these means the branch or nofe-pipe of the Engine is conveyed into the window of any room where the fire more immediately rages, and the effect of the water discharged therefrom applied in the most efficacious manner to the extinguishing it.

The following Account of a Diffolvent for the human calculi, found out by Mr. B. Colburne, of Bath, seems so well corroborated, by the most respectable Instances, for its salutary Effect, that we think it cur Duty to lay it before our Readers. Extracted from the Gentleman's Magazine for July 1785.

A. Colburne informs us, that from feveral very accurate experiments on the human calculus, steeped in alkaline salts, they were reduced in weight, and disposed to dissolve: this led him to try what effect it would produce, by the internal use, on the urine of those who suffer from the gravel or stone; and was agreeably surprised to find that

his own urine (for he was a fufferer himself) from being turbid, and disposed to precipitation, became clear, and of a natural colour. But the alkaline falts proving disagreeable and nauseating, he conceived that some more agreeable mode might be contrived to answer the fame good purpofes. Fixed air seemed to Mr. Colburne the best means of fuccess, and experience foon confirmed his hopes. The alkaline folution is thus prepared:

Put two ounces, troy weight, of dry falt of tartar into an open earthen vessel, and pour upon it two quarts of the foftest water to be had, and stir them well together. Let the folution stand for 24 hours, when the clear part must be poured off, with care to avoid any of the residuum, and put into the middle part of one of the glass machines for impregnating water with fixible air, and expoted to a stream of that fluid: after the water has been 24 hours in this fituation, it will be fit for use, and should be bottled off. Well cork the bottles, and fet them upon their corks, bottom upwards; and with fuch care it will keep feveral weeks. Eight ounces may be taken three times in 24 hours, without any inconvenience; but it may he best to begin with a smaller quantity.

On the Nature of different kinds of Soil, and the Grain, Pulse, or Graffes proper to each. From Vol. II. of Letters and Papers on Agriculture, Planting, &c. selected from the Correspondence-Book of the Society instituted at Bath, for the Encouragement of Agriculture, Arts, Manufastures, and Commerce, within the Counties of Somerset, Wilts. Gloucester, and Dorset, and the City and County of Briftol.

[By an Experienced Correspondent.]

GENTLEMEN,

A S the publication of your first volume of select papers did you honour as a Society, and furnished the public with a variety of useful information, it gave me pleafure to see, in the advertisement of your annual meeting, that a second volume was nearly ready for the press. And as you feem desirous to obtain the correspondence of those who have had fome experience, and possess some knowledge, in the arts of cultivation, I am willing to contribute my mite in this way.

Agriculture, Planting, &c. have been my employment, study, and amusement, near forty years; and, as I have kept regular minutes of the experiments I made, they have fupplied me with confiderable in-

struction.

I therefore beg leave to trouble you with a few brief remarks on the nature of different foils, and the crops most likely to succeed on each

respectively.

First, Clay, which is in general the sliffest of all soils, and contains an unctuous quality. But under the term clays, earths of different forts and colours are included. One kind is so obstinate, that scarcely any thing will subdue it; another so hungry and poor, that it absorbs whatever is applied, and turns it into its own quality. Some clays are fatter than others, and the fattest are the best; some are more soft and flippery. But all of them re-

tain water poured on their surfaces, where it stagnates and chills the plants, without finking into the foil. The closeness of clay prevents the roots and fibres of plants from fpreading in fearch of nourishment. The blue, the red, and the white clay, if strong, are unfavourable to vegetation. The stony and looser fort are less so; but none of them are worth any thing till their texture is so loosened by a mixture of other substances, and opened, as to admit the influence of the fun, the air, and frosts. Among the manures recommended for clay, fand is of all others to be preferred; and sea-fand the best of all where it can be obtained: this most effectually breaks the cohesion.

The reason for preferring sea-sand is, that it is not formed wholly (as most other sands are) of small stones; but contains a great deal of calcarious matter in it, such as shells grated and broken to pieces by the tide; and also of salts. The smaller the fand is, the more eafily it penetrates the clay; but it abides less time in it than the larger.

The next best sand is that washed down by rains on gravelly foils. Those which are dry and light are the worst. Small gritty gravel has also been recommended by the best writers on Agriculture for these soils; and in many instances I have found them to answer the purpose.

Shell marle, ashes, and all animal and vegetable substances, are very good manures for clay; but they have been found most beneficial when fand is mixed with them. Lime has been often used, but I would not recommend it, for I never found any advantage from it fingly, when applied to clays.

The crops most suitable for such

lands are, wheat, beans, cabbages, and rye-grass. Clover seldom succeeds, nor indeed any plants whose roots require depth, and a wide

foread in the earth.

2dly, Chalk.-Chalky foils are generally dry and warm, and, if there be a tolerable depth of mould, fruitful; producing great crops of barley, rye, peale, vetches, clover, trefoil, burnet, and particularly faintfoin. The latter plant flourishes in a chalky foil better than any other. But if the furface of mould be very thin, this foil requires good manuring with clay, marle, loam, or dung. As these lands are dry, they may be fown earlier than others.

When your barley is three inches high, throw in 10lb. of clover, or 15lb. of trefoil, and roll it well. The next fummer mow the crop for hay; feed off the aftermath with sheep; and in winter give it a topdressing of dung. This will produce a crop the tecond spring, which should be cut for hay. As soon as this crop is carried off, plough up the land, and in the beginning of September fow three bushels of rye per acre, either to feed off, with sheep in the spring, or to stand for If you feed it off, fow harvest. winter vetches in August or September, and make them into hay the following fummer. Then get the land into as fine tilth as posible, and fow it with faintfoin, which, with a little manure once in two or three years, will remain and produce good crops for twenty years together.

3dly, Light poor land, which feldom produces good crops of any thing till well manured. After it is well ploughed, fow three bushels of buck-wheat per acre, in April or

May. When in bloom, let your cattle in, a few days, to eat off the best and tread the other down: this done, plough in what remains immediately. This will soon ferment and rot in the ground; then lay it fine, and fow three bushels of rye per acre. If this can be got off early enough, fow turnips; if not, winter vetches to cut for hay. Then get it in good tilth, and fow turniprooted cabbages in rows three feet This plant seldom fails, if it has fufficient room, and the intervals be well horse-hoed; and you will find it the best spring-feed for fheep when turnips are over.

prepare the land for faintfoin; for the fowing of which I reckon April the best teason. The usual way is to sow it broad-cast, four bushels to an acre: but I preser sowing it in drills two feet abunder; for then it may be horse-hoed, and half the

feed will be suffic ent.

The horse-hocing will not only clean the crop, but earth up the plants, and render them more luxu-

riant and lasting.

If you fow it broad-cast, give it a top-dressing in December or January, of rotten dung, or ashes; or, which I think still better, of both,

mixed up in compost.

From various trials, I find that taking only one crop in a year, and feeding the after-growth, is better than to mow it twice. Cut it as foon as it is in full bloom, if the weather will permit. The hay will be the sweeter, and the strength of the plants less impaired, than if it stands till the feed is formed.

athly, Light rich land, being the most easy to cultivate to advantage, and capable of bearing most kinds of grain, pulse, and herbage.—I

shall say little upon it. One thing however is very proper to be obferved, that fuch lands are the best adapted to the drill-husbandry, especially where machines are used, which require shallow furrows to be made for the reception of the feed. This, if not prone to couch-grass. is the best of all soils for lucerne: which, if fown in two feet drills, and kept clean, will yield an aftonishing quantity of the most excellent herbage. But I am convinced lucerne will never be cultivated to advantage, where couch-grass and weeds are very plentiful; nor in the broad-cast method, even where they are not fo; because horsehoeing is effential to the vigorous growth of this plant.

their growth greatly.

Some fow clover and ray-grass among the oats, but I think it is bad husbandry. If you design it for clover, sow it single, and let a coat of dung be laid on in December. The snow and rain will then dilute its falts and oil, and carry them down among the roots of the plants. This is far better than mixing the crops on such land; for the oats will exhaust the soil so much, that the clover will be impoverished. The following summer you will have a

gcod

good crop of clover, which cut once, In the and feed the after-growth. winter plough it in, and let it lie till February; then plough and harrow it well; and in March, if the foil be moist, plant beans in drills of three feet, to admit the horse-hoe When you horse-hoe them freely. a second time, sow a row of turnips in each interval, and they will fucceed very well. But if the land be strong enough for sowing wheat as foon as the beans are off, the turnips may be omitted.

I am yours, &c.

B——S——d, Herts, B. K.

May 14, 1782.

Some of the superior Advantages of the Drill to the Broadcast Huskandry, pointed out. From the same.

[By a Gentleman Farmer in Kent.]

GENTLEMEN,

SEEING by your advertisements in the St. James's Chronicle, that the publishing a second volume of select papers was one of your resolutions, I am induced to offer a sew remarks on the Drill-Husbandry; the substance at least of which I should be happy to see inserted therein, if you think them worthy your attention.

Notwithstanding the decided superiority of the Drill-Husbandry in many kinds of grain, pulse, and grasses, many farmers are still enemies to it; and a still greater number are too indolent to go one step out of the old beaten path, though the advantages they might reap are

obvious.

This was the case many years in this county, with respect to hoeing of turnips: but those prejudices are now generally overcome; and we have very sew, if any, farmers stupid or obstinate enough to sow turnips without having them twice well hoed.

Some reasons indeed may be urged in savour of a few persons not adopting the Drill-Hosbandry; because the warmest advocates for it must allow, that there are soils and situations wherein the broad -cast method is preserable, at least in many cases. But these instances are but few, and ought not by any means to check it in the general.

Drill-Husbandry is, as a good writer has justly defined it; "the "practice of a garden brought into "the field." Every man of the least reslection must be sensible, that the practice of the garden is much better than that of the field, only a little more expensive; but if (as is the case) this extra expence be generally much more than repaid by the superior goodness and value of drilled crops, it ought to have no weight in comparing the two modes of husbandry.

In the broadcast method the land is often fown in bad tilth, and always scattered at random, sometimes by very unskilful hands. In drilling, the land must be in fine order; the feed is fet in trenches drawn regularly, all of nearly an equal depth, and that depth fuited to the nature of each kind of feed. These seeds are also distributed at proper distances, and, by being equally and speedily covered, are protected from vermin and other injuries; so that the practice of the garden is here exactly introduced into the field.

In the broadcast method, the seed fails in some places too thick, in others too thin; and, being imperfeally covered, a part of it is devoured by vermin which follow the sower; another part is left expesed to rain or frosts, or to heats, which greatly injure it. When harrowed in, a great part of it (small seeds especially) is buried so deep, that, if the foil be wet, it perishes before it can vegetate.

Again: When thus fown, there is no meddling with the crop afterwards, because its growth is irregular. The foil cannot be broken to give it more nourishment, nor can even the weeds be destroyed without much inconvenience and injury.

But in the Drill-Husbandry the intervals between the rows, whether double or fingle, may be horfehoed; and thereby nourishment may repeatedly be given to the plants, and they weeds almost totally deflroyed.

The very same effects which digging has upon young shrubs and trees in a garden, will result from horse-hoeing in a field, whether the crop be corn or pulse: for the reafon of the thing is the same in both cases, and, being founded in nature and fact, cannot ever fail. In drilling, no more plants are raised on the foil than it can well support; and by dividing and breaking the ground they have the full advantage of all its fertility.

The plough prepares the land for a crop, but goes no further; for in the broadcast husbandry it cannot be used: but the crop receives greater benefit from the tillage of the land by the horse-hoe, while it is growing, than it could in the preparation. No care in tilling the land previous to fowing can prevent weeds rifing

with the crop; and if these weeds be not destroyed while the crop is growing, they will greatly injure it. In the broadcast husbandry this cannot be done; but in drilling the horse-hoe will effect it easily.

And what adds to the farmer's misfortune is, that the most pernicious weeds have feeds winged with down, which are carried by the wind to great distances; such are thistles, fowthistles, coltsfoot, and some others.

If the expence of horse-hoeing be objected, there are two answers which may very properly be made: The first is, that this expence is much less than that of hand-hoeing, were it practicable, or of handweeding. The second is, that it is more than repaid by the quantity of feed faved by drilling; to fay nothing of the extra quantity and goodness of the crops, which are generally felf-evident.

From these considerations, founded on, and justly drawn from, established facts, the comparative advantage is fo great in favour of the drill-husbandry, that it must be strikingly visible to every unpreju-

diced person.

I am, Gentlemen, yours, &c. H. L.

R-r, Feb. 16, 1783.

Observations on the best Method of reforing avorn-out Soils without Manure. From the same.

[From a Gentleman Farmer in Dorsetshire.]

GENTLEMEN, HE first thing necessary on 🛔 fuch lands is, immediately after harvest, to turn them up with

the plough as deep as possible. order to do this effectually, it will fometimes be needful for a second plough to follow the first in the same furrow; which will throw the mould over, and bury the flubble and weeds. In this case there will be a new foil uppermost, which, being fresh to the air, will receive much grea er and more laiting benefit from the fun, the rain, and the frosts, than it otherwise could do, as thereby it will attract a greater quantity of the nutrition which these afford. The stubble and weeds being by this method of ploughing buried deep, will much sooner rot than when just covered. In this state the ridges will lie high, and, if the land be wet or of the brick-earth kind, will be full of clots or large lumps.

No time should now be lost by delaying to render this newly turned up soil as fine as harrowing can make it. I know in this particular my judgment will be called in question by numbers. Common farmers will say, "To what purpose is all this "expence and labour, when, if the "land be suffered to lie in its rough "state through the winter, the frost "and the rains will do the work for "you?" But this is the language of the sluggard and the inexperi-

I am convinced, by repeated experiments, close obtervations, and plain reasoning on known facts, that lands which are made fine before the sharp frost and winter rains come on,

enced husbandman only.

will receive a much greater share of their influence than any other.

If the land be left in a rough flate, there is feldom time for the rains and frost to affect more than the outside of the large clods or lumps; the outside will indeed be pulverized, but the middle of the lumps,

wherever they are large, will be found nearly in the fame hard stiff state as when turned up by the plough. Hence it must appear to every one, that in this case the benefit of air, winter rains, and frosts, on lands thus left, is partial; and the consequence is, that harrowing it in the spring, when these are over, is too late for its receiving the benefit which would have accrued from them; and the power of vegetation is not so vigorous.

But to make winter fallows as fine as they can be in autumn, and then ridge them up in that pulverized state, is acting most agreeable to nature. The greatest possible quantity of surface is by this means exposed to the atmosphere; and the sand is left in a state wherein the rains and the frost are most easily admissible. They will then penetrate and enrich the whole mass to a

greater depth.

If the frost penetrates a quantity of earth, formed into a large hard clod, partially, on account of its bulk and hardness (which is always found to be the cate) it is evident that the fame clod, broken into four parts, would be thereby penetrated four times as much; or, in other words, four times the quantity of earth would be affected by it, and on a thaw be pulverized. For we find that, after the breaking up of a fevere frost, all the small clods crumble eafily into powder; while the large ones are only made finaller by the crumbling off of their furfaces to a certain depth.

By this deep ploughing which I have recommended, the worn-out foil being turned in, the fecond firatum or fresh earth is now uppermost; and having, by being made as fine as it can be in autumn, been

exposed to the air, the rain, and the frost during winter, is thereby sweetened and cleansed of its impurities; and thus become a new fresh fertilized earth, in the best possible state

for vigorous vegetation.

Many farmers will probably object to this method, on account of its being attended with a little extra expence. But I wish them to confider, first, that this expence is more in appearance than reality, for less labour is requisite in the spring; and secondly, that it will be amply repaid by the goodness of succeeding crops.

About seven years since, I made a comparative experiment of this kind on a field of ten acres, the soil of which was equal as possible in goodness. The one half of this field I left after ploughing in its rough state, the surface being covered with large hard clods. The other half I made as fine as possible by harrowing with ox-harrows, and beating in pieces the hardest and largest clods which the harrow would not break.

In the spring, the part I had harrowed was much finer, without any additional labour, than I could render the other (which was lett in its rough state) by repeated harrowings; for the rain and the frost having not penetrated the middle of the large clods, they had received no benefit therefrom, and were as hard as bricks, being only lessened in

fize.

I fowed the whole field with barley the last week in April, and threw nine pounds of broad clover in with it. On harvesting it, I kept the crops separate: the part lest rough produced twenty-four bushels per acre; the other thirty-one; the latter by much the finest sample. The crop of clover next year was equally in savour of the method I

am recommending, being heavier by near half a ton per acre.

The extra expense on this part was only about eight shillings per acre; the extra produce yielded an extra profit of more than twenty shillings per acre.

I am, Gentlemen, yours, &c.
A LANDHOLDER.

To preserve Turnips from Frost. From the same.

[By a Gentleman Farmer.]

Mr. RACK,

N answer to your enquiry, whe-I ther we have adopted any method of preserving Turnips from the frost; or for feeding cattle late in the fpring; and, if so, what those methods were? I beg leave to observe, that nothing of this kind is yet come into general practice in this county. With respect to preserving turnips from such severe frosts as we had this last winter, especially when there has not been fnow enough to cover them, I believe it would be utterly impracticable, unless the turnips were drawn previous to fuch frosts.

This would on the whole never anfwer the farmer's purpose; as the certain trouble and expence of housing or stacking them would far exceed the advantage, even in a hard season; and, in mild winters, would be entirely lost.

To preserve them for late springfeed, is not so difficult an undertaking. Divers methods have been tried, and among the rest that of drawing and burying them in sand; but this has not answered, for the following, among other, reasons:

Turnips are a very juicy root; and although

although fand be perfectly dry when thrown among them, yet, when packed together in large heaps, they naturally sweat, and communicate a moisture, which, with the hot quality of the fand, raises a still greater heat; and as warmth and moisture are two qualities which greatly promote vegetation, the vegetation of these roots is the first thing that renders them useless. They will grow till the growing quality is exhausted; and then, by putrifying, become quite unsit for food.

The best method of preserving them that I have heard of, and which has been tried with success by some of our best farmers, is, to stack them up in dry straw; a load of which is sufficient to preserve forty tons of turnips. The method is easy, and

as follows:

After drawing your turnips in February, cut off the tops and tap roots (which may be given to sheep) and let them he a few days in the field, as no weather will then hurt them.

Then, on a layer of straw next the ground, place a layer of turnips two feet thick; and then another layer of straw, and so on alternately, till you have broug at the heap to a point. Care must be taken to turn up the edges of the layers of straw, to prevent the turnips from rolling out; cover the top well with long flraw, and it will ferve as a thatch for the whole.

In this method, as the straw imbibes the moisture exhaled from the roots, all vegetation will be prevented, and the turnips will be nearly as good in May as when first drawn from the field. It straw be scarce, old haulm or stubble will answer the same purpose.

But, to prevent this trouble and expence, perhaps farmers in all counties would find it most to their interest to adopt the method used by our neighbours the Norsolk farmers, which is, to continue sowing turnips to the latter end of August; by which means their late crops remain good in the field till the latter end of April, and often till the middle of May.

The advantages of having turnips good till the spring-seed is generally ready, are so obvious and so great, that many of our farmers (although at first prejudiced against the practice) are now come into it, and find their account in so doing.

I wish these few hints may prove in any degree useful; and am, wishing all possible success to the Bath Society,

Your very humble fervant, Suffolk, W. P. March 1, 1780.

ANTIQUITIES.

Extracts from Observations on the Practice of Archery in England. In a Letter to the Rev. Mr. Norris, Secretary. By the Honourable Daines Barrington. From Vol. VII. of the Archaelogia, or Miscellaneous Tracts relating to Antiquities: published by the Society of Antiquaries of London.

1 3

Dear Sir,

S fome of our most signal victories in former centuries were chiefly attributed to the English Archers, it may not be uninteresting to the Society if I lay before them what I have been able to glean with regard to the more flourishing state of our bowmen, till their present almost annihilation.

This fraternity is to this day called the Artillery company, which is a French term fignifying archery, as the king's bowyer is in that lauguage styled artillier du roy; and we seem to have learnt this method of

annoying the enemy from that nation*, at least with a cross-bow +.

We therefore find that William the Conqueror had a confiderable number of bowmen in his army at the battle of Hastings, when no mention is made of such thoops on the side of Harold. I have upon this occasion made use of the term bowman, though I rather conceive that these Norman archers shot with the Arbaless (or cross-bow) in which formerly the arrow was placed in a groove; being termed in French a quadrel, and in English a bolt 1.

Though I have taken some pains to find out when the shooting with the long bow first began with us, at which exercise we afterwards became so expert, I profess that I cannot meet with any positive proofs, and must therefore state such grounds for conjecture as have occurred.

Our chroniclers do not mention

* The term of butt, or mound of earth on which the marks are fixed, is likewife French.

† By the late publication of Domesday, it appears that Balistarius was a most common addition to English names, but I have not happened to meet with that of Arcitenens. See in Suffolk, Warwickshire, Gloucestershire, and some more counties. In the Bayeux tapestry indeed the Normans are represented as drawing the long bow; but it is conceived that this arras was woven many centuries after the Norman invasion, and when that weapon was used in France.

I Hence the term, I have flot my bolt. This fort of arrow is now chiefly used in Norfolk, where it is useful in shooting rabbits, which do not take a general along the same fairness.

ral alarm, as upon firing a gun.

Fitz-Stevens, who wrote in the reign of Henry tle Second, fays, that the London skaters moved faster than telum balishe; which seems to prove that the cross-bow was most commonly used at that time.

the use of archery, as expressly applied to the cross or long-bow, till the death of Richard the First, who was killed by an arrow at the stege of Limoges in Guienne, which Hemmingsord mentions to have isfued from a cross-bow *. Joinville likewise (in his life of St. Lewis) always speaks of the christian balistarii.

After this death of Richard the First in 1199, I have not happened to stumble upon any passages alluding to archery for nearly one hundred and sifty years; when an order was issued by Edward the Third, in the sifteenth year of his reign †, to the sherives of most of the English counties for providing five hundred aubite bows, and sive hundred bundles ‡ of arrows, for the then intended war against France.

Similar orders are repeated in the following years; with this difference only, that the sheriff of Gloucestershire is directed to furnish five hundred painted bows, as well as the same number of white §.

The famous battle of Creffey was fought four years afterwards, in which our chroniclers flate that we had two thousand archers, who were opposed to about the faine number of the French; together with a circumstance, which feems to prove that by this time we used the longbow, whilst the French archers shot with the arbalest.

Previous to this engagement fell a very heavy rain, which is faid to have much damaged the bows of the French, or perhaps rather the strings of them. Now our long-bow (when unstrung) may be most conveniently covered, so as to prevent the rain's injuring it, nor is there scarcely any addition to the weight from such a case; whereas the arbalest is of a most inconvenient form to be sheltered from the weather.

As therefore, in the year 1342, orders issued to the sherives of each county to provide sive hundred bows, with a proper proportion of arrows, I cannot but inser that these were long-bows, and not the arbalest.

* Du Cange cites Guiast, an ancient French poet, for the same sait; and Vine-saus mentions that this king killed many Turks with his own cross bow, i. 3. c. II. It is not from these facts presumed that neither English or French ever used any fort of long-bow at this period, but only that it did not prevail so much as to train the archers in companies, in the manner that the Arbalesters were disciplined. It is not stated from what bow the arrow issued which killed William Rusus.—In Shakespear's time deer were killed by the cross-bow. See Hen. VI.

† A. D. 1341. See Rymer.—Before this, Froiffart mentions four thousand English archers in 1327, and two thousand at the battle of Cayent in 1337.

f Garbas, which Du Cange shews to have confided, at a medium, of twenty-four arrows. By another order (in Rymer) it appears that the white bows were

fix-pence cheaper than the painted ones.

§ The painted bows were considered, probably, as smarter by this military corps, and possibly this covering might contribute to duration also. As for the white bows, it should seem that they were not made of vew, which is rather of a reddish brown, nor could the sheriff well have found a sufficient quantity of this material in his county. We find indeed, by subsequent statues, that yew was imported for this purpose at a very high price. For these orders to the sherives see Rymer, A. D. 1342 and 1343.

We are still in the dark indeed when the former weapon was first introduced by our ancestors; but I will venture to shoot my bolt in this obscurity, whether it may be well directed or not, as possibly it may produce a better conjecture from others.

Edward the First is known to have ferved in the holy wars, where he must have seen the effect of archery from a long-bow " to be much fuperior to that of the arbalest; in the use of which the Italian states, and particularly the Genoese, had always

been distinguished +.

This circumstance would appear to me very decifive, that we owe the introduction of the long-bow to this king t, was it not to be obferved, that the bows of the Afiatics (though differing totally from the arbalest) were yet rather unlike to our long-bows in point of

form &. This objection therefore must be admitted; but still possibly, as the Afiatic bows were more powerful than the arbalest, some of our English crusaders might have substituted our long-bows in the room of the Asiatic ones, in the same manner that improvements are frequently made in our present artillery. We might consequently, before the battle of Cressey, have had such a sufficient number of troops trained to the long-bow as to be decifive in our favour, as they were afterwards at Poictiers and Agincourt ||.

The battle of Poictiers was fought A. D. 1356, four years after which a peace took place between England

and France.

When treaties are concluded, it generally happens that both nations are heartily tired of the war, and they commonly are apt to suppose that no fresh rupture will happen for a confiderable time; whence follows the difuse of military exercifes, especially in troops which were immediately difbanded upon the ceffation of hostilities, and the officers of which had no half-

We find, accordingly, that in the year 1363 Edward the Third was obliged to iffue an order forbidding many rural sports q, and enjoining the use of archery; which, even in the space of four years, had begun to be neglected: this order was

again repeated in 1365.

The Black Prince died in 1373, and Edward survived him but four years; we cannot therefore expect

* It appears by Procopius that the Perfians used a bow which was drawn in the same manner that is used by our archers: " Educati de autois waga to metamos * γευρα, σταρ' αυτο μαλιστα των ωτων, το δεξιον. L. 1.

† In 1373 a French ordonance makes mention of Genoese arbalestiers, as being

in their fervice.

I hope to have proved, in the first volume of the Archaeologia, that the magnificent castles built by Edward the First were similar to those of the Holy

§ Our long-bow also differs materially from Diana's or Cupid's bow, as well as from those of the Daci on the Trajan and Antonine columns. It is likewise called, in feveral ancient flatutes, the English bown.

In both these battles the archers of England destroyed the French cavalry, and

in the latter are faid to have drawn arrows a yard long.

¶ As " jactus lapidum, lignorum, ferri, pilam manualem, pedivam, et bacularem, canibucam, et gallorum pugnam,"-See Rymer, A. D. 1363.

any further regulations for promoting archery, after the last order which I have stated, and which issued in 1363. During the six sirst years of this interval, the Prince of Wales was in foreign parts, and the whole ten were the dregs of Edward's life.

Richard the Second, who succeeded, is well known to have little attended to the cares of government; in the fifteenth year, however, of his reign (A.D. 1392), he iffued an order, directing all the fervants of his household never to travel without bows and arrows, and to take every opportunity of using this exercise *; which injunction feems to prove, that it had, during the greater part of his reign, been much neglected.

Henry the Fourth, though of a more warlike disposition, seems to have done little more for the encouragement of archery than his predecessor; as the only statute of his reign which relates to this head, goes no further than obliging the arrowsmiths to point their arrows better than they had hitherto done.

The wars during his reign were indeed confined to this country; but the use of archers seems to have been well known, as the duke of

Exeter, at the beginning of his rebellion, entertained a confiderable band of them †. Fourfcore archers are faid also to have contributed greatly to a victory of this same king over a large body of rebels at Circnecster, tome of which feem to have been of an Amazonian disposition; as his majesty attributes this success to the good women, as well as men, of this town; and for these their services grants them annually six bucks and a hogshead of wine ‡.

I do not find any act of parliament of Henry the Fifth in relation to this exercise; and all the orders in Rymer, till the battle of Agincourt, relate to great guns, from which he seems at first to have expected more considerable advantage than from the training of bowmen st.

It should seem, however, that this fort of artillery, from its un-wieldiness, bad and narrow roads, together with other defects, was as yet but of little use in military operations. In the year 1417 this king therefore ascribes his victory at Agincourt to the archers; and directs the sherives of many counties to pluck from every goose § six wing feathers, for the purpose of improv-

^{*} See Rymer's Food. A. D. 1392.—In the twelfth year indeed of this king's reign, an act paffed to oblige fervants to shoot with bows and arrows on holidays and Sundays.—See Rastell's Statutes.

By the 6 Hen. VIII. c. 2. all male fervants must provide themselves with one bow, and four arrows; which their master is to pay for, by stopping it out of their wages.

[†] See Grafton, who informs us also that the Prince of Wales was wounded in the face by an arrow at the battle of Shrewsbury.

¹ See Rymer's Fæd. A. D. 1400.

[§] See an order, "De equis pro cariagio gunnorum regis capiendis" "Pro operationibus ingeniorum," et "De non transmittendo gunpondre versus partes exteras," A.D. 1413.

^{§ &}quot;Præter aucas brodoges," which possibly means goese that were sitting, or taking care of their gossings; we now say brooding.

ing arrows *; which are to be paid for by the king †.

A fimilar order again issues to the sherives in the following year, viz.

1.118

In 1421, though the French had been defeated both at Creffey, Poictiers, and Agincourt by the English archers, yet they still continued the use of the cross-bow; for which reason Henry the Fifth, as duke of Normandy, confirms the charters and privileges of the balisharii, which had been long established as a fraternity in his city of Rouen f.

During the long reign of Henry the Sixth, I do not meet with any statute or proclamation concerning archery; which may be well accounted for whilst this king was under age, or the weakness of mind which ensued, as far at least as relates to his personal interference in this matter: but it is rather extraordinary that his uncles should not have enjoined this exercise, as they were so long engaged in wars with France; the loss of which kingdom may be perhaps attributed to this negless.

It was necessary for Edward the Fourth, who succeeded, to be prepared against the Lancastrians; and yet we find much earlier statutes for the promotion of archery in Ireland § than in England, which was more likely to become the scene of civil war.

In the fifth year, therefore, of his reign, an act passed, that every Englishman, and Irishman dwelling with Englishmen, shall have an English bow of his own height, which is directed to be made of yew, wych, hazel, ash, or awburne ||, or any other reasonable tree, according to their power. The next chapter also directs that butts shall be made in every township, which the inhabitants are obliged to shoot up and down every feast day, under the penalty of a halfpenny when they shall omit this exercise of.

In the fourteenth year however of this same king, it appears, by Rymer's Fædera, that one thousand archers were to be sent to the duke of Burgundy, whose pay is settled at fix-pence a day; which is more than a common soldier receives clear in the present times, when provisions are so much dearer, and the value of money is so much decreased. This circumstance seems to prove very strongly, the great estimation in which archers were still held. In the same year, Edward, preparing for a war with

* " Magis congruas et competentes."

[†] I am told by an arrow-maker, that these six feathers should consist of the second, third, and sourth of each wing. It is to be observed, that his majesty was not very muniscent in paying for these feathers, as in the year 1417 there was little or no demand for pens, to which use at present they are almost solely applied. See Rymer's Ford. A.D. 1417.

[‡] See Rymer's Fædera.

[§] The Énglish statutes of Edward IV. to this purpose are those of the seventeenth, ch. 3, and twenty-second, ch. 4, of the same king; in the preamble to the first of which it is said, "that the defence of this land was much by archers;" and in the second, "that victorious acts have been accomplished by archers."

^{||} Alder probably.

¶ See the collection of Irish statutes, Dublin, 1723.

France, directs the sherives to procure bows and arrows, "as most specially requisite and necessary *."

As bows and arrows were however finally difused by the introduction of fire-arms, it becomes neceffary, in this investigation, to take some short notice of what may relate to ordnance, or musquetry; and that Edward soon afterwards directs all workmen who might be ufeful for artillery (as we should now term it) to be preserred †. On the war taking place with Scotland, eight years after this, Edward provides both ordnance and archers; to that, though the use of artillery was now gaining ground, yet that of the bow and arrow was not neglected.

The fucceeding reign of Richard the Third opens with a fimilar statute to that of Edward the Fourth; but directs that all Venetian thips ! shall, with every butt of Malmiey or Tyre §, import ten bowstaves; as the price had rifen from forty shillings to eight pounds a hundred.

By this attention to archery, he

was able to fend one thousand bow men to the dake of Bretagne in the year following |; and availed himfelf of the fame troops at the

battle of Bolworth q.

I do not find a fingle order of Henry VII. (in Rymer's Foodera) relative to gunpowder or artillery; whilft, on the other hand, in 1483 he directs a large levy of archers to be fent to Britanny, and that they shall be reviewed before they In the nineteenth year of his reign, this fame king ** forbids the use of the cross-bow, because "the long-bow had been " much used in this realm, where-" b. honour and victory had been " gotten againd outward enemies, " the realin greatly defended, and " much more the dread of all " Christian princes by reason of " the same ††."

During the long reign of Henry the Eighth, no royal order iffued which relates to archery; but there are feveral flatutes which state the necessity of reviving this martial exercise 11. Edward the

* See Rymer.

+ Ibid.

I As also from other neighbouring ports of the Mediterranean. It is believed that there is a confiderable quantity of yew to be procured in Dalmatia, which has on the eaftern fide of the Adriatic, and almost opposite to Venice. We were obliged to import foreign yew, as I do not recollect to have feen this tree in any part of England, with the appearance of its being indigenous.

§ These wines came chiefly from Crete, which at this time belonged to the

Venetians. See Then. VII. c. 7.

| See Rymer's Fizit.

Arrows were to und on this field of battle not many years fince. †† Henry VII. is drawn as theorang at butts.—Strat, Vol. II. †† See Raffell's Statutes, 19 Hen. VII. c. 4.

11 Viz. 3 Hen. VIII. c. 3. which directs that every father should provide a bow and two arrows for his son, when he shall be seven years old.—6 Hen. VIII. c. 3. by which every one (except the energy and judges) are obliged to shoot at butts. - 6 Hen. VIII. c. 13. chiedy levelled against the use of cross-bows. -25 Hen. VIII. c. 17. which infliers a penalty of ten pounds if a crofs-bow is found in the house. - 33 Hen. VIII. c. 9. which recites the great price of yew bows [made of Elke (*) yew], and reduces it to three shillings and four-

* I rather conceive that this should be Elbe, as 3 Eliz. c. 14. mentions bow-staves to be imported from the Hante towns.

F 3

Sixth used to shoot himself with a how.

In the reign of Philip and Mary, the statutes of Henry the Eighth for the promotion of archery are much commended, with directions to enforce them +.

The 8 Eliz. c. 10. regulates the price of bows; and the 13 Eliz. c. 14. cnacks that bow flaves shall be brought into the realm from the Hanse towns and the eastward; to that archery still continued to be an object of attention in the legislature.

I find neither statute nor proclamation of James the first on this head; but it appears by Dr. Birch's lite of his son (prince Henry) that at eight years of age he learned to shoot both with the bow and gun; whilst at the same time this prince had in his establishment an officer who was styled bowbearer.

To the best of my recollection also, though I cannot at present refer to my authority, this king granted a second charter to the Artillery Company, by which the powers they had received from Henry the Eighth were considerably extended.

Charles the First seems, from

the dedication of a treatife intitled "The Bowman's Glory." to have been himself an archer; and in the eighth year of his reign he issued a commission to the Chancellor, Led Mayor, and several of the privy council, to prevent the fields near London being so inclosed § as " to interrupt the ne-" cessary and profitable exercise of "shooting;" as asso to lower the mounds, where they prevented the view from one mark to another.

The fame commission directs that bridges should be thrown over the dikes, and that all shooting marks which had been removed should be restored ||.

Charles the First likewise issued two proclamations for the promotion of archery, the last of which recommends the use of the bow

and pike together .

Catherine of Portugal (queen to Charles the Second) feems to have been much pleased with the fight at least of this exercise; for in 1676, by the contributions of Sir Edward Hungerford and others, a filver badge for the marshal of the fraternity was made, weighing twenty-five ounces, and representing an archer drawing the long-

1 See 4 and 5 Ph. and M. c. 2. Raftell.

§ In the fifth year of Henry the Eighth, such inclosures were levelled by an

infurrection of the archers .- See Grafton's Chronicle.

^{*} See his own MS. Journal in the British Museum.

[†] It hath been before observed that his elder brother prince Henry was fo.—See also Baker's Chronicle.

[|] Under these last clauses, a cow-keeper named Pitfield was, so late as 1746, obliged to renew one of these marks, on which the Artillery Company cut the following inscription, viz. Pitfield's Repentance. I am informed also that Mr. Scott (the great brick-maker) hath been under the necessity of making his submission.—I mean to annex a plan of these shooting marks in the Finsbury Fields.

[©] See Rymer's Fædera, in the years 1631 and 1633. In the latter, Charles grants the office of bow-bearer in Sherwood forest.

bow (in the proper manner) to his ear, with the following infcription: Reginæ Catharinæ Sagittarii. The fupporters are two bow-men, with the arms of England and Portugal.

In 1682 there was a most magnificent cavalcade and entertainment given by the Finsbury archers*, when they bestowed the titles of duke of Shoreditch, marquis of Islington, &c. upon the most de-

ferving. Charles the Second was prefent upon this occasion, but the day being rainy, he was obliged foon to leave the field.

I do not find any thing relative to the flate of archery during the short reign of James the Second; but it continued after this to be used for a manly exercise, as appears by the following epitaph on the south side of Clerkenwell Church, which is still very legible,

Sir William Wood lies very near this stone,
In 's time of archery excell'd by none;
Few were his equals, and this noble art
Hath suffer'd now in the most tender part.
Long did he live the honour of the bow,
And his long life to that alone did owe;
But how can art secure, or what can save,
Extreme old age from an appointed grave?
Surviving archers much his loss lament,
And in respect bestow'd this monument,
Where whisting arrows; this monument,
And eternize his memory and name.

Obiit Sept. 4. A.D. 1691. at. 82.

There is a very good portrait of this famous archer, belonging to the Artillery Company, at a public-house which looks into the Artillery ground ‡.

Archery however did not entirely die with Sir William Wood; for in 1696 a widow (named Mrs. Elizabeth Shakerley §) left by her will thirty-five pounds, to be distributed in prizes to this fraternity.

Possibly she had attended the Finfbury archers, from the same curiofity which Ovid ascribes to Penelope ||.

In the succeeding reign of queen Anne, I have been informed by general Oglethorpe, that, together with the duke of Rutland, and several others of considerable rank, he used frequently to snoot in the neighbourhood of London. I do not pre-

* See the Art of Archery, by Gervas Markham. 1634. 12mo.

† These arrows are still sometimes used, the horn work being hollow, as also filled with holes: the air passing through these arrows, makes a whistling both in the ascent and descent. They are supposed to have been used by the piquet guards, to give notice to the camp of the enemy's approach during the night.

The Blue Anchor, Bunhill Row.

[§] See MS. penes the Artillery Company.

Penelope juvenum vires tentabat in arcu,
Qui latus argueret corneus arcus erat.

fume to guess the General's age; but he must be advanced in years, as he was aid-de-camp to prince Eugene of Savoy; and still continues to handle his bow in such a manner, that there is little doubt but that he would distinguish himself in this

manly exercise.

I do not find in the archives of the company any memoranda of confequence during the reign of George the First; but, till the year 1753, targets were crested in the Finsbury Fields, during the Eather and Whitfun holidays, when the best shooter was flyled captain for the enfuing year; and the fecond, lieutenant. Of these there are only two now furviving, viz. Mr. Benjamin Poole and Mr. Philip Constable, who have frequently obtained these titles. The former of thefe is now rather aged and infirm; but the latter hath been fo obliging as to shew me most of their marks in the Finsbury Fields. as well as to communicate feveral anecdotes and observations relative to archery.

Though we hear of arrows at Cheviot Chair which were a yard long, yet it is by no means to be fupposed that the whole band made use of such, or could draw them to

the head.

The regulation of the Irish statute of Edward the Fourth, viz. that the bow shall not exceed the beight of the man, is allowed by archers to have been well considered; and as the arrow should be half the length of the bow, this would give an arrow of a yard in length to those only who were fix feet high. A strong man of this fize, in the present times, cannot easily draw above twenty-

four inches, if the bow is of a proper strength to do execution at a considerable distance. At the same time it must be admitted, that, as our ancestors were obliged by some of the old statues to begin shooting with the long-bow at the age of seven, they might have acquired a greater slight in this exercise than their descendants, though the latter should be allowed to be of equal strength.

As the shooting with the longbow was first introduced in England, and practifed almost exclusively for nearly two centuries, so it hath occassoned a peculiar method of drawing the arrow to the car, and not to

the breast.

That this is contrary to the usage of the ancients* is very clear from their reliefs, and from the tradition of the Amazons cutting off one of their paps, as it occasioned an impediment to their shooting +.

As for Diana's not having fuffered the same amputation, it must be remembered that she was not only a goddes, but most active huntress, and professed the most perfect chastity; she therefore could not be supposed to have been impeded by such an obstable to archery as Juno or Ceres.

The Finsbury archer is therefore represented in this attitude, of drawing to the ear, both in The Bowman's Glory, as also in the filver badge given by Catherine (queen of Charles the Second) to the Artillery Company.

Several years ago there was a man named Topham, who exhibited most furprising feats of strength, and who happened to be at a public-

^{*} Neugn mer mas w wedaser, roku de sidnçor. Hom. † Unum execta latus pugnæ pharetiata Camilla. Virg.

house near Islington, to which the Finsbury archers resorted after their exercise. Topham considered the long-bow as a play-thing, only sit for a child; upon which one of the archers laid him a bowl of punch, that he could not draw the arrow two-thirds of its length. Topham accepted this bet with the greatest considence of winning; but bringing the arrow to his breast, instead of his ear, he was greatly mortified by paying the wager, after many fruitless efforts.

As to the distance to which an arrow can be shot from a long-bow, with the best elevation of forty-sive degrees, that must necessarily depend much both upon the strength and slight of the archer; but as the longest distance I can find in the annexed plans is eleven score and seven yards*, I conclude that such length is not often exceeded;

There is indeed a tradition that an attorney of Wigan in Lancashire (named Leigh) shot a mile in three slights; but the same tradition states, that he placed himself in a very particular attitude, which cannot be used commonly in this exercise t.

The archers confider an arrow of an ounce weight § to be the best for flight, or hitting a mark at a considerable distance; and that asp also is the best material of which they can be made.

As to the feathers, that of a goofe is preferred: it is also wished, that the bird should be two or three years old, and that the feather may drop of itself.

And here it may not perhaps be improper to explain the grey goofe wing in the ballad of Cheviot Chafe.

Two out of the three feathers in an arrow are commonly white, being plucked from the gander; but the third is generally brown or grey, being taken from the goofe; and from this difference in point of colour informs the archer when the arrow is properly placed. From this most distinguished part therefore the whole arrow fometimes receives its name.

Though archery continued to be encouraged by the king and legiflature for more than two centuries

* Viz. from the mark of Lambeth to that of Westminster Hall.

+ "He'll clap you in the clout at twelve fcore." Shakespear.—This, however, feems to be mentioned as an extraordinary feat.

It must be admitted, however, that by 33 Henry VIII. no one aged twenty-

four is to floot at any mark under eleven fcore.

† He is supposed to have sat on a stool, the middle of his bow being sastened to one of his feet; to have elevated that foot forty-five degrees, and drawn the string of a strong bow with both his hands.

§ They generally speak indeed of an arrow's weighing so many shillings.

|| Edward the Third indeed directed the sherives to pluck the proper feathers from the geese in every county. His majesty, however, wanted these upon the spur

of an occasion, and could not wait till the feathers dropped.

Ascham, in his Toxophilus, breaks out into the following panegyric on a goose, because this bird supplies seathers for arrows:

"How well does the make a man fare at his table, how eafily does the make a man lie down in his bed, how fit even as her feathers be for flooting, so be her quils only fit for writing."

Julius Scaliger hath also given us "Laudes Anseris."

after the first knowledge of the effects of gunpowder, yet, by the latter end of the reign of Henry the Eighth, it feems to have been partly confidered as a pastime *.

Arthur, the elder brother of Henry, is faid to have been fond of this exercise; in so much, that a good shooter was flyled prince arthur +.

We are also infermed that he pitched his tent at Mile End, in order to be present at this recreation; and that Henry his brother

also attended.

When the latter afterwards became king, he gave a prize at Windler to those who should excel in this exercises; and a capital shot having been made, Henry faid to Barlow (one of his guards) " if you " fill win, you shall be duke over " all archers." Barlow therefore having succeeded, and living in Shoreditch, was created duke there-

Upon another occasion Henry and the queen were met by two hundred archers on Shooter's Hill, which probably took its name from their assembling near it to shoot at marks.

This king likewise gave the first charter to the Artillery Company, in the twenty-ninth year of his reign, by which they are permitted to wear dreffes of any colour except purple and searlet s; to shoot not only at marks, but birds **, if not pheafants or herons, and within two miles of the royal palaces. They are also enjoined by the same charter not to wear furs of a greater price than those of the martin. The most material privilege however is, that of indemnification from murder, if any perfon passing between the shooter and the mark is killed, provided the archers have first called out FAST + +.

As it appears, by what hath been stated, that both Henry the Eighth

* Lord Herbert observes, that in 1544 Henry the Eighth had himself invented fmall pieces of artillery to defend his waggons; as also that he took an account of all the ordnance then in the tower, and tent much of it to Tilhury, Gravefend, Dover, and Portimouth. That he availed himself of the artillery destined for the last of these places, appears by an engraving lately published by the Society.

+ See Stowe.

Bowman's Glory.

& In the time of Charles the First, the gunners styled those who contended for the use of archery king Harr, a coftains. See the List of Archery, by Gervas Markham. 1634. 12mo.

I This title, together with that of marquis of Islington, earl of Pancridge, &c. were kept up even to late us 1683; there being all villages in the neighbourhood of

the Finfbury Fields.

Thiany features of this reign restrain expense and colours of the drefs.

** Though we hear that Indians shoot both birds and beasts, it is believed that this is effected by the archers stealing very near to them. Nor are animals so shy of man in an American wilderness, as they are in countries better inhabited. In the Falkland Islands therefore, when first settled by the English, the birds suffered themselves to be knocked down with sticks. De Pages also informs us, that the bilds between Surat and Bombay do not avoid man, because the country is peopled by Hindoos, who never moleft them. A horse or cow is larger, and therefore would probably be more formidable to the feathered creation, did not they foon experience that they are liable to more attacks from man.

4 Possibly an abbreviation of stand fost. It appears that Dr. John Rainolds was nearly killed by fuch an accident. See Holland's Herologia, part II. p. 229.

and his queen fometimes attended the archers when they were shooting at marks, it is not at all extraordinary that their dresses began to be expensive, and that they studied much the gracefulness of the attitude.

Alcham therefore, who wrote his Toxophilus at the end of this reign, hath leveral chapters on this head; in which he begins by ridiculing the aukwardness of some archers in this respect, as in the following citation:

"Another coureth downe, and "layeth out his buttocks, as though he should floot at crowes *."

Which last part moreover explains a passage in Shakespear's King Lear, Act IV. sc. 6.

"That fellow handles his bow "like a crowkeeper."

From the words above quoted, it is to be inferred, that, when gunpowder was yet very dear, fields were kept from crows by unfkilful archers, who had no grace in their attitudes, and were therefore spoken of by the expert with the greatest contempt; so that to shoot like a crowkeeper had become proverbial.

Ascham mentions another particular with regard to archery in his time, which is, that (as it commonly happens in other passimes) the bets at these shooting matches began to be considerable.

I shall conclude this essay by mentioning, that the long-bow continues to be used as a manly exercise by the inhabitants of Geneva, and in many parts of Flanders; nor is it totally neglected in Great Britain,

particularly Lancashire +, and London, where a society (of which our worthy member Sir Ashron Lever is the president) frequently use this manly recreation.

I take the liberty also of presenting, for the perusal of the society, a MS. treatile on the same subject, addressed to Sir Ashton Lever, which, though compiled by a sadder at Manchester, contains some particulars which may deserve attention; as likewise drawings of the different sort arrows, which must always exceed mere verbal descriptions.

Believe me, dear Sir, Your most faithful humble fervant, DAINES BARRINGTON.

P. S. Upon looking over more carefully the plan of the archers marks, I find a greater diffance than from Lambet's to Witninfter-Hall (see a former note) viz. from Turks Whale to Abfoly, being thirteen score and five yards.

Some Account of the Burial-places of the ancient Tartars: in a Letter to the Rev. John Glen King, D. D. by the Rev. William Tooke, F.R.S. Chaplain to the English Factory at St. Petersburg. From the same.

DEAR SIR,

N compliance with your request, to communicate to you what I can find concerning the old sepulchres seen in the southern parts of Rusha and in Siberia, I send you

* Toxophilus, 29. B.

[†] This county had long been famous for this exercise, as appears by the following line to be found somewhere in Leland's Collectunea.

[&]quot; Lancasheere faire archere:"

some reasons which render it probable that they are all the work of one and the fame nation, however opposite a judgment those may pass who have bestowed on them only a curfory attention. Every thing that relates to the customs of the various focieties mankind have formed, is a proper subject of research to the inquisitive mind. The repositories of the dead have in all ages been objects of regard; at first as honourable testimonies of human sentiment; and in aftertimes as a ground of investigation into the manners and opinions of men. There is no nation to favage but has a reverence for military prowefs, or beneficent dispositions for the man that is virtuous or heroic. Ideas of excellence may be various in various nations; but excellency, according to that idea, will meet with renown. The honours that are paid to fuch as excel will be ever in some degree characteristic of the people that bestowed them, and must be considered as popular testimonies to prevailing opinions.

It is doubtless natural enough for the hasty traveller to pass over these, as matters of but small attraction; and had not the barbarous plunderers of the deferts beheld them as objects of depredation, they would have fill been unexplored. It was from predatory views that they were first dug open, and some curious persons have since examined them with various degrees of attention.

Of these Russian and Siberian sepulchres some are perfect tumuli, raifed to an enormous height; while others are almost level with the ground. Some of them are encompassed with a square wall of large quarry stones placed in an erect pofition; others are covered only with a small heap of stones, or they are tumuli adorned with Hones at top. Some are mured with brick within, and vaulted over; others are no more than pits, or common graves. In some the earth is excavated several fathoms deep; others, and especially those which are topped by a lofty tumulus, are only dug of a fusficient depth for covering the car-

What chiefly excites our aftonishment is, that some of these should be surmounted by the large quarry flones before mentioned: for in all the neighbouring country there is not a rock to be feen. They must therefore have been transported thither from immense distances, by the most furprising efforts of labour; especially as the inhabitants of these parts have no idea of a machine adequate to the purpose in

the most distant degree.

These sepulchres are discovered only in plain and extensive deferts, formerly the abode of a nation which feems to have subsisted by pasturage and the produce of the chace. fome sepulchral stones, figures of various forms are engraved, such as rude and mishapen outlines of the human face, croffes of different angles, and other representations, which in all probability had never any mean. ing. But inscriptions, in any known or unknown languages or letters, have never hitherto been found upon them. And yet inscriptions are to be met with on fingle stones and flatues in the defert, on this fide the river Yenisei, such as no one has ever been able to explain.

The foregoing are the several characteristics of the exterior form of these sepulchral monuments.

pointing

pointing out their difference within, the following remarks will amply fuffice.

In many of these sepulchres, the bones of men, and frequently of horses, are found, and in a condition that renders it probable the bodies were not burnt before they were inhumed. Other bones shew clearly that they have been previously burnt; because a part of them is unconsumed, and because they lie in a disordered manner, and some of them are wanting. Urns, in which other nations of antiquity have deposited the ashes of their dead, are never met with here. But sometimes what remained of the bodies after the combustion, and even whole carcases, are sound wrapped up in thin plates of gold. Many dead bodies are frequently feen deposited together in one tomb; a certain indication that either a battle had been fought in the neighbourhood of the place, or that some families buried their relations in an hereditary tomb.

Skeletons of horses are often found in these abodes of the dead. From whence we may infer that the same superstitious opinions which fill prevail among some nations of the East were likewise held by this ancient people. It is received as an article of faith by many tribes, that departed fouls continue the fame kind of life they followed while inhabitants of this material world; and Monammed's dectrine of his paradife feems to be established on the same belief. Men of quality therefore want their horses, and their favourite wives, and the fervants that attended them in their terreitrial life. In conformity to this opinion, the women of India throw themselves into the flames upon the body of their deceased spouse; and a fimilar custom was prevalent among the Yakutes, when they were first subjected to the Russian empire. The fervants that had been faithful to their matter were flain at his grave during the interment, and then buried with him. Nor was there any means of abrogating this cruel cuttom, but by punishing the guilty as wilful murderers. In confequence of the same notion, the dead bodies were ornamented for denoting their quality in the future life. In the tomb of the defauct were deposited his fword, and other implements of war; and to perfons of both fexes were given the utenfils and necessaries that might be requifite for the continuation of their existence.

No race of creatures in the human form can be fo totally stupid as to believe that these utensils could be of any use to the dead bodies, fince they are affured that thefe remain in the grave. When therefore they adhere to these superstitious practices, it is the fouls of the wives, the horses, the servants, and the utenfils (for, according to thefe philosophers, every production of nature and art is animated with a living foul) which they confecrate to the spirits of their departed This tenet, which was friends. held by the most remote antiquity, must have been common likewise to the people by whom these sepulchres were formed. For no other hypothesis can account for the relies of gold and filver they generally contain; and of which many articles are carefully preferved in the Mufeum of the Imperial Academy of St. Petersburg, for the inspection of the curious.

Some of these sepulchres are rich; but in others, here as well as in other other districts, nothing of value is to be found. In the monuments abounding in the precious metals were without doubt deposited perfonages of rank; and we may prefume that, wherever these are frequently found, there anciently dwelt a wealthy nation. Nothing was added to the body in the graves of the poor; and we may thence infer that, when we find all the sepulchres in one district destitute of any valuabies, it was a poor people who there interred their dead.

The richest sepulchres are discovered on the banks of the Volga, the Tobol, the Irtish, and the Ob. The tembs in the deferts on the river Yenifei are likewife not without relics of value; but those beyond the Baikal fea are the poorest of all. To account for this difference, we are by no means obliged to admit that these countries were inhabited by different nations. The most certain confequence to be drawn from it is, that fome nation inhabited these parts, which, at succesfive periods, was in different conditions; poor in its commencement, but advancing afterwards from poverty to affluence. This inference is warranted by the history of all ages.

There is a very remarkable circumflance observable in some of the tombs on the upper part of the Yenisei, which forms an exception to the general rule of other sepulchres. Instead of ornaments and utensis of gold and filver found in other tombs, you meet here only with copper utensis. Even such instruments as would have been better wrought of i.en, are here sound all of copper, as knives, darts, and daggers. The nation therefore, whose dead are here inhumed, seems to have been

unacquainted with the use of iron; and these tombs must accordingly be more ancient than the others. Hence the travellers who found these relies, conjectured that those regions must contain some rich copper mincs. And in this they were not mistaken; for the Sayane mountains abound in copper, and the mines have been worked by the ancient inhabitants of the country. In a large open defert on the river Abakan are likewise found mines of that metal; and, if they yield not fo much at present as they formerly did, nothing is necessary but induftry and attention for finding other places more abundant in mines. From the name of the Altaian mountains, a similar conjecture has been formed. Alta, in the language of the Mongoles and Kalmucs, fignifies gold; and this conjecture is now brought to perfect certainty by the discovery of the mines of Kolyvan.

Hittory has transmitted down to us no certain accounts of the nation whose dead are here deposited, and who made use of copper utenfils and weapons instead of iron. But, whoever they were, it is probable that the inscriptions in the unknown language, discovered in these regions, were composed and written by that people. Perhaps it was the Uigures or Igureans, from whom the great founder of the Mongole monarchy first received letters and the art of writing; for the nation was not instructed in that art till the time of this conqueror. The Igureans must certainly have been an ancient and a polished nation, if they invented a particular mode of writing, which had nothing in common with that of any other people. Such are these inscriptions.

4

But,

But, if we prefume that Tschingis used this manner of writing, his successfors must have changed it for another; since the present Mongole writing evidently discovers its Syrian origin. Yet even this language may be called the Igurean; because certain missionaries of the Nestorian seet lived among the Igureans, and communicated their manner of writing to the Mongoles. The word Uigur or Uegur, in the Mongole language, generally de-

notes a foreigner.

With greater certainty we may affirm, that the ancient fepulchres in Siberia and Russia are the work of the Tartars who lived in the reign of Tichingis and his first succeffors. This hero founded his monarchy in the beginning of the thirteenth century. The Mongoles and Tartars united under his sceptre were at that time a poor people, wandering in the deferts of the rivers Selenga, Orchon, and Onon, and fometimes straying as far as the Baikal sea. This last circumstance obviously affords us a reason, why these tombs contain so few valuable relics; and the fact is corroborated by history, which likewise in its turn receives light from it. By the fame means as we are enabled to account for the poverty of the tombs about Selenginsk and Nertschinsk, we are capacitated also to ascertain whence the Tartars got these riches that are found in the other sepulchres.

In the year 1281 Tschingis began the conquest of China, which was finished so successfully by his nephew Koblai; in whose person began a new dynasty, known in the history of that empire by the name of Juen, which continued uninterruptedly to the year 1369.

The Tartars soon made themselves rich in China; but, not contented with their wealth, they traversed almost all Asia, and a considerable part of Europe; increasing their riches in proportion as they procceded in their conquests. In the year 1224 they first invaded Russia, and fought that fignal battle on the river Kalka. From 1237 to 1240 they subdued the whole country. Notwithstanding they were divided under different chieftains and into different parties, and those who over-run Afia had nothing in common with the conquerors of Europe but the name, they had however a general head of the family, who had been acknowledged by To the main their forefathers. camp of that chieftain was therefore brought much of the riches carried off from the conquered countries. I think it highly probable that this main camp was, in the thirteenth century, in some parts of the defert on the Irtish; and that the Tartars, divided into different hordes, inhabited all the regions between the Yaik and the Ob. In that century the missionaries from Rome, Carpin, Rubruquis, and others, vitted thefe The last river they countries. mention in their voyages is the Yaik; had they crossed the Irtish, they would not certainly have omitted to take notice of it. But, as they fay nothing of that river, we may thence infer that the camp of the Khans, to whom they were delegated, was on this fide of the river Irtish.

We know that European goldfmiths refided among the Tartars, and worked for them. Rubruquis mentions a Frenchman, Guilleaume, who, he fays, made very curions pieces of workmanship for the Khan Mangus Batu. The conqueror of Poland, Russia, Silesia, and Hungary, must have had still more of these artists in his service. It is remarked likewise, that the best relies which are found in the sepulchres near the Volga, are as rich as those in other tombs. The Zolotaia orda (the golden horde) that was given to the camp of the Khans who subdued Russia, must have been given on account of the riches of that Tartarian horde.

But concerning the tombs of the Zolotaia horda we can only form conjectures; as these were opened and fearched in times very remote, of which no narrative is preserved. Some curiosities in the cabinet of the Imperial Academy here are presumed to be from those regions; but this opinion is founded

merely on conjecture.

We are better informed upon the article of the fepulchres found on the rivers Irtish, Tobol, Ob, and Yenifei. These could only be explored at the beginning of the present century, after the Kalmucs and Kirguises, who infested these parts, had retired to other plains. About twenty years ago, there were many persons in Siberia who still fublished entirely on the spoils they had formerly obtained by ranfacking these sepulchres. But, fince that time, it is not certainly known that any have followed this occu-pation. The custom was to associate in large companies for fearching after sepulchres, in the same manner as they do in our times for hunting fables. But the countries between the Ob and the Irtish were often plundered by the Kirguise Kosacs, after the retreat of the Kalmucs. To the western side of the Irtish very few have ventured of late years, on account of the incursions of those Kosacs; but, since the government has now taken care to prevent them, it may be presumed that in some future period great riches may be procured from thence.

We cannot find that the rich fepulchres bear any peculiar external marks upon them; but it is suppoled, from various reasons, that the tombs on the eastern side of the Irtish, where great numbers are yet unexplored, will yield no great advantage. Some have been examined at Uflkamenogorskaia, but they contained nothing of any value. Their whole contents confisted in instruments of iron, grown fo rusty, that it was fcarcely possible to difcover for what use they had been made. In others, that were opened near Nertschinsk, nothing of any consequence was found; not even bones of men, but only those of horses. Hence it is probable, that the ashes of burnt bodies alone, or the remains of human bones that were here deposited, might have been long ago mouldered away; but the bones of horses killed at the interment, and which were not burnt, may have subsisted a longer time unaltered.

Some of these curiosities were brought to the academy. Among others, there is a man on horseback tolerably well executed in gold; as likewise some silver coins, with the impress of a rose just opening from the bud; but there are no inscriptions on any of them. The nation therefore, by whom this coin was struck, could not have been at that time acquainted with the art of writing: or at least this money must have been coined previous to

the introduction of the Mohammedan religion among the Tartars; for it was by that means that these nations became acquainted with the Arabic letters, which they have ever since made use of in inscriptions on their coins.

The gold in these tombs is seldom pure, but commonly adulterated with silver; and the silver has generally an alloy of half its weight in copper. It was very easy for the European workmen to cheat the

fimple Tartars.

It is extremely unfortunate that many of these curiofities fell into the hands of ignorant people, who immediately melted them down. But from those preserved in the imperial Academy we may form an idea of several circumstances relating to that ancient nation.

I am, &c.

W. TOOKE.

Observations on the Language of the People commonly called Gypsics. In a Letter to Sir Joseph Banks, Bart. P. R. S. From Mr. Marsden, F. S. A.

I BEG you will do me the favour to communicate to the learned Society of Antiquaries the inclosed paper, on a subject to the investigation of which you have so effentially contributed.

I am, Sir, your much obliged and most obedient servant, WILLIAM MARSDEN.

IT has long been furmifed that the vagrant tribes of people called in this country Gypfies, and on parts of the continent of Europe, Gingari, Zingari, and Chingali, were of Eastern origin. The former name has been supposed a Vol. XXVII.

corruption of Egyptian, and some learned persons have judged it not improbable that their language might be traced to the Coptic.

In the course of researches which I have had occasion to pursue on the subject of language, I observed that Ludolfus, in his history of Ethiopia, makes mention, incidentally, of the Cingari vel Errones Nubiani, and gives a specimen of words which he had calledted from these people in his travels, with a view of determining their origin. He discusses the opinions of various writers concerning them, but forms no precise one of his own, concluding his observations with these words: Eadem vocabula, cum maximam partem reperiam apud Vulcanium, à centum fere annis tradita, non fictitia existimo, ut Megiserus putat, nec corrupta ex aliis linguis, neque Ægyptiaca sive Coptica.

I was surprised to find many of the words contained in the specimen familiar to my eye, and pointed out to Sir Joseph Banks (in the latter end of the year 1783) their evident correspondence with terms in the Hindostanic, or as it is vulgarly termed in India, the Moors language. This similitude appeared to me fo extraordinary, that I was inclined to suspect an error in the publication, which might have arifen from a confusion of obscure vocabularies in the author's poffession. The circumstance, however, determined me to pay further attention to the subject, and to examine, in the first place, whether the language spoken by the Gypsey tribes in England, and by those in the remoter parts of the continent of Europe, were one and the same; and then to ascertain whether this actually bore the affinity, which fo forcibly struck me in Ludolfus, to

any of the languages on the continent of India.

Through the obliging affiftance of Sir Joseph Banks, who has spared no pains to promote this investigation, I procured an opportunity of obtaining a list of words from our Gypfies, which I can depend upon as genuine, and tolerably accurate in respect to the pronunciation, from their being corroborated by words also taken down, separately, by Sir Joseph, and by Dr. Blagden. Mr. Matra did me the favour to transmit for me a list of words to Turkey, and from his ingenious friend Mr. B. Pisani, I received a complete and satisfactory translation of them, together with some information respecting the manners of the Chinghiares, in the Turkish dominions, which however does not come within the defign of this paper, as I mean to confine myself, in the present communication, simply to the question of the similarity of language, which, if established, I thould esteem a matter of no little curiofity; prefuming it to be perfeelly new to the world. Of this fimilarity the learned members of the Society will be enabled to form their judgment from the annexed paper, exhibiting a comparison of a few of the words procured from the different quarters before mentioned, with the Hindostanic terms, from the best published and parole authorities.

It may not be unworthy of remark, that the general appellation for these people in the eastern parts of Europe, is very nearly connected with that of the inhabitants of Ceylon, in the East-Indies, who are equally termed Linguise and Chingales; though at the same time it must be acknowledged, that the language of this island has much

less correspondence with that of the Gypfies, than many other of the Indian dialects. His grace the archbishop of York, with his usual discernment, suggested to me the probability that the Zingari here fpoken of may have derived their name, and perhaps their origin, from the people called Langari, or Langarians, who are found in the north-west parts of the peninsula of Hindostan, and infest the coasts of Guzerat and Sindy with their piratical depredations. The maritime turn of this numerous race of pcople, with their roving and enterprifing disposition, may warrant the idea of occasional emigrations in their boats, by the course of the Red Sca.

Notwithstanding that the resemblance to the Hindostanic is the predominant feature in the Gypfey dialect, yet there are words interfpersed, which evidently coincide with other languages. Beside the Mahratta and Bengalese, which I have marked in the comparative specimen, it is not a little singular that the terms for the numerals feven, eight, and nine, are purely Greek, although the first five, and that for ten, are indisputably Indian. It is also a curious observation, that although the Indian term for feven, being faath, differs from the Gypfey, yet that for a queek, or fewen days, is the Efian of the latter. One word only, among those which I have examined, bears a refemblance to the Coptic, which is rom, the same with romi, a man. In comparisons of this nature, a due allowance must be made, not only for the various modes of spelling adopted by different perfons, and different nations, but also for the dissimilar manner in which the same individual founds strikes the organs of the hearers; of which fome pointed instances might be given.

Should any be inclined to doubt (which I scarcely suppose possible) of the identity of the Gypsey of Cingari, and the Hindostanic languages, still it will be acknowledged as no uninteresting subject of speculation, that tribes wandering through the mountains of Nubia, or the plains of Romania, have been conversed with for centuries in a dialect precifely fimilar to that spoken at this day by the obscure, despised, and wretched people in England, whose language has been considered as a fabricated gibberish, and confounded with a cant in use amongst thieves and beggars, and whose persons have been (till within the period of a year) an object of the perfecution, instead of the protection of our laws.

WILLIAM MARSDEN.

Collections on the Zingara, or Gypfey Language; by Jacob Bryant, Ejq. transmitted to O. Salusbury Brereton, E/q. in a Letter from the Rev. Dr. Douglas.

DEAR SIR, HAVING been present at the meeting of the Society, when Mr. Marsden's letter on the Gypsey

language was read, I recollected that, several years ago, I had heard my friend Mr. Bryant mention his having collected a confiderable number of words used by this wandering tribe; several of which words appeared to bear a close affinity to those of the same meaning in the languages of ancient

and of distant nations.

At my request, he has obligingly transmitted the inclosed papers containing the refult of his inquiries on the subject; and I take the liberty of putting them into your hands, to be laid before the Society fides his own collections, Mr. Bryant has also favoured me with the communication of a letter which he had fome years ago received from the Rev. Mr. Coxe. That learned traveller, when in Hungary, had met with Gyplies, and had taken from their mouths specimens of their language. It is very remarkable, that of seventeen words thus obtained, and enumerated in his letter, fourteen appear to refemble most exactly those of the same signification, as collected by Mr Bryant in England. To distinguish them, they are marked in the Vocabulary with afterifks.

I am, dear Sir, your most obedient fervant, JOHN DOUGLAS.

A VOCABULARY of the Zingara, or Gypley Language.

Above

A	١.
$A^{ m Nape}_{ m Anafs}$	godocovan.
An ass	millan.
Air	yarraw, also beval
	caulo.
The arm	moshee.
Anger	colee.
An arrow, or an	y
thing missive	yaccogaree.

	To awake	ionadais.
i	An aunt	bebee.
		В.
	A bed	woodrous.
	A bough	bai.
į	Bread	mawro *
į	To burn	hatcheriban.
	G 2	Blood

ANNUAL REGISTER, 1784-5. 84

Blood ratt. pal. Brother A brook pashoo, pannee or pawnee. Brafs porcherie. cauliban. Black Blue vack. A bird chericloc. The belly per. Beer lavanah. A bridge porgee. Breath beval. A bow cuflit. mormingro. A barber A book liil. A bath jamoval eo panee. To bathe drou panee jal. codesman. Beat him bara and baro. A boat The back domae. folivingro. A bridle Barley or corn give.

C. cal. Cheese chockwan. A coat foroole. A city grove and grove-A cow nec. matchian. A cat fhill. A coal vongur. A cinder A chimney tophis, con. A child tarno. peng, colah. A crown boffiled. A cock The chin chumbo. corow. A cup mumallee. A cradle hoova. A cap ialia vallacai. To command careoben. Copper plastomingree. za couch

D. The devil beng and benga *. Day davies.

bittutheim.

A country

A dog yaccal. Drink panee. Death moloo * or miraban. Dark rattie. A door wooda. Drowned adra, pance, paddee. To drink peola. To-day devus. A dream delapray. A dwarf bottoo, georgio. A dead body moloo, georgio. Ditto of a woman moloo, georgee. A defert or wil- bauro, coluri, derness dromo.

An eye havoura. Eight oitoo. can. An ear For ever. faw jaw. The earth phovee or p'hovee. * fauvee. An eagle Eye-brows yocne coenue. To eat chollow.

F. A father ming and dad. Flame pratcheely. A flower rogeo or roseo. A flute fcholl. Fear tresh. A forest vash. Fire yog *. The foot peroe. The finger Full pordo. To fly To fight The feeling To faint A flag A fool Fish Found Four

valashtee. water jam perall. campen. hawlaw. even to jallow. deckloo. dennoloo. matchee. lasthom. ftor. Five

Five. I. mascul. peng. youec. youesee. 1. fem. kirchimo podrum. An inn assogne or assoifashtaa. Iron A girl nee *. An image fino, wockles. A grape baulo paramattee and peomingro. K. Green A king crellis. chatto. A key God davila * and moclerin. daval. Gold fuhakie. Love commoben. A gypley romana chil. Light dood. pappin. A goose bauro chumbo. Life gava or geeva *. A grave Letters liecaw. Great bootsee. borwardo. A lie ochane. A giant A lord, or fir riah and raiah. finepou. A garden raiena or roiena*. Give me deas man. A lady Grandfather pappus or paupus. A lion varefs. Good sport fino, paiass. Language romana. Loft nashedoe. H. To laugh fallaw. To look A house aconterree. gur and kir *. A lamb A hill cumbo and cumvaccashoe. bee. Lightening bauro, tood, Hail vive. dood. The laurel covafcorook. The head sharrous. A hen Little cappeet. coofe. The leg A horse herree. gree. Lead molous. A harp manchouro. Heaven ravoo or ravoos. A husband M. rome. A horn dumbo * and fhing. A mountain To hear cumbo. fhirn. Hair Mufic ballow. calabeen. He and she A mother fhan. die or dai. Heat A man rome # or giortattoo. A hand vasti. geo. An hour The moon yacorah. meonah. Harvest Meat, or food givengro. mass. Hatred hocleben. Milk tood. Here Much shulta, sheree, boot. aioesec. More eversecosi. bocolce. A mile Hungry meou. Hearing shunaloe. To-morrow ovavo devus. A mule milo. I. N. A judge bauro. The nose nock.

G 3

Numbers

86 A	NNUAL REC	GISTER,	1784-5-
Numbers	boot.	The fun	cham.
Nine	enneah.	Soot	couloe.
A nail of th	e hand nie.	Sulphur	congrogre.
New	nevo.	To fing	givellan.
A nutmeg	cockwhur.	A fong	gillee or givel-
A needle	thubh.	3	lee.
A nation	baurifoki.	A fervant	radchevo.
Night	rattie.	A fword	harrow and bauro,
			charrie.
	О.	Sickness	naphilisoli.
Old	coihtan.	Sifter	pan and pen.
An ox	geronee.	Silver	roop.
Oil	tedou, corat.	A star	starrie.
The ocean	bauro, panee.	A serpent	fep and sap.
One	yec.	Smoke	tooph.
	•	Shoes	chawan.
	Ρ.	The foul	lesco, thee.
Pitch	boyocrot or boyo-	A fick man	naphiloofoli.
	corat.	A fick woman	naphilee phillee.
Prayers	miffihe.	Soon	fic josta.
A priest	ralhee.	A shepherd	baucoringro.
A peach	poomingro.	Strait	fitolongsoli,
A palace	crellis efcochare.		crooco bango.
To pray	moughem.	Sight	dicken.
A path	podrom.	Smell	shocmaloe.
A picture	fine choverie.	Sleep, or to sleep	favanow.
		To swear	fovochollo.
	R.	To fpeak	racamansoe.
Rain	briskenoe.	Salt	loon.
A river	doriove or dori-	Summer	tattabeen.
	obb.	Silk	p'har.
Red	ļolo.	Sand	barraw.
A rock	bar.	A storm	bauro beval aco-
A ring	vaunustry.	1	chenos.
To run	prasthem.	A faddle	boshtow.
A road	drom and po- drum.	A fpur	posomiso, gree.
			Γ.
	S.	Two	due.
Six	sho.	Three	trin.
Seven	afta.	Ten	desh.
To fee	becassin and dis-	Twenty	bish.
	caloe.	Twenty-one	yec bish.
A ship	bara and baro.	This	acavat.
The sea	bauro panee * an	d That	acavo.
	doeyave.	A town	burgau.
A steeple	boro, fule.	Tar	chinaber.
A fon	çhavo.	The tongue	chive.
			Thunde

Thunder

Thunder Time Tears Truth A tree A table A tomb A tooth An uncle A village	godlie. lucumoro. panee. techeben. rook. miffali. bauro balfcop- latti. dennam. U. chauk. V. gave.	The wind A waistcoat A woman Wine Words White To wash To walk A whale Warm Winter A window A whip A waggon A waye	beval. bringeree, romee. moul. ohanc. porno. towamah. iaw, parafs. bauro mattahee. tattoo. fhillaloe. k'howe. chucknee. vadon.
A valley The vine	delvo. patarim.		bauro panee. Y.
Water	W. panee *.	Yellow A year Yetterday	tedan. yabefh. callicoe.

Zingara, or Gypsey words, which accord with others in the native Persic a or in the Persic of Indostan.

Zingara.
See the vocabulary, now communicated.

English.

Persic, or Indostan. See Herbert's Travels, p. 99. and p. 315.

Water or drink Pannee or panee Fire Yog Cumbee A hill Riah and raiah Sir, or lord Yaccal A dog Silver Roop A village Gave Mass Food Misfali A table The head Sharrous Starrie A ftar Valli The hand Mawro Bread Doriove or doriobb A sea or river

Panne.
Augi.
Conbee.
Raiah.
Iaccal, a kind of wild dog.
Roopee, a filver coin.

Gam.
Miease.
Missale.
Sharree.
Starra.
Dast.

Maurow, uncertain. Deriaw, Deriobb.

N. B. Obb is water, as is alle dor, in many languages.

Peola, a cup. Nevos.

Peola To drink Nevo New

G 4

Mumallee

88 ANNUAL REGISTER, 1784-5.

Mumallee	A candle	Mum, and mumbattee, possibly a mistake for numballee.
Clerin	A key	Cleet.
Gur <i>and</i> kir	A house	Gur.
Dennam	A tooth	Dandon.

The Numerals of the Zingara, or Gypsey Tribes; compared with those of Indostan and Persia, as they are to be found in Herbert's Travels, p. 319, and in Bell of Antermony's Travels, vol. II. p. 117.

Zingara.	Perfic of Herbert.	Indostan of Bell.
1. Yec 2. Due 3. Trin 4. Stor 5. Peng 6. Sho 7. Afta 8. Oitoo 9. Enneah 10. Defh 20. Bish 30. Eish u defh 40. Due bisha	Yec Do or dew + Se and tean Char Panch Shesh Hast Hasht No Dah Beest	Eik. Duy. Tin. Tzar. Penge. Tzo. Tatee. Aatza. Nouy. Dafs.

Zingara, or Gypsey words, remarkably similar to some in other Languages.

OL-	TCh - C	TT 7 .1 . C 11
Cham	The fun	בח, חמה, Heb. the fun and heat.
0	T 10	
Geeva	Life	חוה, <i>Heb</i> . c heva.

* The following paffage from this book is worth transcribing. "During my stay (says Mr. Bell) at Tobolsky, I was informed that a large troop of Gypsies had been lately at that place, to the number of sixty or upwards. The Russians call these vagationds Tziggany. Their forry baggage was carried upon horses and asses. The Vice Governor sent for some of the chief of the gang, and demanded, whither they were going. They answered, to China. He stopped their progress, and sent them back." Bell's Travels, vol. II. p. 157. Simeon Simeonis seems to have met with some of the Gypsey tribe in Cyprus, in 1332. "Ibidem et vidinus gentem extra civitatem ritu Græcorum utentem, et de genere Chaym seesse afferentem, quæ raro, vel nunquam, in loco aliquo moratur ultra xxx dies; sed semper, velut a Deo maledista, vaga et profuga post xxx diem de campo in campum, cum tentoniis parvis, oblongis, nigris, et humilibus, ad modum Arabum de caverna in cavernam discurrit, quia locus ab his habitatus post discum terminum efficitur plenus vermibus et immunditiis, cum quibus impossible est habitare."

Simeon Simeonis Itin. p. 17.

† Herbert says yec curse is one mile, and a league or three miles is tean curse:
tean is, therefore, three.

Cusht

Cusht A bow Geronee An ox A lion Vares Bara A fhip Bai A bough Rome A man Colee Anger Tooph Smoke Sep or fap A ferpent Tresh Fear Apra Above or over

A great lady

Raiena and Roiena

Moul Wine
Drom A way or road
Podrom A foot-path, quafi
Pal A brother
Matchian A cat

Crellis A
Campen T
Benga T

nup, Heb. cushet. קרן, teb. Keren. quafi cornutus. ארה; H.F. Alfo חדם, the fun; of which the lion was an emblem. Bari, Go; tic and old Egyptian. Bai, Coptic and Egyitian. Aulus Gellius. Higgs, ancient Egyptian. Herodotus. Xohn, Greek. Tucos, Greek. End, Greek. Terw, Greek, trepido. Supra, imec. Regina, Lat. N. B. Rex. regi, raict, all of the same analogy. Mulfum. Lat. Δρομος, Greek Modos decues, Greek. Fel, Hungarian.

A cat

Matcha, a tiger, Malay and Madagastar.

A king

To fight

The devil

Matcha, a tiger, Malay and Madagastar.

Crellis, Bohemian.

Campen, Teutonic.

Beug, right, Mindunao.

Extract from an Account of the Caves on the Elephanta Island, near Bombay, by Lieutenant - Colonel Barry. From the Gentleman's Magazine for 1785.

66 TN several parts of the coast about Bombay, are found caves of fuch remote antiquity, that neither tradition nor records can reach their origin; in many of them are inscriptions, written in a language and characters now totally unknown; but of these disused, or dead languages, besides the Shanfcrit, or facred one, there are, in India, many remains. I am told the Jews at Cochin have yet the grant of their synagogue, at present unintelligible; this, I once conjectured, might be in the primitive Hebrew, as these people are sup-

posed to be of the missing tribes; but I am assured, the country powers never admitted their public deeds to be drawn in the language of foreigners.

That these caves were formed for religious purposes, cannot even be doubted, as well from their construction, as the sculptured representations of Gentoo mythology, which all of them contain: perhaps a description of one might be introduced, with good effect, as an episode to some eastern heroic poem.

It is not unpleasant to trace, as men grow refined, the temples of their worship, from the darkness of caves and forests, through the gloom of Gothic structures, to the airy elegance of Grecian architecture.

As I visited the Elephanta, the principal, I would call it, cathedral,

dral, of these caves, I shall attempt fome account of it.

This extraordinary offspring of human industry is on Elephanta Island, so called from the statue of an elephant, of natural fize, tolerably cut out of a folid rock, on its west coast, which is nearly fix miles from the caftle of Bombay: the caves are about the middle of this iflet; the approach to them being through a deep ravine, so that one is struck with surprize at coming fuddenly on their openings, and feeing an abrupt precipice, of more than 60 feet perpendicular, rifing from the roofs of these excavations, and overed at the summit with fliabs and trees, that hang over the rock, which is of hard stone, more fo tha teat usually employed in our home ed fices; but as many quarries are known to indurate when expoted to the air, it may not be unreasonable to infer, that its prefent density is partly original, and partly acquired; but of this, however, I neither made experiment, nor fought information.

Of these caves there are three; the principal being in the centre, and the leifer ones on either hand, though not placed in fimilar directions; one having a common front, the other being at right angles with it: in each of the inferior ones is a fmall chapel, with baths at the

To the grand cave, or temple, there are three entrances by porticos of four pillars each, of the fame order with those within. elevation is very disproportionate to its area, which last is nearly a square of 40 yards, whilst its height is not more than half as many feet; but the eye is not only offended at first by the lowness, but also by the

flatness of the roof; which certainly would have acquired more of grandeur by being arched, the effect of which we observe in our own church-This roof is supported by 36 columns, placed at equal distances, though fome of them have been broken down by the intemperate zeal of the Portuguese to exterminate idolatry; which, as well as the tafteless curiosity of latter visitants, has likewise impaired many

of the figures.

Each column is divided into three equal parts, the pedestal being one, the shaft another; and the capital, including the entablature, the third: the pedestals are square; the shafts rudely grooved, and not, as usual, cylindrical, but gradually bulbing outwards to the centre, their greatest diameter being more than half their height. The capitals are, as their shafts, grooved, and appear, to use the miner's phrase, like globes flattened by the pressure of country on them. The entablatures are fimple, and without diftinct divisions of members. proportions and forms, so different from Grecian rules, are not pleafing to a corrected taste; but as they have in themselves the strictest unitormity of common principle, undoubtedly prove the arts to have been far advanced at the early period of their construction.

To the right, and within the large cave, extending the square of four pillars, which form its angles. is a small temple or chapel, having on the ground a large altar, oblong, somewhat raised, and coarsely cut; on the top of which is a cone, refembling the pivots of the rocking stones in Cornwall, or at Stone. Henge, the tops of the uprights fo receiving their transems, and, per

haps?

haps, in its design, for some such purpose. In each of the lesser caves, there are several chapels.

On the sides of the porticoes, and in compartments at the further end, are, in basso relievo, pieces of sculpture, most of their sigures being Colossian, and all representing parts of the Gentoo mythology; the centre is an image of the quadruple saced Brimha, the god of the Bedas. These statues, such as we see them, grotesque and fanciful, are to us the objects of eastern

adoration, and, in their present mutilated state, prove the artist neither unskilful, or unacquainted with animal proportions, which are well preserved, even in those which extend the height of the excavation, or which the hieroglyphic doctrines of the Bramins represent most whimsically; for, indeed, the acquaintance with nature and symmetry may as well be displayed in the statues of a Silenus or Medea, as in those of an Apollo or Venus."

MISCELLANEOUS ESSAYS.

Account of a curious Mode of travelling in Kamtschatka, by means of Siedges drawn by Dogs, as deferibed in the Journey taken by Captains Gore and King, from the Harbour of St. Peter and St. Paul to Bolcheretsk, the Residence of the Governor of the Province of Kamtschatka: from Captain King's Continuation of Captain Cook's last Voyage. Vol. III.

BOUT nine o'clock the fame evening, we were a-wakened by the melancholy howlings of the dogs, which continued all the time our baggage was lashing upon the sledges; but, as soon as they were yoked, and we were all prepared to set out, this changed into a light cheerful yelping, which intirely ceased the instant they marched off. But, before we set out, the reader may expect to be made more particularly acquainted with this curious mode of travelling.

The body * is about four feet and a half long, and a foot wide, made in the form of a crefcent, of light tough wood, strongly bound together with wicker work; which in those belonging to the

better fort of people is elegantly flained of a red and blue colour, and the feat covered with bear skins, or other furs. It is supported by four legs, about two feet high, which rest on two long flat pieces of wood, five or fix inches broad, extending a foot at each end beyond the body of the fledge. These are turned up before, in the manner of a skate, and shod with the bone of fome sea animal. The fore part of the carriage is ornamented with thongs of leather and taffels of coloured cloth; and from the cross bar, to which the harness is joined, are hung links of iron, or small bells, the jingling of which they conceive to be encouraging to the dogs. They are seldom used to carry more than one person at a time, who fits aside, resting his feet on the lower part of the fledge, and carrying his provisions and other necessaries, wrapped up in a bundle, behind him. The dogs are usually five in number, yoked two and two, with a leader. The reins not being fastened to the head of the dogs, but to the collar, have little power over them, and are therefore generally hung upon

^{*} Fiz. of the fledge. One of these sledges was in the possession of Sir Askton Lever.

the sledge, whilst the driver depends entirely on their obedience to his voice for the direction of With this view, the leader is always trained up with a particular degree of care and attention; fome of them rifing to a most extraordinary value on account of their docility and steadiness; insomuch, that for one of these, I am well asfured, forty roubles (or ten pounds) was no unusual price. The driver is also provided with a crooked slick, which answers the purpose both of whip and reins; as by striking it into the fnow, he is enabled to moderate the speed of the dogs, or even to stop them entirely; and when they are lazy, or otherwise inattentive to his voice, he chaftifes them by throwing it at them. Upon these occasions, their dexterity in picking it up again is very remarkable, and forms the principal difficulty of their art. But it is indeed not furprifing, that they should labour to be skilful in a practice upon which their falety fo materially depends. For they fay, that if the driver should happen to lose his slick, the dogs will instantly perceive it; and unless their leader be of the most sober and refolute kind, they will immediately run a-head full speed, and never stop till they are quite spent. But as that will not be the case soon, it

generally happens, that either the carriage is overturned, and dashed to pieces against the trees, or they hurry down some precipice, and are all buried in the fnow. The accounts that were given us of the speed of these dogs, and of their extraordinary patience of hunger and fatigue, were scarcely credible, if they had not been supported by the best authority. We were indeed ourselves witnesses of the great expedition with which the messenger, who had been dispatched to Bolcheretsk with the news of our arrival, returned to the harbour of St. Peter and St. Paul, though the fnow was, at this time, exceedingly foft. But I was informed, by the Commander of Kamtschatka, that this journey was generally performed in two days and a half; and that he had once received an express from the latter place in twenty-three hours.

The dogs are fed during the winter, on the offals of dried and sinking sish; but are always deprived of this miserable food, a day before they fet out on a journey, and never suffered to eat before they reach the end of it. We were also told, that it was not unusual for them to continue thus sasting two entire days, in which time they would perform a journey of one hundred and twenty miles *. These dogs

^{*} Extraordinary as this may appear, Kraschininikoff, whose account of Kamtschatka, from every thing that I saw, and had an opportunity of comparing it with, seems to me to deserve entire credit; and whose authority I shall, therefore, frequently have recourse to; relates instances of this kind, that are much more surprising. "Travelling parties," rays he, "are often overtaken with dreadful storms of show, on the approach of which they drive, with the utmost precipitation, into the nearest avood, and there are obliged to say till the tempest, which frequently lasts six or seven days, is over; the dogs remaining all this whise quiet and inoffensive; except that sometimes, when press by hunger, they will devour their reins, and the other leathern parts of the harnels."

History and Description of Kamtschatka, by Kraschininikoff.

are, in shape, somewhat like the Pomeranian breed, but considerably.

larger.

As we did not choose to trust to our own skill, we had each of us a man to drive and guide the fledge, which, from the state the roads were now in, proved a very laborious business. For, as the thaw had advanced very confiderably in the vallies, through which our road lay, we were under the necessity of keeping along the fides of the hills; and this obliged our guides, who were provided with fnow-shoes for that purpose, to support the fledges, on the lower fide, with their shoulders, for several miles together. I had a very good-humoured Cossack to attend me, who was, however, so very unskilful in his business, that we were overturned almost every minute, to the great entertainment of the rest of the company. Our party confifted, in all, of ten sledges. That in which Captain Gore was carried, was made of two lashed together, and abundantly provided with furs and bear-skins; it had ten dogs, yoked four abreast; as had also fome of those that were heavy laden with baggage.

When we had proceeded about four miles, it began to rain; which, added to the darkness of the night, threw us all into confusion. It was at last agreed, that we should remain where we were till day-light; and accordingly we came to anchor in the snow (for I cannot better express the manner in which the sledges were secured) and wrapping ourselves up in our furs, waited patiently for the morning. About three o'clock we were called on to set out, our guides being apprehensive, that if we waited long-

er, we might be stopped by the thaw, and neither be able to proceed, nor to return. After encountering many difficulties, which were principally occasioned by the bad condition of the road, at two in the afternoon, we got fafe to an oftrog, called Natcheekin, fituated on the fide of a small stream, which falls into the Bolchoireka, a little way below the town. The distance between Karatchin and Natcheekin is thirty-eight wersts (or twentyfive miles); and had the hard frost continued, we should not, by their account, have been more than four hours in performing it; but the fnow was so soft, that the dogs, almost at every step, sunk up to their bellies; and I was indeed much furprifed at their being at all able to overcome the difficulties of so fatiguing a journey."

An Account of the Manner of Bearhunting practifed by the Kamtschadales; from the same.

HE next day I fet on foot another hunting party, and put myself under the direction of the clerk of the parish, who was a celebrated bear-hunter. We arrived, by sun-set, at the side of one of the larger lakes. The next step was to conceal ourselves as much as possible; and this we were able to do very effectually, among some long grass and brush-wood, that grew close to the water's edge. We had not lain long in ambush, before we had the pleasure to hear the growlings of bears in different parts round about us; and our expectations were foon gratified, by the fight of one of them in the water, which feemed to be fwimming directly rectly to the place where we lay The moon, at this time, gave a confiderable light; and when the animal had advanced about fifteen wards, three of us fired at it, pretty nearly at the same time. The beast immediately turned short on one fide, and fet up a noife, which could not properly be called roaring, nor growling, nor yelling, but was a mixture of all three, and horrible beyond description. We plainly faw that it was severely wounded, and that with difficulty it gained the bank, and retreated to some thick bushes at a little distance. It flill continued to make the same loud and terrible noise; and though the Kamtschadales were persuaded it was mortally wounded, and could get no farther, yet they thought it most adviseable not to rouse it again for the present. It was, at this time, pall nine o'clock; and the night becoming overcast, and threatening a change of weather, we thought it most prudent to return home, and defer the gratification of our curiofity till morning, when we returned to the spot, and found the bear dead in the place to which it had been watched. It proved to be a female, and beyond the common fize.

"As the account of our first hunting party will be apt to give the reader a wrong idea of the method in which this sport is usually conducted; it may not be amis to add a few more words on the subject; and which I am the better able to do since this last expedition.

"When the natives come to the ground frequented by the bears, which they contrive to reach about fun-fet, the first step is to look for their tracks, to examine which are

the freshest, and the best situated with a view to concealment, and taking aim at the beaft, either as he is passing by, or advancing in front, or going from them. These tracks are found in the greatest numbers, leading from the woods down to the lakes, and among the long fedgy grass and brakes by the edge of the water. The place of ambuscade being determined upon, the hunters next fix in the ground the crutchets, upon which their firelocks are made to rest, pointing them in the direction they mean to make their shot. This done, they kneel or lie down, as the circumstances of the cover require; and, with their bear-spears by their side, wait for their game. These precautions, which are chiefly taken in order to make fure of their mark, are, on several accounts, highly expedient. For, in the first place, ammunition is fo dear at Kamtschatka, that the price of a bear will not purchase more of it than is sufficient to load a musket four or five times; and, what is more material, if the bear be not rendered incapable of pursuit by the first shot, the consequences are often fatal. He immediately makes toward the place from whence the noise and smoke issue, and attacks his adversaries with great fury. is impossible for them to reload, as the animal is feldom at more than twelve or fifteen yards distance, when he is fired at: so that if he does not fall, they immediately put themselves in a posture to receive him upon their spears; and their fafety greatly depends on their giving him a mortal stab, as he first comes upon them. If he parries the thrust (which, by the extraordinary strength and agility of their paws, they are often enabled to do), and thereby thereby breaks in upon his adverfaries, the conflict becomes very unequal, and it is well if the life of one of the party alone suffice to pay the forfeit.

"There are two leasons of the year when this diversion, or occupation, as it may be rather called, is more particularly dangerous: in the spring, when the bears first come forth, after having subfilted, as is universally afferted here, on fucking their paws through the winter; and especially if the frost happen to be severe, and the ice not to be broken up in the lake at that time, by which means they are deprived of their ordinary and expected food. Under these circumstances, they soon become exceedingly famished, and fierce and They will savage in proportion. purfue the natives by the scent; and, as they now prowl about out of their usual tracks, frequently come upon them unawares; and when this happens, as the Kamtfchadales have not the smallest notion of shooting flying, nor even at an animal running, or in any way except with their piece on a rest, the bear-hunters often fall a facrifice to their hunger. The other feason in which it is dangerous to come in their way, is at the time of their copulation, which is generally about this time of the year.

"An extraordinary instance of natural affection in these animals hath been already mentioned. The chace affords a variety of a similar nature, and not less affecting; many of which were related to me. The Kamtschadales derive great advantage in hunting, from this circumstance. They never venture to fire upon a young bear, when the mother is near: for, if the cub drop, she becomes enraged to a degree

little short of madness; and if she get sight of the enemy, will only quit her revenge with her life. On the contrary, if the dam be shot, the cubs will not leave her sides even after she has been dead a long time; but continue about her, shewing, by a variety of affecting actions and gestures, marks of the deepst affliction, and thus become an easy prefy to the hunters.

" Nor is the fagacity of the bears, if the Kamtichadales are to be credited, less extraordinary, or less worthy to be remarked, than their natural affection. Of this they have a thousand stories to relate. I shall content myfelf with mentioning one instance, which the natives speak of as a well-known fact; and that is, the stratagem they have recourse to, in order to catch the bareins, which are confiderably too swift of foot for them. These animals keep together in large herds; they frequent mostly the low grounds, and love to browfe at the feet of rocks and precipices. The bear hunts them by scent, till he comes in fight; when he advances warily, keeping above them, and concealing himself amongst the rocks, as he makes his approaches, till he gets immediately over them, and nigh enough for his purpose. He then begins to push down, with his paws, pieces of the rock amongst the herd below. This manœuvre is not followed by any attempt to pursue, until he find he has maimed one of the flock, upon which a course immediately ensues, that proves successful, or otherwise, according to the hurt the barein has received.

"I cannot conclude this digression, without observing, that the Kamt-schadales very thankfully acknowledge their obligations to the bears

for what little advancement they have hitherto made, either in the sciences or polite arts. They confets that they owe to them all their skill both in physic and surgery; that by remarking with what herbs these animals rub the wounds they have received, and what they have recourse to when fick and languid, they have become acquainted with most of the fimples in use among them, either in the way of internal medicine, or external application. But what will appear somewhat more fingular, is, they acknowledge the bears likewise for their dancing-Indeed the evidence of matters. one's fenses puts this out of dispute; for the bear-dance of the Kamtschadales is an exact counterpart of every attitude and gesture peculiar to this animal, through its various functions; and this is the foundation and ground-work of all their other dances, and what they value themselves most upon."

A circumstantial Narrative of the Attempt made by the Confederates, on the Night of the 3d of September, 1771, to assuming the King of Poland. From Vol. I. of Travels into Poland, Russia, Sweden, and Denmark; by William Coxe, A. M. F. R. S. &c.

IN presenting the following narrative to our readers, we shall beg leave to presace it with the author's own words:

THE following circumstantial account of this singular occurrence was communicated to me by my ingenious friend Nathaniel Wraxall, Esq; whose name is well known in the literary world; and who, dur-Vol. XXVII.

ing his residence at Warsaw, obtained the most authentic information upon so interesting a transaction: as he has obligingly permitted me to enrich my work with this narration, I am happy to lay it before the reader in his own words.

" In the midst of these turbulent " and disastrous scenes, the confe-" derates (who ever confidered the " king as unlawfully elected, and " who imputed to his fatal eleva-" tion, and direction or approba-" tion, all the various ills under " which the kingdom groaned from " the Russian oppression) planned " and executed one of the most dar-" ing enterprizes of which modern " history makes mention. I mean the attempt to affassinate the " king. It is somewhat remark-" able, that in an age so humaniz-" ed, so free from the enormous and flagitious crimes common in " barbarous centuries, fo enlight-" ened as is the prefent, this is the " third attempt on a crowned head " in my remembrance. Louis XV. Joseph I. of Portugal, and Sta-" nislaus Augustus, all narrowly " escaped assassination. As the at-" tempt on his Polish majesty was " perhaps the most atrocious, and " his escape certainly the most ex-" traordinary and incredible of the " three, I shall be as minute as " possible in the enumeration of all " the principal circumstances which " led to, and which attended this " remarkable event.

"A Folish nobleman, named
"Pulaski, a general in the army
"of the confederates, was the per"fon who planned the atrocious
"enterprize; and the conspirators
"who carried it into execution
"were about forty in number, and
"were headed by three chiefs,
H "named

named Lukawíki, Straweníki, and Kolinski These three chiefs had " been engaged and hired to that " purpose by Pulaski, who in the " town of Czetschokow, in Great " Poland, obliged them to fwear " in the most solemn manner, by " placing their hands between his, " either to deliver the king alive " into his hands, or, in case that " was impossible, to put him to " death. The three chiefs chose " thirty-feven perfons to accom-" pany them. On the 2d of Novem-" ber, about a month after they had " quitted Czetschokow, they ob-" tained admission into Warsaw " unfuspected or undiscovered by " the following stratagem. They " disguiled themselves as peasants " who came to fell hay, and artfully " concealed their saddles, arms, " and cloaths under the loads of " hay which they brought in wag-" gons, the more effectually to ef-" cape detection.

" On Sunday night the 3d of « September, 1771, a few of these " conspirators remained in the skirts " of the town; and the others re-" paired to the place of rendezvous, " the street of the Capuchins, where " his majesty was expected to pass " by about his usual hour of return-" ing to the palace. The king had " been to visit his uncle prince " Czartoriski, grand chancellor of " Lithuania, and was on his return " from thence to the palace between

" nine and ten o'clock! He was in " a coach, accompanied by at least

" fifteen or fixteen attendants, be-" fide an aid-de-camp in the car-" riage: scarce was he at the dis-" tance of two hundred paces from " prince Czartoriski's palace, when " he was attacked by the conspira-" tors, who commanded the coach-" man to stop, on pain of instant " death. They fired several shot " into the carriage, one of which " passed through the body of a hey-" duc, who endeavoured to defend " his master from the violence of " the assassins. Almost all the other " persons * who preceded and ac-" companied his majesty were dis-" perfed; the aid-de-camp aban-" doned him, and attempted to " conceal himself by slight. Mean-" while the king had opened the " door of his carriage, with the de-" sign of effecting his escape under " shelter of the night, which was " extremely dark. He had even " alighted, when the affaffins feized " him by the hair, exclaiming in " Polish, with horrible execrations, ' We have thee now; thy hour is " come.' One of them discharged " a pistol at him so very near, that " he felt the heat of the flash; while " another cut him across the head " with his fabre, which penetrated " to the bone. They then laid " hold of his majesty by the collar,

" and, mounting on horseback,

" dragged him along the ground

" between their horses at full gal-

" lop for near five hundred paces

" through the streets of Warfaw +.

" All was confusion and disorder

^{* &}quot;It is incredible, that fuch a number of perfons as were with his Polish maify on that memorable night, should all so basely abandon him, except the " fingle heyduc who was killed, and who so bravely defended his master. man was a protestant; he was not killed on the spot, but expired next morn-" ing of his wounds. The king allows a penfion to his widow and chil-" dren."

^{† &}quot;It is aftenishing, that, in the number of balls which passed through the " carriag e

" during this time at the palace, " where the attendants who had de-" ferted their master had spread the " alarm. The foot-guards ran im-" mediately to the fpot from whence " the king had been conveyed, but " they found only his hat all bloo-" dy, and his bag: this increased " their apprehentions for his life. " The whole city was in an uproar. " The affaffins profited of the uni-" versal confusion, terror, and con-" sternation, to bear away their " prize. Finding, however, that " he was incapable of following "them on foot, and that he had " already almost lost his respiration " from the violence with with they " had dragged him, they fet him " on horseback; and then redoubled " their speed for fear of being over-" taken. When they came to the " ditch which furrounds Warfaw, " they obliged him to leap his horse " over. In the attempt the horse " fell twice, and at the fecond fall " broke its leg. They then mount-" ed his majerly upon another, all " covered as he was with dirt.

" The conspirators had no sooner " croffed the ditch, than they began

" to rifle the king, tearing off the " order * of the Black Eagle of " Prussia, which he wore round his " neck, and the diamond cross hang-" ing to it. He requested them to " leave his handkerchief, which " they consented to: his tablets ef-" caped their rapacity. A great " number of the affaffins retired af-" ter having thus plundered him, " probably with intent to notify to " their respective leaders the suc-" cess of their enterprize, and the " king's arrival as a prisoner. Only " feven remained with him, of "whom Kofinski was the chief. "The night was exceedingly dark; " they were absolutely ignorant of " the way; and, as the horfes could " not keep their legs, they obliged " his majesty to follow them on " foot, with only one shoe, the other " being lost in the dirt.

" through the open meadows, with-" out following any certain path, " and without getting to any dif-tance from Warfaw. They again " mounted the king on horseback, " two of them holding him on each " fide by the hand, and a third

"They continued to wander

" carriage, not one should hurt or wound the king. Several went through his " peliffe, or fur great-coat. I have feen this cloak, and the holes made in it by " the piftol-bullets. Every part of the cloaths which his majefty wore on that " night are carefully preserved. It is no less wonderful, that when the affaffins " had feized on the king, they should carry him through such a number of streets " without being stopped. A Russian centinel did hail them; but, as they an-"fwered in Ruflian, he allowed them to pass, imagining them to be a patrole of his nation. This happened at some distance from the place where they had carried off the king. The night was besides exceedingly dark, and Warsaw " has no lamps. All these circumstances contribute to account for this extraor-" dinary event."

* "It was Lukawski, one of the three chiefs of the band, who tore off the rib-" bon of the Black Eagle, which his Pruffian majefty had conferred on the king " when he was Count Poniatowski. One of his motives for doing this, was by " shewing the order of the Black Eagle to Pulaski and the confederates, to prove " to them incontestibly that the king was in their hands, and on his way. Lu-

" kawiki was afterwards executed."

100 ANNUAL REGISTER, 1784-5.

" leading his horse by the bridle. "In this manner they were pro-" ceeding, when his majesty, find-" ing they had taken the road " which led to a village called Bu-" rakow, warned them not to enter it, because there were some Rus-" fians stationed in that place, who " might probably attempt to rescue * him *. Finding himself, however, incapable of accompanying " the affaffins in the painful posture in which they held him kept down on the faddle, he requested them, " fince they were determined to " oblige him to proceed, at least " to give him another horse and a " boot +. This request they com-" plied with; and continuing their " progress through almost impassaof ble lands, without any road, and " ignorant of their way, they at " length found themselves in the " wood of Bielany, only a league " distant from Warsaw. From the " time they had passed the ditch, " they repeatedly demanded of Ko-" finiki their chief, if it was not vet time to put the king to death; and these demands were reiterat-

" ed in proportion to the obstacles " and difficulties they encountered. " Meanwhile the confusion and " consternation increased at Warcc faw. The guards were afraid " to pursue the conspirators, lest " terror of being overtaken should " prompt them in the darkness to " massacre the king; and on the " other hand, by not pursuing they " might give them time to escape " with their prize, beyond the possi-" bility of affiliance. Several of " the first nobility at length mount-" ed on horseback, and following " the track of the affaffins, arrived " at the place where his majesty had " passed the ditch. There they " found his peliffe, which he had lost " in the precipitation with which " he was hurried away: it was " bloody, and pierced with holes " made by the balls or fabres. This " convinced them that he was no

"more.
"The king was still in the hands
of the seven remaining assassins,
who advanced with him into the
wood of Bielany, when they were

" fuddenly alarmed by a Russian pa-

"" This intimation, which the king gave to his affaffins, may at first fight appear extraordinary and unaccountable, but was really dictated by the greatest address and judgment. He apprehended with reason that, on the fight of a Russian guard, they would instantly put him to death with their sabres, and fly; whereas by informing them of the danger they incurred, he in some measure gained their considence: in effect, this behaviour of the king seemed to soften them a little, and made them believe he did not mean to escape from them."

The king, in his speech to the diet on the trial of the confining terrs, interreded

† The king, in his speech to the diet on the trial of the conspirators, interceded strongly for Kosinski, or John Kutsma, to whom he gratefully expresses himself indebted for these favours in the following words:

"As I was in the hands of the affaffins, I heard them repeatedly ask John Kutima, if they should not affaffinate me, but he always prevented them. He was the first who persuaded them to behave to me with greater gentleness; and obliged them to confer upon me some services which I then greatly wanted; analy, one to give me a cap, and a second a boot, which at that time were no trifling presents; for the cold air greatly affected the wound in my head; and my foot, which was covered with blood, gave me inexpressible torture, which continued every moment increasing."

et trole or detachment. Instantly i holding council, four of them dif-" appeared, leaving him with the other three, who compelled him " to walk on. Scarce a quarter of ss an hour after, a second Russian " guard challenged them anew. "Two of the affaffins then fled, and " the king rem'ained alone with Ko-" finski the chief, both on foot. His " majesty, exhausted with all the " fatigue which he had undergone, " implored his conductor to stop, " and fuffer him to take a moment's " repole. Kolinski refused it, me-" nacing him with his naked fabre; " and at the same time informed " him, that beyond the wood they " should find a carriage. " continued their walk, till they " came to the door of the convent " of Bielany. Kofinski appeared " loft in thought, and fo much agi-" tated by his reflections, that the " king perceiving his disorder, and " observing that he wandered with-" out knowing the road, faid to " him, 'I fee you at a loss which " way to proceed. Let me enter " the convent of Bielany, and do " you provide for your own safety." 8 No, replied Kofinski, I have " fworn."

"They proceeded till they came
to Mariemout, a small palace belonging to the house of Saxony,
not above half a league from
Warfaw: here Kosinski betrayed
fome satisfaction at finding where
he was; and the king still demanding an instant's repose, he
consented at length. They sat
down together on the ground,
and the king employed these moments in endeavouring to soften
his conductor, and induce him to
savour or permit his escape. His
majesty represented the atrocity

"of the crime he had committed, in attempting to murder his fove"reign, and the invalidity of an oath taken to perpetrate so heimous an action: Kosinski lent attention to this discourse, and began to betray some marks of remorse. But,' faid he, 'if I should consent, and re-conduct you to Warsaw, what will be the consequence?—I shall be taken and executed!'

" This reflection plunged him " into new uncertainty and embar-" raffment. 'I give you my word," " answered his majesty, 'that you fhall suffer no harm; but if you " doubt my promife, escape while " there is yet time. I can find my " way to some place of security; and " I will certainly direct your pur-" fuers to take the contrary road to " that which you have chosen.' Ko-" finski could not any longer con-" tain himself, but, throwing him-" felf at the king's feet, implored " forgiveness for the crime he had " committed; and swore to protect " him against every enemy, relying " totally on his generofity for par-" don and preservation. His ma-" jesty reiterated to him his affu-" rances of fafety. Judging, how-" ever, that it was prudent to gain " fome afylum without delay, and " recollecting that there was a mill " at some considerable distance, he " immediately made towards it. " Kofinski knocked, but in vain : " no answer was given: he then " broke a pane of glass in the win-" dow, and intreated for shelter to " a nobleman who had been plun-" dered by robbers. The miller " refused, supposing them to be " banditti, and continued for more " than half an hour to perfift in his " denial. At length the king ap-H 3 " proached,

102 ANNUAL REGISTER, 1784-5.

" proached, and speaking through "the broken pane, endeavoured to or persuade him to admit them un-" der his roof, adding, 'If we were " robbers, as you suppose, it would " be very easy for us to break the " whole window, instead of one pane " of glass.' This argument pre-" vailed. They at length opened " the door, and admitted his ma-" jesty. He immediately wrote a " note to General Coccei, colonel " of the foot-guards. It was lite-" rally as follows: Par une espece de miracle je suis sauvé des mains " des assassins. Je suis ici au petit " moulin de Mariemont. " au plutôt me tirer d'ici. Je suis " blessé, mais pas fort *.' It was " with the greatest difficulty, how-" ever, that the king could perfuade "" any one to carry this note to " Warfaw, as the people of the mill, " imagining that he was a nobleman " who had just been plundered by " robbers, were afraid of falling in " with the troop. Kofinski then " offered to reflore every thing he " had taken; but his majesty left " him all, except the blue ribbon " of the White Eagle. "When the messenger arrived

with the note, the alkonishment
und joy was incredible. Coccei
instantly rode to the mill, followded by a detachment of the guards.
He met Kosinski at the door, with
his fabre drawn, who admitted
him as soon as he knew him. The
king had sunk into a sleep, caused

" by his fatigue; and was stretched on the ground, covered with the miller's cloak. Coccei immediately threw himself at his majes-"ty's feet, calling him his fove-" reign, and kissing his hand. " is not easy to paint or describe the " astonishment of the miller and his " family, who instantly imitated " Coccei's example, by throwing " themselves on their knees +. The "king returned to Warsaw in "General Coccei's carriage, and " reached the palace about five in " the morning. His wound was " found not to be dangerous; and " he foon recovered the bruises and " injuries which he had fuffered " during this memorable night.

"and affords ample matter of wonder and surprise. Scarce could
the nobility or people at Warsaw
credit the evidence of their senses,
when they saw him return. Certainly neither the escape of the
king of France from Damien, or
of the king of Portugal from the
conspiracy of the Duke d'Aveiro,
were equally amazing or impro-

" So extraordinary an escape is

" scarce to be paralleled in history,

" bable, as that of the king of Po" land. I have related it very mi" nutely, and from authorities the
" highest and most incontestible.
" It is natural to inquire what is
" become of Kosinski, the man who

" faved his majesty's life, and the.
" other conspirators. He was born.
" in the palatinate of Cracow, and

[&]quot; By a kind of miracle I am escaped from the hands of assassins. I am now at the mill of Mariemont. Come as soon as possible, and take me from hence. "I am wounded, but not dangerously."

^{† &}quot; I have been at this mill, rendered memorable by so singular an event. It, is a wretched Polish hovel, at a distance from any house. The king has rewarded the miller to the extent of his wishes, in building him a mill upon the Vistula, and allowing him a small pension."

" of mean extraction: having af-" fumed the name of Kosinski ", " which is that of a noble family, to " give himself credit. He had been " created an officer in the troops of " the confederates under Pulaski. " It would feem as if Kofinski be-" gan to entertain the idea of pre-" ferving the king's life from the " time when Lukawski and Straw-" enski abandoned him; yet he " had great struggles with himself " before he could resolve on this " conduct, after the folemn engage-" ments into which he had entered. " Even after he bad conducted the " king back to Warfaw, he expref-" fed more than once his doubts of "the propriety of what he had " done, and some remorse for hav-" ing deceived his employers.

" Lukawski and Strawenski were " both taken, and feveral of the " other affassins. At his majesty's " peculiar request and intreaty, the " diet remitted the capital punish-" ment of the inferior conspirators, " and condemned them to work for " life on the fortifications of Kami-" niec, where they now are. " his intercession likewise with the " diet, the horrible punishment and " various modes of torture, which " the laws of Poland decree and " inflict on regicides, were mitigat-" ed; and both Lukawski and Stra-" wenski were only simply behead-" ed. Kofinski was detained under " a very firied confinement, and ob-" liged to give evidence against his " two companions. A person of " diffinction, who faw them both " die, has assured me, that nothing

" could be more noble and manly " than all Lukawski's conduct pre-" vious to his death. When he was " carried to the place of execution, " although his body was almost ex-" tenuated by the severity of his " confinement, diet, and treatment, " his spirit, unsubdued, raised him " above the terrors of an infamous " and public execution. He had " not been permitted to shave his " beard while in prison, and his dress " was fqualid to the greatest degree; " yet none of these humiliations " could depress his mind. With a " grandeur of foul worthy of a bet-" ter cause, but which it was impos-" fible not to admire, he refused to " fee or embrace the traitor Kofin-" ski. When conducted to the scene " of execution, which was about a " mile from Warsaw, he betrayed " no emotions of terror or unmanly " fear. He made a short harangue " to the multitude affembled upon " the occasion, in which he by no " means expressed any forrow for " his past conduct, or contrition for " his attempt on the king, which " he probably regarded as merito-" rious and patriotic. His head

"was fevered from his body.

"Strawenski was beheaded at the
fame time, but he neither harangued the people, nor shewed any
figns of contrition. Pulaski, who
commanded one of the many
corps of confederate Poles then
in arms, and who was the great
agent and promoter of the assaff
fination, is still alive; though
an outlaw and an exile. He is
faid, even by the Russians his ene-

* His real name was John Kutfina.

[†] After the conclusion of these troubles, Pulaski escaped from Poland, and repaired to America: he distinguished himself in the American service, and was killed in the attempt to force the British lines at the siege of Savannah, in 1779-

104 ANNUAL REGISTER, 1784-5.

" mies, to possess military talents of a very superior nature; nor were they ever able to take him " prisoner during the civil war. " To return to Kofinski, the man " who faved the king's life. About a week after Lukawiki and Stra-" wenski's execution, he was fent " by his majesty out of Poland. He " now resides at Semigallia in the " papal territorics, where he enjoys an annual pension from the king. " A circumstance almost incredi-" ble, and which feems to breathe " all the fanguinary bigotry of the " 16th century, I cannot omit. " is that the papal nuntio in Poland; " inspired with a surious zeal against " the dissidents, whom he believed " to be protected by the king, not only approved the scheme for as-" fassinating his majesty, but blessed " the weapons of the conspirators at " Czetschokow, previous to their " fetting out on their expedition. "This is a trait indifputably true, and scarcely to be exceeded by any

An Account of the different Orders inflitted in Russa; of a favourite Building of the present Empress's, called the Hermitage; and of the Manner in which she passes her Time, Extracted from the same.

" thing under the reign of Charles

" IX. of France, and of his mother

" Catharine of Medicis."

the Blue Ribband, the first ever known in this country, was instituted by Peter I. in the year 1698, foon after his return from his first expedition into foreign countries.

That of St. Alexander Neviki, or

the red Ribband, was created by the same sovereign, but never conferred until the reign of Catharine I. in 1725 †.

The order of St. Anne of Holstein was instituted, in 1735, by Charles Frederick duke of Holstein, in memory of his wife Anne, daughter of Peter the Great, and introduced into Russia by her fon Peter III. It is in the disposal of the great-duke, as fovereign of Holstein. The knights wear a red ribband bordered with yellow.

The military order of St. George, called also the order of Merit, and which has the precedence over that of St. Anne, was created by the prefent empress in 1769. It is appropriated to persons serving by land or by sea, and is never bestowed in time of peace. The knights wear a ribband with black and orange stripes.

This order is divided into four classes;

The knights of the first class, called the Great Cross, wear the ribband over the right shoulder, and the star upon the left side. Each receives an annual salary of 700 roubles = £ 140. The knights of the fecond class wear the star upon their left breaft, the ribband with the cross pendent round their neck. Each receives 400 roubles=£80 per ann. The knights of the third class wear the small cross pendent round their neck. Each receives 200 roubles, or f. 40 per ann. This class admits 50. The knights of the fourth class wear the small cross fastened by a ribband to the button-hole, like the French Croix de St. Louis. Each receives 100 roubles, or £ 20 per ann.

The fund of this order, assigned

by the empress for the payment of their falaries and other expences, is 40,000 roubles = [, 8,000 per ann. Of this 1,680 is destined for the first class; and 2,000 for each of the re-

maining three.

The number of knights is unlimited. In 1778, the first class, which is confined to commanders in chief, contained only four; namely, Marshal Romanzof, for his victories over the Turks; Count Alexéy Orlof, for burning the Turkish fleet at Tchesme; Count Panin, for the taking of Bender; and Prince Dolgorucki, for his conquests in the Crimea. The second class comprised only eight knights; the third 48; and the fourth 237. No person can obtain this order without having performed some gallant exploit, or having ferved with credit in the rank of officer 25 years by land, or 18 by fea *.

There is also the order of St. Catharine, appropriated to the ladies; it was instituted in 1714 by Peter, in honour of his wife Catharine. motto of " Love and fidelity" was intended to commemorate the difplay of those virtues in her behaviour on the banks of the Pruth. order is extremely honourable, as, beside the empress, the great-duchess, and a few foreign princesses, only five Russian ladies were decorated with it.

The order of St. Andrew is the first and most distinguished of these, which, beside the sovereign princes and foreigners, comprised, in 1778, 26 Russians; that of St. Alexander Nevski 109; and that of St. Anne The empress may also be said to have the disposal of the Polish or-

ders of the White Eagle and of St. Stanislaus.

Since our departure from Russia her majesty instituted, on the 4th of October, 1782, a new order, called St. Vladimir, in favour of those who ferve in civil employments; and it is nearly on the fame footing as that of St. George with respect to the salaries annexed to the different classes. There are to be ten great croffes, twenty of the fecond class, thirty of the third, and fixty of the fourth, beside a fifth for those who have ferved 35 years, which gives them

a right to wear it."

"A separate edifice of brick fluccoed white, called the Hermitage, communicates with the palace by means of a covered gallery. takes its appellation from its being the scene of imperial retirement. but bears no other refemblance to an hermitage, except in its name, the apartments being extremely spacious, and decorated in a superb style of regal magnificence. To this favourite spot the empress usually repairs for an hour or two every day; and on a Thursday evening she gives a private ball and supper to the principal persons who form her court: foreign ministers and foreign noblemen being seldom invited. At this entertainment all ceremony is faid to be banished, as far as is confisent with that respect which is paid to a great sovereign. The attendance of fervants is excluded, while the supper and various refreshments are prefented on fmall tables, which emerge through trap-doors. Wany directions for the regulation of this felect fociety are disposed in the various apartments: the meaning of thole

^{*} See' Ukase ueber die Stiftung des St. Georg's-Ordens, in Schmidts Bertrage.

written in the Russian tongue was explained to me by a gentleman of the company, and their general tendency was to encourage freedom from etiquette, and to inculcate the most unrestrained ease of behaviour. One written in the French language I comprehended and retained. " Af-" feyez vous où vous voulez, et quand

"il wous plaira, sans qu'on le repete " mille fois "."

This nermitage contains a numerous affemblage of pistures, chiefly purchased by her present majesty. Its principal ornament was the celebrated collection of Crozat, which devolved by heritage to the Baron de Thieres, upon whose death the empre's purchased it from his heirs. The Houghton collection, the lofs of which every lover of the arts in England must fincerely regret, will form a most valuable accession.

A winter and fummer garden, comprised within the fite of the building, are fingular curiofites, and fuch as do not, perhaps, occur in any The fumother palace in Europe. mer garden, in the true Afiatic style, occupies the whole level top of the edifice: at this season of the year it was entirely buried under the fnow, which prevented our viewing it. The winter-garden is entirely roofed and furrounded with glass frames: it is an high and spacious hot-house, laid out in gravel walks, ornamented with parterres of flowers, orange trees, and other shrubs; and peopled with feveral birds of fundry forts and various climates, which flitted from tree to tree. The whole exhibited a pleasing essect, and was the more delightful as being contrasted with

the difinal and dreary feafon of the year.

The ordinary distribution of the empress's time at Petersburgh, as far as I could collect from inquiries which I had many opportunities of making, as it concerns so great a princefs, cannot be unacceptable to the reader.

Her majesty usually rifes about fix, and is engaged till eight or nine in public business with her secretary. At ten she generally begins her toilet; and while her hair is dressing, the ministers of state, and her aidde-camps in waiting, pay their respects, and receive their orders. Being dressed about eleven, she sends for her grand-children, the young princes Alexander and Constantine, or vifits them in their own apartment. Before dinner the receives a visit from the great-duke and duchefs; and fits down to table rather before She has always company at dinner, usually about nine persons, confishing of the generals and lords in waiting, a lady of the bed chamber, a maid of honcur, and two or three of the Russian nobility, whom she invites. Their imperial highnesses dine with her three times in the week, on which days the party is encreased to eighteen persons. The lord of the bed-chamber in waiting, who always fits opposite to the empress, carves one dish and presents it to her; an attention which, after having once politely accepted, she afterwards dispenses with. Her majesty is remarkably temperate, and is seldom at table more than an hour. From thence she retires to her own apariment; and about three fre-

^{*} Sit down where you chuse, and when you please, without its being repeated to you a thouland times.

quently repairs to her library in the Hermitage. At five she goes to the theatre *, or to a private concert; and, when there is no court in the evening, has a private party at cards. She seldom sups, generally retires at half past ten, and is usually in bed before eleven."

Curious Account of the Distresses and Escape of the Pretender, Prince Charles Edward, after the Battle of Culloden, in the Year 1745: From the Journal of a Tour to the Hebrides with Dr. Johnson, by James Boswell, Esq.

MR. Boswell introduces the following account with these words.

FROM what she + told us, and from what I was told by others perfonally concerned, and from a paper of information which Rasay was so good as to send me, at my defire, I have compiled the following abstract, which, as it contains some curious anecdotes, will, I imagine, not be uninteresting to my readers, and even, perhaps, be of some use to suture historians.

"Prince Charles Edward, after the battle of Culloden, was conveyed to what is called the Long Island, where he lay for fome time concealed. But intelligence having been obtained where he was, and a number of troops having come in quest of him, it became absolutely necessary for him to quit that country without delay. Miss Flora Macdonald, then a young lady, animated by what she thought the facred principle of

loyalty, offered, with the magnanimity of a heroine, to accompany him in an open boat to Sky, though the coast they were to quit was guarded by ships. He dressed himfelf in women's clothes, and passed as her supposed maid, by the name of Betty Bourke, an Irish girl. They got off undiscovered, though feveral shots were fired to bring them to, and landed at Mugstot, the feat of Sir Alexander Macdonald. Sir Alexander was then at Fort Augustus, with the duke of Cumberland; but his lady was at Prince Charles took his post upon a hill near the house. Flora Macdonald waited on lady Margaret, and acquainted her of the enterprise in which she was engaged. Her ladyship, whose active benevolence was ever feconded by superior talents, shewed a persect presence of mind, and readiness of invention, and at once fettled that Prince Charles should be conducted to old Raiay, who was nimfelf concealed with some select friends. The plan was infiantly communicated to Kingsburgh, who was dispatched to the hill to inform the Wanderer, and carry him refreshments. Kingsburgh approached, he started up, and advanced, holding a large knotted stick, and in appearance ready to knock him down, till he faid "I am Macdonald of Kingfburgh, come to ferve your high-nets." The Wanderer answered, "It is well," and was fatisfied with the plan.

Flora Macdonald dined with lady Margaret, at whose table there sat an officer of the army, stationed

^{*} An Italian opera, a fet of Ruffian, and another of French players, were, in 1778, maintained at her majefty's expence, at which the spectators were admitted gratis.

[†] Flora Macdonald.

here with a party of foldiers, to watch for prince Charles, in case of his flying to the ifle of Sky. She afterwards often laughed in good humour with this gentleman, on her having so well deceived him.

After dinner, Flora Macdonald on horseback, and her supposed maid and Kingsburgh, with a fervant carrying some linen, all on foot, proceeded towards that gentleman's house. Upon the road was a fmall rivulet which they were obliged to cross. The Wanderer, forgetting his affumed fex, that his clothes might not be wet, held them up a great deal too high. Kingfburgh mentioned this to him, obferving it might make a discovery. He faid, he would be more careful for the future. He was as good as his word; for the next brook they croffed, he did not hold up his clothes at all, but let them float upon the water. He was very aukward in his female dress. His size was so large, and his strides so great, that fome women whom they met reported that they had feen a very big woman, who looked like a man in woman's clothes, and that perhaps it was (as they expressed themselves) the Prince, after whom so much fearch was making.

At Kingsburgh he met with a most cordial reception; seemed gay at supper, and after it indulged himtelf in a cheerful glass with his worthy hoft. As he had not had his clothes off for a long time, the comfort of a good bed was highly relithed by him, and he flept foundly till next day at one o'clock.

The mistress of Corrichatachin told me, that in the forenoon she went into her father's room, who was also in bed, and suggested to him her apprehensions that a party of the military might come up, and that his guest and he had better not remain here too long. Her father faid, "Let the poor man repose himself after his fatigues; and as for me, I care not, though they take off this old grey head ten or eleven years fooner than I should die in the course of nature." He then wrapped himself in the bed-clothes, and again fell fast asleep.

On the afternoon of that day, the Wanderer, still in the same dress, fet out for Portree, with Flora Macdonald and a man fervant. His shoes being very bad, Kingsburgh provided him with a new pair, and taking up the old ones, faid, "I will faithfully keep them till you are fafely fettled at St. James's. I will then introduce myself by shaking them at you, to put you in mind of your night's entertainment and protection under my roof."-He smiled, and said, "Be as good as your word !"-Kingfburgh kept the shoes as long as he lived. After his death, a zealous Jacobite gentleman gave twenty guineas for them.

Old Mrs. Macdonald, after her guest had left the house, took the sheets in which he had lain, solded them carefully, and charged her daughter that they should be kept unwashed, and that, when she died, her body should be wrapped in them as a winding-sheet. Her will was religiously observed.

Upon the road to Portree, Prince Charles changed his drefs, and put on man's clothes again; a tartan fhore coat and waiftcoat, with philibeg and short hose, a plaid, and a wig and bonnet.

Mr. Donald M'Donald, called Donald Roy, had been fent express to the present Rasay, then the young

laird, who was at that time at his fifter's house, about three miles from Portree, attending his brother, Dr. Macleod, who was recovering of a wound he had received at the battle Mr. M'Donald comof Culloden. municated to young Rafay the plan of conveying the Wanderer to where old Rafay was; but was told that old Rafay had fled to Knoidart, a part of Glengary's estate. There was then a dilemma what should be done. Donald Roy proposed that he should conduct the Wanderer to the main land; but young Rasay thought it too dangerous at that time, and faid it would be better to conceal him in the island of Rasay, till old Rasay could be informed where he was, and give his advice what was best. But the difficulty was, how to get him to Rasay. They could not trust a Portree crew, and all the Rasay boats had been de-Aroyed, or carried off by the military, except two belonging to Malcolm M'Leod, which he had concealed tomewhere.

Dr. M'Leod being informed of this difficulty, said he would risk his life once more for Prince Charles; and it having occurred, that there was a little boat upon a fresh-water lake in the neighbourhood, young Rasay and Dr. M'Leod, with the help of some women, brought it to the sea, by extraordinary exertion, across a Highland mile of land, one half of which was bog, and the other a steep precipice.

These gallant brothers, with the affishance of one little boy, rowed the small boat to Rasay, where they were to endeavour to find captain M'Leod, as Malcolm was then called, and get one of his good boats, with which they might return to Portree, and receive the Wanderer;

or, in case of not finding him, they were to make the small boat serve, though the danger was considerable.

Fortunately, on their first landing, they found their cousin Malcolm, who, with the utmost alacrity, got ready one of his boats, with two flrong men, John M. Kenzie, and Donald M'Friar. Malcolm, being the oldest man, and most cautious, faid, that as young Rafay had not hitherto appeared in the unforthnate business, he ought not to run any risk; but that Dr. Macleod and himself, who were already publicly engaged, should go on this expedition. Young Rasay answered, with an oath, that he would go, at the risk of his life and fortune.-"In Gop's name then (faid Malcolm) let us proceed." The two boatmen, however, now flopped fhort, till they should be informed of their destination; and M'Kenzie declared he would not move an oar till he knew where they were going. Upon which they were both fworn to fecrecy; and the bufiness being imparted to them, they were eager to put off to fea without loss of time. The boat foon landed about half a mile from the inn at Portree.

All this was negotiated before the Wanderer got forward to Portree. Malcolm M'Leod, and M'Friar, were dispatched to look for him. In a short time he appeared, and went into the public house. Here Donald Roy, whom he had seen at Mugstot, received him, and informed him of what had been concerted. He wanted silver for a guinea, but the landlord had only thirteen shillings; he was going to accept of this for his guinea, but Donald Roy very judiciously observed, that it would discover him to be some great

man; so he desisted. He slipped out of the house, leaving his fair protectres, whom he never again saw; and Malcolm Macleod was presented to him by Daniel Roy, as captain in his army. Young Rafay and Dr. Macleod had waited, in impatient anxiety, in the beat. When he came, their names were aunounced to him. He would not permit the usual ceremonies of respect, but saluted them as his

equals. Donald Roy staid in Sky, to be in readiness to get intelligence, and give an alarm in case the troops should discover the retreat to Rasay; and Prince Charles was then conveyed in a boat to that island in the night. He slept a little upon the paffage, and they landed about day break. There was fome difficulty in accommodating him with a lodging, as almost all the houses in the island had been burnt by the soldiery. They repaired to a little hut, which fome shepherds had lately built, and having prepared it as well as they could, and made a bed of heath for the stranger, they kindled a fire, and partook of some provisions which had been fent with him from Kingsburgh. It was observed, that he would not taste wheat-bread, or brandy, while oat-bread and whisky lasted; " for these (said he) are my own country bread and drink." -This was very engaging to the Highlanders.

Young Rafay being the only perfon of the company that durst appear with fasety, he went in quest of something fresh for them to eat; but though he was amidst his own cows, sheep, and goats, he could not venture to take any of them for fear of a discovery, but was obliged to supply himself by stealth. He

therefore caught a kid, and brought it to the hut in his plaid, and it was killed and dreft, and furnished them a meal which they relished much. The distressed Wanderer, whose health was now a good deal impaired by hunger, fatigue, and watching, slept a long time, but seemed to be frequently disturbed. colm told me he would start from broken flumbers, and speak to himfelf in different languages, French, Italian, and English. I must however acknowledge, that it is highly probable that my worthy friend Malcolm did not know precisely the difference between French and Italian. One of his expressions in English was, "O Goo! poor Scotland!"

While they were in the hut, M'Kenzie and M'Friar, the two boatmen, were placed as centinels upon different eminences; and one day an incident happened, which must not be omitted. There was a man wandering about the island, felling tobacco. Nobody knew him, and he was suspected to be a spy, M'Kenzie came running to the hut, and told that this suspected person was approaching. Upon which the three gentlemen, young Rasay, Dr. Macleod, and Malcolm, held a council of war upon him, and were unanimously of opinion that he should instantly be put to death. Prince Charles, at once assuming a grave and even fevere countenance, said, "Gop forbid that we fhould take away a man's life, who may be innocent while we can preferve our own." The gentlemen however perfished in their resolution, while he as ffrenuoufly continued to take the merciful fide. John M'Kenzie, who fat watching at the door of the hut, and everheard the debate

bate, faid in Erse, "Well, well; he must be shot. You are the king, but we are the parliament, and will do what we choose." Prince Charles, feeing the gentlemen smile, asked what the man had faid, and being told it in English, he observed that he was a clever fellow, and, notwithstanding the perilous situation in which he was, laughed loud and heartily. Luckily the unknown person did not perceive that there were people in the hut, at least did not come to it, but walked on past it, unknowing of his risk. It was afterwards found out that he was one of the Highland army, who was himself in danger. Had he come to them, they were resolved to dispatch him; for, as Malcolm faid to me, "We could not keep him with us, and we durst not let him go. In fuch a fituation, I would have shot my brother, if I had not been fure of him." - John M'Kenzie was at Rafay's house, when we were there *. About eighteen years before, he hurt one of his legs when dancing, and being obliged to have it cut of, he now was going about with a wooden leg. The flory of his being a member of Parliament is not yet forgotten. I took him out a little way from the house, and gave him a shilling to drink Rasay's health, and led him into a detail of the particulars which I have just related .- With less foundation, some writers have traced the idea of a parliament, and of the British conflitution, in rude and early times. I was curious to know if he had really heard, or understood, any thing of that subject, which, had he been a greater man, would probably have

been cagerly maintained. "Why, John, (laid 1) did you think the king should be controuled by a parliament?"——He answered, "I thought, fir, there were many voices against one."

The conversation then turning on the times, the Wanderer faid, that, to be fure, the life he had led of late was a very hard one; but he would rather live in the way he now did for ten years, than fall into the hands of his enemies. The gentlemen asked him, what he thought his enemies would do with him, should he have the misfortune to fall into their hands. He faid, he did not believe they would dare to take his life publicly, but he dreaded being privately destroyed by poison or affaffination.-He was very particular in his inquiries about the wound which Dr. Macleod had received at the battle of Culloden, from a ball, which entered at one shoulder, and went cross to the other. The doctor happened fill to have on the coat which he wore on that occasion. Ho mentioned, that he himself had his horse shot under him at Culloden; that the ball hit the horse about two inches from his knee, and made him fo unruly that he was obliged to change him for another. He threw out some reflections on the conduct of the difastrous affair at Culloden, faying, however, that perhaps it was rash in him to do so.—I am now convinced that his fuspicions were groundless; for I have had a good deal of conversation upon the subjest with my very worthy and ingenious friend, Mr. Andrew Lumisden, who was under secretary to Prince Charles, and afterwards prin-

^{*} This old Scottish member of parliament, I am informed, is fill living (1735).

cipal secretary to his father at Rome, who, he affured me, was perfectly fatisfied both of the abilities and honour of the generals who commanded the Highland army on that occasion. Mr. Lumisden has written an account of the three battles in 1745-6, at once accurate and claffical. Talking of the different Highland corps, the gentlemen who were present wished to have his opinion which were the best soldiers. He faid, he did not like comparisons among those corps: they were all best.

He told his conductors, he did not think it adviseable to remain long in any one place, and that he expected a French ship to come for him to Lochbroom, among the Mackenzies. It then was proposed to carry him in one of Malcolm's boats to Lochbroom, though the distance was fifteen leagues coastwise. But he thought this would be too dangerous, and defired that at any rate they might first endeavour to obtain intelligence. Upon which young Rafay wrote to his friend, Mr. M'Kenzie of Applecross, but received an answer, that there was no appearance of any French ship.

It was therefore refolved that they should return to Sky, which they did, and landed in Strath, where they reposed in a cow-house belonging to Mr. Niccolfon of Scorbreck. The sea was very rough and the boat took in a good deal of water. The Wanderer asked if there was danger, as he was not used to such a veffel. Upon being told there was not, he fung an Erse song with much vivacity. He had by this time acquired a good deal of the Erfe language.

Young Rafay was now dispatched to where Donald Roy was, that they

might get all the intelligence they could; and the Wanderer, with much earnestness, charged Doctor Macleod to have a boat ready, at a certain place about seven miles off, as he faid he intended it should carry him upon a matter of great consequence; and gave the doctor a case, containing a filver spoon, knife, and fork, faying, "keep you that till I fee you," which the doctor understood to be two days from that time. But all these orders were only blinds; for he had another plan in his head, but wisely thought it safest to trust his secrets to no more persons than was absolutely necesfary. Having then defired Malcolm to walk with him a little way from the house, he soon opened his mind, faying, "I deliver mytelf to you. Conduct me to the laird of M'Kinnon's country."-Malcolm objected that it was very dangerous, as fo many parties of foldiers were in motion. He answered, "There is nothing now to be done without danger."-He then faid, that Malcolm must be the master, and he the servant; so he took the bag, in which his linen was put up, and carried it on his shoulder; and observing that his waistcoat, which was of scarlet tartan, with a gold twift button, was finer than Malcolm's, which was of a plain ordinary tartan, he put on Malcolm's waistcoast, and gave him his; remarking at the fame time, that it did not look well that the fervant should be better dressed than the master.

Malcolm, though an excellent walker, found himself excelled by Prince Charles, who told him, he should not much mind the parties that were looking for him, were he once but a musket shot from them; but that he was somewhat afraid

of

of the Highlanders who were against him. He was well used to walking in Italy in pursuit of game; and he was even now so keen a sportiman, that, having observed some partridges, he was going to take a shot; but Malcoim cautioned him against it, observing that the firing might be heard by the tenders who were hovering upon the coast.

As they proceeded through the mountains, taking many a circuit to avoid any houses, Malcolm, to try his refolution, asked him what they thould ao, thould they fall in with a party of foldiers: he answered, "Fight, to be fure!"-Having afted Malcolm if he should be known in his present dress, and Malcolm having replied he would, he faid, "Then I'll blacken my face with powder."-" That (faid Malcolm) would difcover you at once."-" Then (faid he) I must be put in the greatest dishabille possible." So he pulled off his wig, tied a handkerchief round his head, and put his night-cap over it, tore the ruffles from his shirt, took the buckles out of his shoes, and made Malcolm fasten them with strings; but still Malcolm thought he would be known. " I have so odd a face, (faid he) that no man ever faw me but he would know me again."

He feemed unwilling to give credit to the horrid narrative of men being maffacred in cold blood, after victory had declared for the army commanded by the Duke of Cumberland. He could not allow himfelf to think that a general could be to barbarous.

When they came within two miles of McKinnon's house, Malcolm asked if he chose to see the laird. "No, (said he) by no means. I know McKinnon to be as good and

Vol. XXVII.

as honest a man as any in the world, but he is not sit for my purpose at present. You must conduct me to some other house; but let it be a gentleman's house,"—Malcolm then determined that they should go to the house of his brother-in law, Mr. John McKinnon, and from thence be conveyed to the main land of Scotland, and claim the affishence of Macdonald of Scothouse. The Wanderer at first objected to this, because Scotnouse was cousin to a person of whom he had suspicious. But he acquiesced in Malcolm's opinion.

When they were near Mr. John M'Kinnon's house, they met a man of the name of Rofs, who had been a private foldier in the Highland army. He fixed his eyes steadily on the Wanderer in his disguise, and having at once recognized him, he clapped his hands, and exclaimed, " Alas! is this the cate?" Finding that there was now a discovery, Malcolm asked, "What's to be done?" "Swear him to fecrecy," answered Prince Charles. Upon which Malcolm drew his dirk, and on the naked blade made him take a folemn oath, that he would fay nothing of his having feen the Wanderer, till his escape should be made public.

Malcolm's fister, whose house they reached pretty early in the morning, asked him who the person was that was along with him. He said, it was one Lewis Caw, from Crieff, who being a sugitive like himself, for the same reason, he had engaged him as his screant, but that he had fallen sick. "Poor man! (said she) I pity him. At the same time my heart warms to a man of his appearance."—Her husband was gone a little way from home; but was expected every minute to re-

I turn.

She fet down to her brother a plentiful Highland breakfast. Prince Charles acted the servant very well, nitting at a respectful distance, with his bonnet off. Malcolm then faid to him, "Mr. Caw, you have as much need of this as I have; there is enough for us both: you had better draw nearer, and fhare with me."-Upon which he rose, made a profound bow, sat down at table with his supposed master, and eat very heartily. After this there came in an old woman, who, after the mode of ancient hofpitality, brought warm water, and washed Malcolm's feet. He desired her to wash the feet of the poor man who attended him. She at first seemed averse to this, from pride, as thinking him beneath her; and in the periphrastick language of the Highlanders and the Irith, faid warmly, "Though I wash your father's son's feet, why should I wash his father's son's feet?"-She was however persuaded to do

They then went to bed, and slept for some time; and when Malcolm awaked, he was told that Mr. John M'Kinnon, his brother-in-law, was in fight. He fprang out to talk to him before he should see Prince Charles. After faluting him, Malcolm, pointing to the sea, said, " What, John, if the prince should be a prisoner on board one of those tenders?"--" Gop forbid!" replied John .- " What if we had him here?" faid Malcolm .- " I wish we had, (answered John) we should take care of him."-" Well, John, (said Malcolm) he is in your house."-John, in a transport of joy, wanted to run directly in, and pay his obeisance; but Malcolm stopped him, faying, "Now is your

time to behave well, and do nothing that can discover him."-John composed himself, and having fent away all his fervants upon different errands, he was introduced into the presence of his guest, and was then defired to go and get ready a boat lying near his house, which, though but a small leaky one, they resolved to take, rather than go to the laird of M'Kinnon. M'Kinnon however thought otherwife; and upon his return told them, that his chief and lady M'Kinnon were coming in the laird's boat. Prince Charles faid to his trufty Malcolm, " I am forry for this, but must make the best of it."-M'Kinnon then walked up from the shore, and did homage to the Wanderer. His lady waited in a cave, to which they all repaired, and were entertained with cold meat and wine. - Mr. Malcolm M'Leod being now superseded by the laird of M'Kinnon, defired leave to return, which was granted him, and Prince Charles wrote a short note, which he subscribed James Thompson, informing his friends that he had got away from Sky, and thanking them for their kindness; and he defired this might be speedily conveyed to young Rafay and Dr. Macleod, that they might not wait longer in expectation of feeing him again. He bade a cordial adieu to Malcolm, and infifted on his accepting of a filver stock-buckle, and ten guineas from his purle, though, as Malcolm told me, it did not appear to contain above forty. Malcolm at first begged to be excused, faying, that he had a few guineas at his service; but Prince Charles answered, "You will have need of money. I shall get enough when I come upon the main land." The The laird of M'Kinnon then conveyed him to the opposite coast of Knoidart. Old Rasay, to whom intelligence had been sent, was crossing at the same time to Sky; but as they did not know of each other, and each had apprehensions, the two boats kept aloof.

These are the particulars which I have collected concerning the extraordinary concealment and escapes of Prince Charles, in the Hebrides. He was often in imminent danger. The troops traced him from the Long Island, across Sky, to Portree,

but there lott him."

Curious Remarks concerning the Sawages of North America. By Dr. B. Franklin.

HE Indian men, when young, are hunters and warriors; when old, counfellors; for all their government is by the counsel or advice of the fages; there is no force, there are no prisons, no officers to compel obedience, or inflict punishment. Hence they generally study oratory; the best fpeaker having the most influence. The Indian women till the ground, dress the food, nurse and bring up the children, and preferve and hand down to posterity the memory of public transactions. These employments of men and women are accounted natural and honourable. Having few artificial wants, they have abundance of leifure for improvement by conversation. Our laborious manner of life, compared with theirs, they esteem slavish and base; and the learning on which we value ourselves, they regard as frivolous and useless.

Having frequent occasions to hold public councils, they have acquired great order and decency in conducting them. The old men fit in the foremost ranks, the warriors in the next, and the women and children in the hindmost. The business of the women is to take exact notice of what passes, imprint it in their memories, for they have no writing, and communicate it to their children. They are the records of the council, and they preserve tradition of the stipulations in treaties a hundred years back; which, when we compare with our writings, we always find exact. He that would speak, rises. The rest observe a profound filence. When he has finished, and fits down, they leave him five or fix minutes to recollect, that if he has omitted any thing he intended to fay, or has any thing to add, he may rife again, and deliver it. To interrupt another, even in common conversation, is reckoned highly indecent.

The politeness of these Savages in conversation, is, indeed, carried to excess; fince it does not permit them to contradict, or deny the truth of what is afferted in their presence. By this means they indeed avoid difputes; but then it becomes difficult to know their minds, or what impression you make upon them. missionaries who have attempted to convert them to christianity, all complain of this as one of the great difficulties of their mission. The Indians hear with patience the truths of the gospel explained to them, and give their usual tokens of assent and approbation: you would think they were convinced .- No such mat-

ter; it is mere civility.

A Swedish minister having as-

sembled the chiefs of the Sasquehanah Indians, made a sermoa to them, acquainting them with the principal historical fasts on which our religion is founded; such as the fall of our first parents by eating an apple; the coming of Christ to repair the mischief; his miracles, and fuffering, &c - When he had finithed, an Indian orator flood up to thank him. "What you " have told us," fays he, " is all " very good. It is indeed bad to " eat apples. It is better to make " them all into cyder. We are " much obliged by your kindness " in coming to far, to tell us those " things which you have heard from " your mothers. In return, I will " tell you fome of those we have " heard from ours.

" In the beginning, our fathers " had only the flesh of animals to " fubfift on; and if their hunting " was unfoccessful, they were starv-" ing. Two of our young hunters " having killed a deer, made a fire " in the woods to broil fome parts " of it. When they were about to " fatisfy hunger, they beheld a " beautiful young woman delcend " from the clouds, and feat herfelf " on that hill which you fee yonder " among the Blue Mountains. They " faid to each other, it is a spirit " that perhaps has finelt our broil-" ing venison, and wishes to eat of " it: let us offer some to her. They " presented her with the tongue: " the was pleased with the taste of " it, and faid, your kindness shall " be rewarded. Come to this place " after thirteen moons, and you " will find fomething that will be " of great benefit in nourifning you " and your children to the latest " generations. They did fo, and to " their furprise, found plants they

which, from that antient time, " have been constantly cultivated among us, to our great advan-" tage. Where her right hand had " touched the ground, they found maize; where her left hand had touched it, they found kidney-" beans; and where her backfide " had fat on it they found tobac-" co." The good missionary, difgusted with this idle tale, said, " What I delivered to you were " facred truths; but what you tell " me is mere fable, fiction, and " falsehood." The Indian offended, replied, " My brother, it " feems your friends have not done " you justice in your education; " they have not well instructed you "in the rules of common civility. " You saw that we, who understand " and practife those rules, believed

had never feen before; but

When any of them come into our towns, our people are apt to croud round them, gaze upon them, and incommode them where they defire to be private; this they effect of the great rudeness, and the effect of the want of instruction in the rules of civility and good-manners. "We have," fay they, "as much curiofity as you, and when you come

" all your stories, why do you re-

" fuse to believe ours?"

"tunities of looking at you; but for this purpose we hide ourselves behind bushes where you are to pass, and never intrude ourselves into your company."

" into our towns, we wish for oppor-

Their manner of entering one another's villages has likewise its rules. It is reckoned uncivil in travelling strangers to enter a village abruptly, without giving notice of their approach. Therefore, as soon as they arrive within hearing, they

ftop

flop and hollow, remaining there till invited to enter. Two old men usually come out to them, and lead them in. There is in every village a vacant dwelling, called the ftrangers house. Here they are placed, while the old men go round from hut to hut, acquainting the inhabitants that strangers are arrived, who are probably hungry and weary; and every one fends them what he can spare of victuals, and skins to repose on. When the strangers are refreshed, pipes and tobacco are brought; and then, but not before, convertation begins, with enquiries who they are, whither bound, what news, &c. and it usually ends with offers of fervice; if the strangers have occasion for guides, or any neceffuries for continuing their journey; and nothing is exacted for the entertainment.

The same hospitality, esseemed among them as a principal virtue, is practifed by private persons; of which Conrad Weiser, our interpreter, gave me the following instance. He had been naturalized among the Six Nations, and fpoke well the Mohock language. In going through the Indian country, to carry a message from our governor to the council at Onondaga, he called at the habitation of Canassetego, an old acquaintance, who embraced him, spread furs for him to fit on, placed before him some boiled beans and venison, and mixed force rum and water for his drink. When he was well refreshed, and had lit his pipe, Canassetego began to converse with him: asked how he had fared the many years fince they had feen each other, whence he then came, what had occasioned the journey, &c. Conrad answered all his questions; and when the discourse

began to flag, the Indian, to continue it, faid, "Conrad, you have " lived long among the white peo-" ple, and know fomething of their " cuitoms; I have been sometimes " at Albany, and have observed, " that once in feven days they flut " up their shops, and assemble all " in the great house; tell me what "it is for?—What do they do there?" "They meet there," fays Conrad, " to hear and learn " good things." "I do not doubt," favs the Indian, "that they tell " you fo; they have told me the " fame: but I doubt the truth of " what they fay, and I will tell " you my reasons. I went lately " to Albany to fell my fkins, and " buy blankets, knives, powder, " rum, &c. You know I gene-" rally used to deal with Hans " Hanson; but I was a little in-" clined this time to try some other. " merchants. However, I called " first upon Hans, and asked him " what he would give for beaver. " He faid he could not give more " than four shillings a pound : but, " fays he, I cannot talk on business " now; this is the day when we " meet together to learn good things, " and I am going to the meeting. " So I thought to myfelf, fince I " cannot do any business to-day, I may as well go to the meeting " too; and I went with him .--"There stood up a man in black, and began to talk to the people " very angrily. I did not under-" fland what he faid; but perceiv-" ing that he looked much at me " and at Hanson, I imagined he was " angry at feeing me there; fo I went out, fat down near the " house, struck fire, and lit my " pipe, waiting till the meeting " should break up. I thought too,

" that the man had mentioned some-" thing of beaver, and I suspessed " it might be the subject of their " meeting. So when they came " out, I accosted my merchant. --" Well, Hans, fays I, I hope you " have agreed to give more than " four shillings a pound?" "No, " fays he, I cannot give fo much, " I cannot give more than three " shillings and fix-pence." I then " spoke to several other dealers, " but they all fung the fame fong, " three and fix-pence, three and fix-" pence. This made it clear to me " that my suspicion was right; and " that whatever they pretended of " meeting to learn good things, the " real purpose was, to consult how " to cheat Indians in the price of " beaver. Consider but a little, " Conrad, and you must be of my " opinion. If they met fo often to " learn good things, they certainly " would have learned some before " this time. But they are still ig-" norant. You know our practice. "If a white man, in travelling " through our country, enters one " of our cabins, we all treat him as " I treat you; we dry him if he is " wet, we warm him if he is cold, " and give him meat and drink, " that he may allay his thirst and " hunger; and we spread foft furs " for him to rest and sleep on : we " demand nothing in return. " if I go into a white man's house " at Albany, and ask for victuals " and drink, they fay, Where is " your money? And if I have none, " they say, Get out, you Indian dog. "You fee they have not yet learned " those little good things, that we " need no meeting to be instructed

"in, because our mothers taught them to us when we were chil"dren; and therefore it is impossible their meetings should be, as they say, for any such purpose, or have any such effect: they are only to contrive the cheating of Indians in the price of beaver."

Short Account of the Penal Laws of Russia—Description of the Punishment called the Knoot—The Empress's Answers to Mr. Coxe's Queries on the State of the Russian Prisons—The Outlines of the new Code of Laws established by her at her Accession. Extracted from Vol. II. of Travels into Poland, Russia, Sweden, and Denmark, by William Coxe, A. M. F. R. S. &c.

NE morning, as I was casually I strolling through the streets of St. Petersburgh, near the marketplace, I observed a vast crowd of people flocking to one particular fpot. Upon enquiring of my Ruffian fervant the cause of this concourse, he informed me, that the multitude was affembled in order to fee a felon, who had been convicted of murder, receive the knoot. though I naturally shuddered at the very idea of being a spectator of the agonies of a fellow-creature, yet my curicfity overcame my feelings. With the affistance of my servant, I penetrated through the crowd, and alcended the roof of a wooden house of one flory, from whence I had a diftinct view of the dreadful operation, which was already begun. The executioner held in his hand the knoot *: this inflrument is a

The following are the exact dimensions and weight of a knoot, which I procured in Russia, and which is now in my possession.

Length

thong, about the thickness of a crown piece, and about three quarters of an inch broad, and rendered extremely hard by a peculiar kind of preparation: it is tied to a thick plaited whip, which is connected, by means of an iron ring, with a small piece of leather that acts like a spring, and is fastened to a short wooden handle.

The executioner, before every stroke, receded a few paces, and at the same time drew back the hand which held the knoot; then, bounding forwards, he applied the flat end of the thong with confiderable force to the naked back of the criminal in a perpendicular line, reaching fix or feven inches from the collar towards the waist. He began by hitting the right shoulder, and continued his strokes parallel to each other quite to the left shoulder; nor ceased till he had inflicted 333 lashes, the number prescribed by the sentence. At the conclusion of this terrible operation, the nostrils of the criminal were torn with pincers, his face marked with a hot iron, and he was re-conducted to prison, in order to be transported to the mines of Nerthinsk, in Siberia.

As several authors have erroneously described or exaggerated the punishment of the knoot, I have been thus particular in relating what fell under my observation; and I shall take this opportunity of throwing together a few remarks upon the penal laws of Russia.

By the ancient flatutes, felons, as well as traitors, were publicly executed; but by an edict of the empress Elizabeth, certain corporal penalties were, in cases of selony, in the common of capital sentences, a circumstance peculiar to the Russian code.

According to the present penal laws, offenders are punished in the following manner. Perfons convicted of high treason are either beheaded or imprisoned for life. Felons, after receiving the knoot, having their nostrils torn, and their faces marked, as I have just described, are condemned for life to work in the mines of Nershinsk. Petty offenders are either whipped *, transported into Siberia as colonists, or sentenced to hard labour for a stated period. Among the cotonitls are included peafants, who may be arbit arily configned by their masters to banishment +.

All these persons, selons and others, are transported in spring and automin from different parts of the Russian dominions. They travel part of the way by water, and part by land; are chained in pairs, and fadened to a long rope: at night they are carried to different cottages, and guarded by the soldiers who conduct them.

Length of the theng 2 feet; breadth of the top \(\frac{1}{4}\) of an inch; at the bottom \(\frac{7}{2}\).—Thickness \(\frac{1}{6}\).—Length of the planted whip 2 feet.—Circumference of ditto 2\(\frac{7}{2}\) inches.—Diameter of the ring 1 inch and \(\frac{3}{6}\).—Length of the feather spring 1 inch and \(\frac{1}{2}\).—Length or the handle 1 foot 2\(\frac{1}{2}\) inches.—Length of the whole 5 feet 5 inches and \(\frac{3}{6}\).—Weight 11 ounces.

The reader will judge of the great force which the skilful executioner can give to this instrument, when informed, that if he receives a private order, he can dispatch the criminal by firsking him two or three blows upon the ribs.

* There are three instruments for whipping in Russia: the knoot, the katze, and the platt, both of which latter are a kind of cat-o'-nine-tails.

† Their masters are empowered to instict this punishment, only assigning the cause of the offence,

When the whole troop arrive at Tobolsk, the governor assigns the colonists who have been bred to handicrast trades to different masters in the town; others he disposes as vassals in the neighbouring country. The remainder of the colonists go on to Irkutsk, where they are disposed of by the governor of that town in the same manner. The selons then proceed alone to the district of Nershinsk; where they are condemned to work in the silver mines, or at the different forges."

The Empress's Answers to Mr. Coxe's Querics on the State of the Russian Prisons.

" According to the plan I laid down, I visited the Russian prisons at

Moscow and Petersburgh, of which I have already given an ample account in a former publication *. In this place I shall only remark in general, that the empress, being informed of my refearches in relation to prisons, with a condescension peculiar to her character, permitted me to deliver to count Ivan Tchernichef, viceprefident of the admiralty, a lift of queries, with respect to some of which I received information, by her orders, from her bell-informed governors +, and others the even condefeended to answer herself. The latter I shall here subjoin, with a full conviction, that obtervations even of less moment would be rendered acceptable by the authority of fo diftinguished a character.

Quevies upon the Ruffian prifins, deliwered to the emprefs.

1. Is there any general plan for the construction of prisons, and their interior distribution? and are they usually situated in the suburbs, and near the running water?

2. What precautions are taken, in order to keep the prijons clean, and to prevent epidemical differences?

Anjavers distated by the empress to her secretary, and sent to the author.

- 1. "There has been hitherto no general plan for the construction
- " of prisons, nor rules for their distribution and situation.
- 2. "There is no more regula"tion for the cleanlines of the
 "pritons, than for their conftruc"tion and fituation. By an abuse
 favourable to the prisoners, they
 are in many places permitted to
 go to the baths. It is probable
 "that the cold alone prevents epi"demical diforders.
- 3. Is there a separate instrmary for the sick?
- 4. Are petty offenders kept apart from the felons, and are the felons also separated from each other?

4. " Although it is prescribed by the ancient laws that a selon,

3. " Not every where.

"when he is fentenced to death,
fhall be kept in a separate room,

als in Ruffig Sweden and Deumark, &c.

* Account of the Prisons and Hospitals in Russia, Sweden, and Denmark, &c.
† I have made use of these papers in the treatise mentioned in the last note.

se called

5. Are the prisoners permitted to purchase spirituous liquors, and do the jailers fell them?

6. Are female criminals put in irons?

. Is the fate of criminals condemned to hard labour ever mitigated in cose of reformation? Do they wear any badge of infamy, and is it taken arvay upon good behaviour?

S. Are there fixed times and places in the several provinces for the trial of criminals?

" called the chamber of repentance, " nevertheless, there are nowhere

" chambers of that description.

5. " Every species of food is " fold in the prisons, but the jailer

" cannot fell spirituous liquors, and " that for two reasons: First, be-

" cause spirituous liquors can only

" be fold by those who farm the " right of vending them from the

" crown; Secondly, what is very

" extraordinary, there are no jail-

" ers * to any of the prisons, al-" though the laws make mention

" of them.

6. "The laws are filent upon " this head. So that whenever

" this custom is practised, it must " be reckored among those innu-

" merable abuses, which ought to

" be abolished +.

7. " Criminals condemned to " public labour are transported:

" for murder they are branded in

" the face with an hot iron, &c. " fome are chained, others have

" their nostrils torn; and, unless " upon a general or particular am-

" nefty, they receive no mitigation.

8. "The laws fettled indeed " certain times for this purpose;

" but, as a great quantity of differ-" ent affairs and trials were decided

" in the fame tribunal, the courts

" of criminal justice were very di-

" latory in their proceedings.

" See the manifesto of 1775, at

" the head of the Regulations 1,

" Scc."

* The prisoners are guarded by soldiers.

† The original passage, which is in the French language, does not admit of a literal trar flation:

" Les loix passent sous silence ce point : ainsi ce que pourroit se faire à cet " égard peut être compté parmi l'inombrable quantité des abus. Ces abus sont " pour la plupart autant de c'oux qu'il faut tirer du corps politique de l'etat où " on les trouve."

1 Reglements de sa Maj. Imp. pour l'Administration des Gouvernements, &c.

" New Plan for the Russian Prisons,
" to be introduced into each go" vernment.

1. " To divide the prisons into « civil and criminal. 2. The cri-" minal prison shall be distributed " into three parts. The first, for " criminals before and during trial; " the fecond, for perfors fentenced " to confinement for a stated time; " and the third, for selons capitally " convicted, condemned to perpa-" tual imprisonment, or to the pub-" lie works. 3. Each part shall be " feparated, one for the men, the " other for the women. 4. There " shall be an infirmary for sick pri-" foners. 5. The prison shall be " constructed without the town, in " an airy fituation, and near the

It cannot be otherwise than a subject of pleasing reflection to the reader, that this great princess thus condescends to contemplate and alleviate the sufferings of even the wretched victims to public justice; but how much more will the veneration for her be increased, when he considers her as erecting the glorious superstructure of national happiness on the firm basis of equal legislation!

The empress, at her accession,

found the Russian code of laws a rude and indigested chaos; and saw the immediate necessity of amending and reforming it. The courts of justice were regulated by the statutes of Alexey Michaelovitch*, extremely desective both as to order and precision, and by the akajes, or imperial mandates, issued by Peter and his successors, uncommonly numerous, and in many important points contradictory to each other.

The vast empire of Russia was diftributed into a few extensive governments: each government was subdivided into provinces, and each province into districts, or circles. Over each government was appointed a governor; over the provinces a vayvode and his officers, who formed a chancery; and over the districts an interior vayvode, or a kind of justice of peace. The abuses which resulted from this distribution are fusiciently detailed in the following passage, from the manifesto of the empress, prefixed to the first part of the new code +.

"We find that many governments

are not sufficiently provided with

tribunals or officers of justice in

proportion to their extent; that

not only the affairs of the treasury

and of the police, but also the ci
vil and criminal causes, are tried

in the same court in which the

* The earliest regular code of written laws was formed, in 1542, by Ivan Vas-

filievitch II. from precedents and ancient cuttoms.

The statutes of Alexey Michaelovitch, alluded to in the text, were chiefly composed from the above-mentioned code; from the mandates of the sovereigns subfrequent to Ivan Vassilievitch II. from the decisions of the boiars, who in those times presided in the high courts of justice, and from the Byzantine laws or edicts silined by the Greck emperors of Constantinople. The new statutes, compiled from these sources, with a sew additions, being in 1650 read in the tzar's presence, were printed, and a copy sent into each province.

See Statuta Moschovitica in Herbersteini Itin. in Moschoviam; also Von Justiz-

Wesen in Haygold's Beylagen, p. 379.

† Reglements de Catharine II. &c. p. VII.

" administration

" administration of government is carried on. Nor are the provinces " and districts in these same govern-" ments less subject to similar incon-, veniencies, as the fole chancery of ff the vayvode is the only court which " has cognizance of fo many and " fuch different affairs. The difor-" ders resulting from these circumff stances are but too gvident: on " one fide delays, omissions, and " ve ations, are the natural confe-" gaences of fo incongruous and de-" fective a constitution; where one " bufiness impedes another, and e where the impossibility of termi-" nating matters to various in the " fole chancery of the vayvode, oc-" casions procrastination, neglect of " duty, and admits only a partial " dispatch of business; on the other " fide, there delays generate chica-" nery, and encourage the commiffion of crimes, because the punish-" ment does not follow the trans-" gression of the laws with that ce-" lerity which is necestary to repress " and strike terror into offenders, " while the endless appeals " from " one court to another, are perpe-" tual obstructions to justice."

But the greatest evil to the lower class of people was derived from the enormous authority of the inferior vayvode, who, though usually a perfon of low birth, and totally ignorant of the laws, yet could not only impose punishment for petty offences, but had even the power of ordering the knoot, of inflicting torture, and of transporting to Siberia. Hence persons suspected of crimes were detained in prison several years without being brought to a final trial; were applied to the torture without sufficient proof, and frequently more than once.

Many fovercigns subsequent to Alexey Michaelovitch, and particularly Peter I. had framed the project for amending and reforming the Russian jurisprudence, but had never carried it into execution: the completion of this arduous undertaking was referved for Catharine II. who, in 1767, summoned deputies to Moscow from every part of her extenfive dominions, and having appointed commissioners for composing a new code of laws, delivered to them her Grand Instructions +, which had been previously composed by her imperial majesty in the true spirit of genuine legislation. formity to these instructions, the first part of a new code made its appearance in 1775, and a second part in 1780; and has been received in many of the new governments into which the Russiam empire has

* The manifesto of the empress enumerates the following instances of appeal in the affairs relative to commerce, as well as all causes of merchants or burghers.

"A person, not content with the decision by oral judgment, could carry his cause before the magistrate of the town, from whose sentence he might appeal to the magistrate of the province, from him successively to the magistrate of the government, to the superior magistrate, and lastly to the senate." Ibid. p. VIII. † "Instructions de Chatharine II. Pour la Commission chargé de dresser le "Projet d'un Nouveau Code de Loix." St. Pet. 1769.

These instructions have been translated into most modern languages, and into English by Tatischef, a Russian gentleman; to which is prefixed, a description of the manner of opening the commission, with the order and rules for electing the commissioners appoined to frame a new code of laws. See The Grand Instructions, &c. printed by Jesseys.

been lately divided. Many of the abuses, as well those above enumerated as others of no less moment, have been removed by these new institutions; and many of them still existing will be abolished, if the empress has time to complete the system.

As an ample detail of these regulations salls not within the compass of the present work, nor within the capacity of the author, it is to be hoped that the curiosity of the public will be in some measure gratisted by the enumeration of the most thriking peculiarities in this extensive plan; which has changed and modified the whole system of government.

The empire, which had been divided by Peter the Great into nine extensive governments, is now distributed into a larger number *, each upon an average containing only from 3 to 400,000 fouls. One or more of these governments is super-intended by a namesnick, or lord-licutenant, and each of them has a vice-governor, a council, civil and criminal courts of judicature, some of whose members are appointed by the sovereign, and the others

are chosen by the nobles. By this institution Catherine has, in some inflances, fet bounds to her absolute prerogative, by diminishing the power of those tribunals which were only dependent upon the crown, by tranfferring it to the nobles, and inverting th m with many additional privileges with respect to the administration of justice. As she has incroduced likewife into each government fuperior tribunals, whose decision is final, the has provented, by their means, frequent appeals to the imperial colleges at Peteriburga and Moscow, which were attended with confiderable expense and delay. By establishing or separating the different boards of fina ice, police, &c. from the courts of law, which before impeded each other by meeting in the same place, she has facilitated the dispatch of business, and rendered the administration of justice more speedy. She has increased the talaries of the judges, who before, from the narrowness of their income, were necessarily exposed to almost irrefistible temptations from bribery: or, to use her own expressions to the judges, in her celebrated edich. " Formerly your necessities might

By the latest accounts from Petersburgh, the governments were ranged in the

following manner:

^{*} The first provinces creded into governments, according to the new infilution, were Tver and Smolensko, in January 1776. These which have been time eithelished, either before or during my relidence in Russia, were in the foltewing order: Novogerod and Kaluga, in December 1776; Plescof, Yarostaf, and Tula, in December 1777; Potetsk and Mohilef, in May 1778; Refan, Vodedimir, Kostroma, and Otal, in December 1778.

^{1.} Moleow. 2. Petersturgh. 3. Wiburgh. 4. Tver. 5. Nivogorod. 6. Pletkof. 7. Smoleriko. 3. Mohilef. 9. Polotik. 10. Orel. 11. Kursk. 12. Karkof. 13. Volonetz. 14. Tambot. 15. Kefan. 16. Tula. 17. Katuga. 18. Yarollaf. 19. Vologda. 20. Vladmir. 21. Koltroma. 22. Nishnéi Nivogorod. 23. Viatka. 24. Permia. 25. Tobolsk. 26. Kolyvan. 27. trkutsk. 28. Ufi. 29. Smbirsk. 30. Caian. 31. Penza. 32. Saratof. 33. Astracan. 34. Azof. 35. New Russa. 36. Little-Russa. 37. Kiof. 38. Tehernigof. 39. Litonia, or Riga. 40. Esthonia, or Reval. 41. Novogorod-Severskoi. 42. Orenburgh.

"tive to your own interests: your country now pays your labours; and what before might admit of fome excuse, from this moment becomes a crime." She has confiderably increased the expences of the crown in each government, without increasing the taxes; which he has been enabled to perform by introducing a more regular order into the sinances.

To these regulations must be added the abolition of torture; the fettling the proper boundaries between the feveral governments, which has prevented many dissenfions and law-fuits; the appointment of regular physicians and furgeons, stationed in various districts, at the crown's expence; the foundation of schools for the education of the nobility, others for children of persons of inferior rank; the establishment or augmentation of new feminaries for those intended for holy orders; the erection of new bodies corporate, with additional immunities; the grant of freedom to numberiefs vasials of the crown; and facilitating the means of giving liberty to the peafants."

Anecdote of the Duchels of Queenfberry; extracted from the Life of Mrs. Bellamy, written by herfelf.

Had likewise, about this period, the happiness to acquire the approbation and patronage of two ladies of the first distinction: the late duchess of Montague, then lady Cardigan, and her grace of Queens-

berry. Both these ladies favoured me with their support, so far as to grace the theatre whenever I performed. An attention which was the more flattering, as the latter had not honoured a play-house since the death of her favourite Gay.

"As Mr. Rich could not afford, from the receipts of the theatre, to allow me a falary equal to the fuccess I met with, and the capital parts I performed, he gave me a benefit free of all expences, upon one of his own nights, in order to prevent difcord in the company. Though the public appeared to be much interested in my favour, yet as I had but few friends, except those who out of civility to Mr. Quin espoused my interest, I had very little reason to expest that it would prove lucrative.

"Some days before that fixed for my benefit, I received a meffage whilft I was at the theatre, to be at Queensberry-house the next day by twelve o'clock. As I thought it likewise incumbent on me to wait on the counters of Cardigan, who had honoured me with equal marks of approbation, I dressed myself early, and taking a chair, went first to Privy-Garden. I had there every reason to be pleased with the reception her ladyship gave me, who joined politeness to every virtue.

"But at Queensberry-house my reception was far otherwise. Her Grace was determined to mortify my vanity, before she promoted my interest. Quite elated with lady Cardigan's flattering behaviour, I ordered the chairmen to proceed to Queensberry-house. Soon after the

^{*} The expences of the government of Tver amount to f. 24,000 per annum; and the revenues to f. 175,000.

[†] The period when Mrs. Bellamy first came upon the stage.

rat-tat had been given, and my name announced to the porter, the groom of the chambers appeared, I desired him to acquaint her Grace, that I was come to wait upon her. But how was I furprized, when he returned and informed me, that her Grace knew no fuch person! my astonishment at this message was greatly augmented, by the certainty I entertained of a ready admittance. I affured the domestic, that it was by the duchefs's own directions I had taken the liberty to wait on her. To which he replied, that there must have been some mistake in the delivery of it. In this mortifying fituation, I had nothing to do but to return home. Ludicrous and humiliating as the foregoing scene must be, I cannot avoid relating it, as it may ferve as a lesson to many, who too readily give way to the impulses of vanity. Young minds are naturally prone to it; mine confequently was. And this well-timed rebuke, however grating, was the greatest piece of regard her Grace could have given me.

" I went home with no very pleasing sensations, as I expected to receive the taunts of a female relation upon the occasion, who had lately arrived from Ireland, and on whom my mother doated. As this person will be frequently mentioned in the course of my narrative, and was the cause of many of the inconveniencies I afterwards fuffered, it may not be amiss to acquaint you, that her deformed body was a fit receptacle for her depraved mind.

"According to Hogarth's rules, indeed, her person may be said to abound in all the graces annexed to the idea of beauty, as she had not a straight line about her. And her mind was no less crooked than her body. She had taken a dislike to me on her first coming over, but for what reason I cannot account ! and her aversion seemed to increase with my fuccess on the stage. fuch a height was it now rifen, that it was the cause of much unhappiness to me: so that I was at length obliged to complain to Mrs. Jackson, who requested my mother to provide for her elsewhere, but without effect.

" According to my expectations, had no sooner returned from Queensbery-house, and informed my mother of the reception I met with there, than this relation perfuaded her that the invitation was merely a chimera of my own brain, generated by my insupportable vanity. So virulent was her behaviour, that in order to avoid her farcasms. I pretended business at the theatre. in the evening, and went there.

"Upon my entering the greenroom I was accosted by Prince Lobkowitz, who was then here in a public character, requesting a box at my benefit, for the corps diplomatique. After thanking his highness for the honour intended me, I informed him they might be accommodated with a stage-box, and fending for the house-keeper, desired he would make an entry in his book to this purpose. But how great was my furprize; when he acquainted me I had not a . box to dispose of; every one, except those of the countess of Cardigan, the duchefs dowager of Leeds, and lady Shaftesbury, being retained for her grace the duchess of Queensberry! I could not help thinking but the man was joking, as he himself brought me the message from her grace the night before, and that I had found to be a decep-He however still persisted in what he faid; and further added,

that the duches had likewise sent for two hundred and fifty tickets. This made me more at a loss to account for the cavalier treatment I had received

in the morning.

"His highness prince Lobkowitz condescended to put up with a balcony for himself and friends; and I hastened home, at once to make known to my mother my good fortune, and to retaliate on my inimical relation. To add to my satisfaction, when I got home, I found a note from her grace, desiring I would wait upon her the next morning. This being such an evident proof of my veracity, which it had given me inexpressible uneasiness to have doubted, I experienced proportionable pleasure from it.

" I was, notwithstanding, so apprehensive of meeting with a second mortification, that I determined to walk to Queensberry-house, to prevent any person's being a witness to it, should it happen. I accordingly fet out on foot, and was not totally free from perturbation when I knocked at the gate. I was, however, immediately ushered into her grace's apartment, where my reception was as fingular as my treatment had been the day before; her grace thus accosting me: "Well, young " woman !- What bufiness had you " in a chair yesterday?—It was a " fine morning, and you might of have walked. You look as you " ought to do now." (observing my linen gown) " Nothing is fo " vulgar as wearing filk in a mor-" ning .- Simplicity best becomes " youth. And you don't stand in or need of ornaments.-Therefore " dress always plain, except when " you are upon the stage."

"Whilst her grace was talking in this manner to me, she was cleaning a picture, which I officioufly requesting her permission to do, she hastily replied, "Don't you " think I have domestics enough, if " I did not chuse to do it myself; -I apologized for my presumption, by informing her grace that I had been for some time at lones's, where I had been flattered that I had acquired a tolerable proficiency in that art. The duchess on this exclaimed, "are you the girl I have " heard Chesterfield speak of?" Upon my answering I had the honour of being known to his Lordship, she ordered a canvas bag to be taken out of her cabinet, faying, "Queenf-" berry can give no person less than " gold. There are a hundred and " fifty guineas, and twenty for the " duke's tickets and mine, but I " must give you something for Ty-" rawley's sake." She then took a bill from her pocket book, which having put into my hands, she told me her coach was ordered to carry me home, left any accident should happen to me now I had fuch a charge about me.

"Though the conclusion of her grace's whim, as it might be justly termed, was more plealing than the beginning of it, and her munificence much greater than that of the countess of Cardigan, yet I must acknowledge I was much better pleased with the reception I met with from her ladyship, who honoured me with her protection whilst I con-

tinued on the stage."

A Prayer directed by the Brahmins to be offered up to the Supreme Being; written originally in the Shanferit Language, and translated by C. W. Boughton Rouse, E/q; from a Persic Version of Dara Shekoo,

koo, a Son of Shah Jehan, Emperor of Hindottan. From the Institutes of the Great Timour, improperly called Tamerlane, published by Jos. White, B. D. ₩c. ₩c.

RUDER, I reverence thee I in thy majesty and in the difpleasure. I reverence thy arrows, which convey destruction; and thy bow, thy quiver, and thy arms, which are the givers of victory. Look toward me with that countenance of benignity, mild like the face of the moon, by which thou bestowest joy, and doest away all

O thou, who art the Lord of mighty mountains, dispel the pains of all mankind; make them joyful, and defend them from harm: and grant that I may remain fecure under thy guardianthip and protection. Thou art the great physician of phyficians! heal thou my infirmities; disperse my vicious and malevolent inclinations, which lead me into the road of evil.

I reverence thee in the fun, which is thy image, whilst it scatters a hundred thousand vivifying rays over the universe; whilst in meridian brightness it diffuses glad. ness; nor less when at morn or eve its flaming countenance denotes thy anger. Turn away that anger from me. I reverence Him who is the fource of joy to living creatures, whole nature is exempt from decay, and knows not the increase of age. -To Him and all that springs from Him I owe reverence and honour.

O Ruder, string thy bow to defend me from all my open or fecret enemies. Shoot the arrows of thy nuiver to destroy them.

thou hast destroyed my enemies and unstrung thy bow, and taken off the points of thy arrows and art rejoiced; then grant that I likewise may rejoice. But thy bow is not like other bows, nor thy arrows like other arrows. Thou needest not to string the bow, nor to sharpen the points of arrows. Thou needest not the fword like other fwords, to accomplish thy purposes. O thou who can't fulfil defires, whose defign no enemy can baffle, guard and protect me on every fide, and drive my enemies far from me,

O Ruder, thy arm is like shining gold. Theu art the Lord of all armies. All causes of things have their origin in thee. Thou art the cause of causes. Thou art space. The verdure of the fields is thine. Thou art lord of all the beafts, and the birds, and other living creatures. Thou art the guide. Every light that shines is thy light. Thou enterest into all: thou sustainest

O punisher of those who go astray, O Lord of life, O purest of beings! terrify not thy creatures, flrike them not, destroy them not: nor let even one of them fuffer pain from thee. O thou, who givest strength to the feeble and medicines to the fick; grant me thy support, that I may enjoy health and live. O Ruder, turn my understanding toward thee, for thou art the Lord of power. befeech thee to keep all creatures which belong to me, whether man or beaft, in quiet and security. Preserve all the inhabitants of this city. Afflict them not with fickness: do thou, Ruder, give them health, and drive diseases far from them. We all come before thee in fupplication. Grant unto us all those bleffings, which our fathers afficed

alked of thee for us, when they were defirous of bringing us into Old men, and young existence. children, and infants yet unborn, all join in facrifice and prayer unto thee. O thou, who art ever young and mighty, thou fource of joy, be gracious toward me. O thou, who wanted nothing, who art worthy of adoration, I reverence thee. thou, who employed thy arms for my fecurity, who hast thousands of thousands of weapons; scatter my enemies, and dellroy them: for thou, Ruder, art supreme in every part of nature. Exert for my protection thy powers, which are over the earth, the air, and the heavens, and under the earth: which shew themselves in the plains, in the vegetation of the trees, in the various tpecies of living creatures, in the waters, and in food provided for the support of life. Thou, who destroyest all which eat the food and drink the waters; who art amidst the guardians of the highways and in the places of worship; in all thou art the infinite Ruder: in every one I implore thee to protect me, and to difarm my enemies. To thee, and all thy other various powers and attributes not here enumerated, I offer reverence. Ten times toward the east, ten times toward the fouth, ten times toward the west, and ten times toward the north, I bow myfelf before thy earthly powers, and invoke their aid that I may enjoy health, and fee the destruction of my enemies. Ten times toward the east, ten times toward the fouth, ten times toward the west, ten times toward the north, and ten times with my eyes on heaven above, I bow mytelt before thy

aerial and heavenly powers, whose arrows are the wind and rain: I invoke their aid, that I may enjoy health, and see the destruction of my enemies. Every one of these is Ruder, whose infinite power I reverence: Ruder, whose fulness is in all. All that has been, it is He. All that shall be, it is He.

The foregoing Prayer is extracted from the Judger Bede: to which it may be curious to juljoin a Defeription of Ruder, to whom it is addressed, as contained in another facred Book, intitled the Atherbun Bede.

HE angels having affembled themselves in heaven before Ruder, made obeisance and asked him, O Ruder, what art thou? Ruder replied, Were there any other I would describe myself by similitude. I always was, I always am, and always shall be. There is no other, so that I can say to you, I am like Him. In this Me is the inward effence, and the exterior fubitance of all things. I am the primitive cause of all. All things that exist in the east, or west, or north, or fouth, above or below, it is I. I am all. I am older than all. I am King of Kings. attributes are transcendant. I am truth. I am the spirit of creation; I am the Creator. I am the knowledge of the four Bedes *. I am Almighty. I am purity. I am the first, and the middle, and the end. I am the light. And for this purpole do I exist, that whosoever knows me, may know all the angels, and all books, and all their

The facred writings of the Hindoos in the Shanferit language.

ordinances. And whosoever knows the learning of the Bedes, from thence he will learn the duties of life, he will understand truth, and his actions will be virtuous. And to those who practise virtue, will I give fulness and tranquillity.

Ruder having pronounced these words to the angels, was absorbed in his own brightness.

POETRY.

ODE for the NEW YEAR, 1784.

By WILLIAM WHITEHEAD, E/q; Poet Laureat.

ROUGH of arms—to happier ends Her forward view Britannia bends, The generous hosts who grass'd the sword Obedient to her awrul word, Tho' martial glory cease; Shall now with equal industry, Like he me's brave fons when Rome was free, Resume the arts of peace. O come! ye toil worn wanderers! come! To genial hearths, and focial home, The ender housewife's busy care, The board with temperate plenty crown'd, And smiling progeny around, That liften to the tale of war! Yet be not war the favorite theme, For what has war with blifs to do? Teach them more justly that to deem, And own experience taught it you; Teach them 'tis in the will of fate, Their frugal industry alone Can make their country truly great, And in her blifs fecure their own! Be all the fongs that foothe their toil, And bid the brow of labour smile; When through the loom the shuttle glides, Or shining share the glebe divides; Or, bending to the woodman's stroke, To wast her commerce, falls the British oak! Be all their fongs that foften these, Of calm content, and future well-earn'd ease! Nor dread, lest inborn spirit die! One glorious lesson early taught; Will all the boafted pow'rs fupply,

Of practis'd rules, and studied thought!

From

From the first dawn of reason's ray,
On the young bosom's yielding clay,
Strong be their country's love impres'd,
And let your own example fire their breast;
Tell them, 'tis their's to grasp the sword
If Britain gives the awful word;
To bleed, to die, in Britain's cause,
And guard, from saction nobly free,
Their birth-right blessing, liberty;
True liberty that loves the law.

ODE for his MAJESTY's Birth-Day, June 4, 1784.

By WILLIAM WHITEHEAD, Esq; Poet Laureat.

AIL to the day whose beams, again
Returning, claim the choral strain,
And bid us breathe our annual vows
'To the first pow'r that Britain knows;
The power which, though itself restrain'd,
And subject to that just controul
Which many an arduous conslict gain'd,
Connects, unites, and animates the whole.

Yon radiant fun, whose central force
Winds back each planet's vagrant course,
And through the systems holds imperial sway,
Bound by the same inherent laws,
Even whilst it seems the active cause,
Promotes the gen'ral good, as much consin'd as they.

That wond'rous plan, through ages fought,
Which elder Egypt never taught,
Nor Greece with all her letter'd lore,
Nor struggling Rome could e'er explore,
Though many a form of rule she try'd:
That wond'rous plan has Britain found,
Which curbs licentiousness and pride,
Yet leaves true liberty without a wound.

The fierce Plantagenets beheld
It's growing strength, and deign'd to yield;
Th' imperious Tudors trown'd, and felt aggriev'd;
Th' unhappy race whose faults we mourn,
Delay'd awhile it's wish'd return,
Till Brunswick perfected what Nassau had atchiev'd.

From that bright æra of renown
Astrea walks the world again;
Her sabled form the nations own,
With all th' attendant blessings in her train.

Hark! with what gen'ral loud acclaim
They venerate the British name,
When forms of rule are in the balance weigh'd;
And pour their corrents of applause
On the fair isle, whose equal laws
Controul the sceptre, and protect the spade.

The triple chain, which binds them fast,
Like Homer's golden one, descends from Jove:
Long may the sacred union last,
And the mix'd pow'rs in mutual concert move,
Each temp'ring each, and list ning to the call
Of genuine public good, blest source and end of all!

ODE for the NEW YEAR, 1785.

By WILLIAM WHITEHEAD, Efq; Poet Laureat.

DELUSIVE is the poet's dream,
Or does prophetic truth inspire
The zeal which prompts the glowing theme,
And animates th' according lyre?

Trust the Muse: her eye commands Distant times and distant lands; Thro' bursting clouds in opening skies Sees from distord union rise, And friendship bind unwilling soes In street ties than duty knows.

Torn rudely from its parent tree,
Yon scion rising in the west
Will soon its genuine glory see,
And court again the fostering breast,
Whose nurture gave its powers to spread,
And feel their force, and list an alien head.
The parent tree, when storms impend,
Shall own affection's warmth again,
Again its solt'ring aid shall lend,
Nor hear the suppliant plead in vain;

Shall stretch protecting branches round, Extend the shelter, and forget the wound.

Two Britains thro' th' admiring world Shall wing their way with fails unfurl'd, Each from the other kindred state Avert, by turns, the bolts of fate; And acts of mutual amity endear The Tyre and Carthage of a wider sphere.

When Rome's divided eagles flew,
And different thrones her empire knew,
The varying language foon disjoin'd
The boafted mafters of mankind.
But here no ills like those we fear,
No varying language threatens here:
Congenial worth, congenial flame,
Their manners and their arts the same,
To the same tongue shall glowing themes afford,
And British heroes act, and British bards record.

Fly fwift ye years, ye minutes haste,
And in the future lose the past;
O'er many a thought-affecting tale,
Oblivion, cast thy friendly veil;
Let not memory breathe a sigh,
Or backward turn th' indignant eye;
Nor the insidious arts of soes
Enlarge the breach, that longs to close;
But acts of amity alone inspire
Firm faith and cordial love, and wake the willing lyre.

ODE for his MAJESTY's Birth-Day, June 4, 1785.

By the Rev. T. WARTON, Poet Laureat.

RUE glory scorns the pride of war,
Nor sits in conquest's echoing car,
Nor bids the sword her bays bequeath,
Nor stains with blood her brightest wreath;
No plumed host her tranquil triumphs own;
Nor spoils of murder'd multitudes she brings
To swell the state of her distinguish'd kings,
And deck her chosen throne.

On that fair throne, to Britain dear,
With the flow'ring olive twin'd,
High she hangs the hero's spear;
And there, with all the palms of peace combin'd,
Her unpolluted hands the milder trophy rear.
To Kings like these, her genuine theme,
The Muse a blameless homage pays;
To George, of kings like these supreme,
She wishes honour'd length of days,
Nor prositutes the tribute of her lays.

II.

'Tis his to bid neglected genius glow,
And teach the regal bounty how to flow.
His tutelary feeptre's fway
The vindicated arts obey,
And hail their patron-king;
'Tis his, to judgment's fleady line

Their flights fantastic to confine,
And yet expand their wing:
The fleeting forms of fashion to restrain,
And bind capricious taste in truth's eternal chain.
Sculpture, licentious now no more,
From Greece her great example takes;
With nature's warmth the marble wakes,
And spurns the toys of modern lore;
In native beauty, simply plann'd,
Corinth, thy tusted shaits ascend;
The graces guide the painter's hand,
His magic mimicry to blend.

III.

While such the gifts his reign bestows, Amid the proud display, Those gems around the throne he throws That shed a soster ray: While from the fummits of fublime renown He wasts his favour's universal gale, With those sweet flowers he binds a crown That bloom in virtue's humble vale: With rich munificence the nuprial tye Unbroken he combines:--Conspicuous in a nation's eye, The facred pattern thines! Fair science to reform, reward, and raise: To spread the luftre of domestic praise; To fofter emulation's holy flame; To build fociety's majestic frame;

Mankind to polish and to teach, Be this the monarch's aim; Above ambition's giant reach The monarch's meed to claim.

The EXORDIUM of Jaumi's Poem, entitled, "Eusoof and Zoolleikha." From The Institutes of Timouk, &c.

By Major DAVY.

N the name of him whose name is the resuge of the souls of the faithful; Whose praise is the ornament of eloquent tongues. The most high, the only God, the eternal, the omniscient; He who bestoweth strength and power on the seeble and the helpless. The heavens he illumines with multitudes of constellations; And with the human race he decorateth the earth, as with stars. He who prepared the vaulted roof of the revolving sphere, Who raised up the quadruple fold of the elements. He who gives fragrance to the bosom of the rose-bud, And ornamenteth the parent-shrub with wreaths of slowers. He weaveth the garment for the brides of the spring, And teacheth the graceful cypress to erect his head on the border of the lake. He crowneth with success the virtuous intention, And humbleth the pride of the felf conceited. He accompanies the folitude of those who watch the midnight taper; He passeth the day with the children of affliction. From the sea of his bounty issues the vernal cloud, Which waters alike the thorn and the jeffamine. From the repository of his beneficence proceeds the autumnal gale, Which bespangles with gold the carpet of the garden. It is his presence that enflameth the orb of day, From whence every atom derives its light. Should he hide his countenance from the two great luminaries of the world, Their mighty spheres would descend quick into the area of annihilation; From the vault of heaven to the centre of the earth, Which ever way we direct our thought and imagination, Whether we descend, or hasten upwards, We shall not discover one atom uninfluenced by his power. Wisdom is confounded in the contemplation of his essence; The investigation of his ways exceeds the powers of man. The angels bluth at their want of comprehension; And the heavens are aftonished at their own motion.

Translation of a Hymn to Camdeo, the Hindoo God of Love.

By Sir William Jones.

W HAT potent God, from Agra's orient bow'rs, Floars thro' the lucid air, whilst living flow'rs With sunny twine the vocal arbours wreathe, And gales enamour'd heavenly fragrance breathe? Hail, pow'r unknown! for at thy beck Vales and groves their bosoms deck, And every laughing blossom dresses. With gems of dew his musky tresses. I feel, I feel thy genial flame divine, And hallow thee and kiss thy shrine.

"Knowst thou not me?" Celestial sounds I hear?
"Knowst thou not me?" Ah, spare a mortal ear!

" Behold"—My swimming eyes entranc'd I raise, But oh! they shrink before th' excessive blaze.

Yes, fon of Maya, yes, I know Thy bloomy shafts and cany bow, Cheeks with youthful glory beaming, Locks in braids ethereal streaming, Thy scaly standard, thy mysterious arms, And all thy pains and all thy charms.

God of each lovely fight, each lovely found, Soul-kindling, world-inflaming, flar-yerown'd, Eternal Cama! Or doth Smara bright, Or proud Ananga, give thee more delight? Whate'er thy feat, whate'er thy name, Seas, earth, and air, thy reign proclaim: Wreathy fmiles, and rofeate pleasures, Are thy richest, sweetest treasures. All animals to thee their tribute bring, And hail thee universal king.

The confort mild, Affection ever true,
Graces the fide, her vett of glowing hue,
And in her train twelve blooming girls advance,
Touch golden strings, and knit the mirthful dance.
They dreaded implements they bear,
And wave them in the fcented air;
Each with pea ls her neck adorning,

Brighter than the tears of morning.
Thy crimton enfign, which before them flies,
Decks with new flars the fapphire skies.

God of the flow'ry shafts and flow'ry bow,
Delight of all above and all below!
Thy lov'd companion, constant from his birth,
In heaven clep'd Bestint, and gay Spring on earth,
Weaves thy green robe and flaunting bow'rs,
And from thy clouds draws balmy show'rs;
He with fresh arrows fills thy quiver,
(Sweet the gift and sweet the giver!)
And bids the many-plumed warbling throng
Burst the pent blossoms with their song.

He bends the Infeious cane, and twifts the string With bees how sweet! but ah, how keen their sting! He with five flow'rets tips thy ruthless darts, Which thro' five senses pierce enraptur'd hearts: Strong Chumpa, rich in od'rous gold; Warm Amer, nurs'd in heav'nly mould; Dry Nagkejer in filver smiling, Hot Kiticum our sense beguiling; And last, to kindle sierce the scorching stame, Loveshaft, which Gods bright Bela name.

Can men result thy pow'r, when Krishen yields, Krishen, who still in Matra's holy sields
Tunes harps immortal, and to strains divine
Dances by moonlight with the Gofia nine?
But when thy daring arm untam'd
At Mahadeo a loveshast aim'd,
Heav'n shook, and smit with stony wonder,
Told his deep dread in bursts of thunder;
Whilst on thy beauteous limbs an azure fire
Blaz'd forth, which never must expire.

O thou for ages born, yet ever young, For ages may thy Bramin's lay be fung! And when thy lory spreads his em'rald wings To wast thee high above the tow'rs of kings, Whilst o'er thy throne the moon's pale light Pours her soft radiance thro' the night, And to each floating cloud discovers. The haunts of blest or joyless lovers, Thy mildest influence to thy bard impart, To warm, but not consume, his heart.

MRS. SHERIDAN on her Brother's Violin.

SWEET instrument of him for whom I mourn, Tuneful companion of my Lycid's hours,

- " How lieft thou now neglected and forlorn,
 " What skilful hand shall now call forth thy pow'rs!
- "Ah! none like his can reach those liquid notes, "So foft, so sweet, so eloquently clear,
- "To live beyond the touch, and gently float
 "In dying modulations on the ear."
- Thus o'er my Lycid's lyre as I complain'd, And kis'd the strings where he was wont to play; While yet in pensive sadness I remain'd, Methought it sigh'd, and sighing seem'd to say,
- "Ah! me, forlorn, forfaken, now no more Shall fame and just applause around me wait; No power my gentle Master can restore, And 1, alas! will share his hapless sate.
- "Fled is that fpirit, chill'd that youthful fire Which taught those strains with harmony replete, And cold that hand which only can inspire My senseless form to utter sounds to sweet.
- "Those sounds melodious ne'er again shall please, No tuneful strain from me shall ever slow; Save o'er my trembling strings a sighing breeze, To call one sad, soft note of tender woe.
- "Else ah! for ever mute let me remain, Unstrung, untun'd, forgotten let me be; Guard me from curious eye, and touch p ofane, And let me rest in mournful sympathy!
- "One fate with thee, dear Master, let me share; Like thee in silent darkness let me lie; My frame without thee is not worth my care! With thee alone it liv'd, with thee shall die!"

Her Brother's Lyre to Mrs. SHERIDAN. By Mr. PRATT.

HIS faid—a folemn filence breath'd around, Cecilia wept upon her Lycid's lyre, The penfive breeze then gave a fighing found, And the ftrings feem'd to tremble and expire.

One hollow murmur, like the dying moan, Was heard to vibrate then, with pauses flow,

From

From the fad instrument, when thus the tone Gave modulations of a softer woe:

- "Cease, beauteous Mourner! partner of my gries?
 Tuneful affociate of my lost despair,
 Thou, only thou, canst bring this breast relies;
 Thy sympathy alone can soothe my care.
- What though—ah, stroke severe! our Lycid'sdead, Nor more, alas! can ravish mortal ear! What though the soul of melody is sled, His blest attendant, to th' harmonious sphere,
- •• Struck by Cecilia's hand I yet may live; Her magic touch again can tune my frame; Her cherub voice my spirit yet revive, And sounds of heavenly forrow grace my fame.
- 44 But should nor dulcet song, nor music's art, Nor social sighs, which mourn the youth we love, Have power to heal the sister's wounded heart, Nor to these chords forlorn a solace prove;
- Ah! still together let our forrows join, And this sad form yet boast thy gentle aid; Lycid's companion sure should still be thine; Still should'st thou kiss the sirings where he has play'd."

L'AMOUR TIMIDE.

IF in that breast, so good, so pure, Compassion ever lov'd to dwell, Pity the sorrows I endure, The cause—I must not—dare not tell.

The grief that on my quiet preys—
That rends my heart—that checks my tongue—
I fear will last me all my days,
But feel it will not last me long.

SONG.

CEASE to blame my melancholy,
Though with fighs and folded arms
I muse with filence on her charms;
Censure not—1 know 'tis folly.

Yet, these mournful thoughts possessing, Such delights I find in grief, That, could Heaven afford relief, My fond heart would scorn the blessing.

VERSES to the FEATHERED YOUNG LADIES.

Said to be written by Earl NUGENT.

DEAR, charming girls! in whom I trace Your once-lov'd mothers thro' their race, (And still enough of fond defire Remains to light chaste Friendship's fire) Attend! nor let the ear of youth Despise the voice of Age and Truth.

Avoid the wild extremes of dress; Virtue and Wisdom shun excess; The bosom bare, the tucker flaunting, Prove something to that bosom wanting; And losty heads, in proud attire, Seldom to better heights aspire.

With warlike crest let heroes move!
Men are not bullied into love;
Nor Cupid perch'd upon a feather,
Trembling, can join two hearts together;
With surer aim his darts are sped
From modest Nugent's * plumeless head.

SONNET. To a Nightingale.

From CHARLOTTE SMITH's Elegiac Sonnets, and other Effays.

POOR melancholy bird, that all night long Tell'st to the moon thy tale of tender woe; From what sad cause can such sweet forrow slow, And whence this mournful melody of song?

Thy poet's musing fancy would translate
What mean the sounds that swell thy little breast,
When still at dewy eve thou leav'st thy nest,
Thus to the listening night to sing thy fate.

Pale Sorrow's victims wert thou once among,
Tho' now releas'd in woodlands wild to rove,
Or hast thou felt from friends some cruel wrong,
Or diedst thou martyr of disastrous love?
Ah! songstress sad! that such my lot might be,
To sigh and sing at liberty—like thee!

* New Marchioness of Buckingham.

SONNET. To the South Downs.

From the Same work.

A H, hills belov'd! where once, an happy child,
Your beechen shades, "your turf, your flowers among,"
I wove your blue-bells into garlands wild,
And woke your echoes with my artlels fong.
Ah, hills belov'd! your turf, your flowers remain;
But can they peace to this sad breast restore,
For one poor mement soothe the sense of pain,
And teach a breaking heart to throb no more?
And you, Aruna! in the vale below,
As to the sea your limpid waves you bear,
Can you one kind Lethean cup bestow,
To drink a long oblivion to my care?
Ah, no!—when all, e'en hope's last ray is gone,
There's no oblivion—but in death alone!

Extract from THE NEWS PAPER, a Poem by the Rev. G. CRABEE, Chaplain to his Grace the Duke of RUTLAND.

CBUT Sunday past, what numbers * flourish then, What wond'rous labours of the press and pen ! Diurnal most, some thrice each week affords, Some only once, oh avarice of words! When thousand starving minds such manna seek, To drop the precious food but once a week.

"Endless it were to fing the powers of all,
Their names, their numbers; how they rise and fall;
Like baneful herbs the gazer's eye they seize,
Rush to the head, and posson where they please;
Like idle slies, a busy, buzzing train,
They drop their maggots in the weak man's brain;
That gental soil receives the fruitful store,
And there they grow and breed a thousand more.

Now be their arts display'd, how first they choose A cause and party, as the Bard his Muse; Inspir'd by these, with clamorous zeal they cry, And thro' the town their dreams and omens sly. So the Sybilline † leaves were blown about, Disjointed scraps of sate involved in doubt: So idle dreams, the journals of the night, Are right and wrong by turns, and mingle wrong with right.

VIRG. Æneid, Lib. iii. Some

IJ

Some champions for the rights that prop the crown, Some sturdy patriots, sworn to pull them down; Some neutral powers, with secret forces fraught, Wishing for war, but willing to be boug, t; While some to every side and par y go, Shift every triends and join with every foe; Like sturdy regues in privateers they sinke. This side and that, the foes of both alike; A traiter crew, who thrive in tro-bleat times, Fear'd for their force, and counted for their crimes.

- "Chief to the prosperous side the numbers fail, Fickle and false, they were with every gale; Soon as the chiefs, whom once they choose, lie low, Their praise too slackens, and their aid moves slow; Not so when leagu'd with rusing powers, their rage Then wounds th' unwary soe, and burns along the page.
- "As birds that migrate from a freezing shore, In fearch of warmer climes, come skimming o'er, Some bold adventurers first prepare to try. The doubtful sunshine of the distant sky; But soon the growing summer's certain sun. Wins more and more, nor leaves the winter one: So, on the early prospect of disgrace, Fly in successive troops this surrering race; Instinctive tribes! their tailing sood they dread, And buy, with timely change, their suture bread.
- "Or are there those, who ne'er their friends forsook, Lur'd by no promise, by no danger shook? Then bolder bribes the venal aid procure, And golden fetters make the faithless sure: For those who deal in flattery or abuse, Will sell them where they can the most produce.
- "Such are our guides; how many a peaceful head, Born to be still, have they to wrangling led! How many an honest zealot stol's from trade, And factious tools of pious pastors made! With clews like these they tread the maze of state, These oracles explore to learn our fate; Pleas'd with the guides who can so well deceive, Who cannot lye so fast as they believe.
- "Oft lend I loth to some sage friend an car (For we who will not speak are doom'd to hear) While he, bewilder'd, tells his anxious thought, Insectious sear from tainted scribbiers caught,

Or idiot hope; for each his mind affails, As LLOYD's court-light or STOCKDALE's gloom prevails.

- "Yet stand I patient while but one declaims, Or gives dull comments on the speech he maims; But oh! ye Muses, keep your votary's feet From tavern haunts where politicians meet; Where Justice, Rector, and Attorney pause, First on each parish, then each public cause; Indited roads, and rates that still increase; The murmuring poor, who will not fast in peace; Election zeal and friendship, since declin'd; A tax commuted, or a tythe in kind; The Dutch and Germans kindling into strife, Duil port and poachers vile! the serious ills of life.
- "Here comes the neighbouring Squire, with gracious air, To stamp opinions, and to take the chair; In private business his commands prevail, On public themes his reasoning turns the scale; Assenting silence soothes his happy ear, And, in or out, his party triumphs here.
- "Nor here th' infectious rage for party stops,
 But stits along from palaces to shops;
 Our weekly journals o'er the land abound,
 And spread their plagues and instuences round;
 The village too, the peaceful, pleasant plain,
 Breeds the whig-farmer and the tory-swain;
 Brooks' and St. Alban's boasts not, but instead
 Stares the Red Ram, and swings the Rodney's Head:
 Hither, with all a patriot's care, comes he
 Who owes the little hut that makes him free;
 Whose yearly forty shillings buy the smile
 Of mightier men, and never waste the while;
 Who feels his freehold's worth, and looks elate,
 A little prop and pillar of the state.
- "Here he delights the weekly News to con,
 And mingle comments as he blunders on;
 To swallow all their varying authors teach,
 To spell a title, and consound a speech:
 Till with a muddled mind he quits the News,
 And claims his nation's licence to abuse;
 Then joins the cry, "that all the courtly race
 "Strive but for power, and parley but for place,"
 Yet hopes, good man! "that all may fill be well,"
 And thanks the stars that he's a vote to sell.
- "While thus he reads or raves, around him wait A rustic band, and join in each debate;

Partake his manly spirit, and delight 'To praise or blame, to judge of wrong or right; Measures to mend, and ministers to make, Till all go madding for their country's sake.'

On the Author of the BALLAD called The CHILDREN in the WOOD.

From the New Edition of Poems in Two Vols. by Mr. JERNINGHAM.

LET others praise the martial song, Which rushes as a stood, And round the harp attentive throng That honours deeds of blood:

Let me that humble Bard revere, Tho' artless be his theme, Who snatch'd the tale to Pity dear, From dark Oblivion's stream.

Say, little MARY*, prattling maid, (Whose wit thine age excels) Beneath what holy yew-tree's shade Thy favourite author dwells?

Ah! not on Westminster's proud ground The fond enquiry waste; Go where the meek of heart are found, And th' unambitious rest.

Where WALTON's limpid streamlet flows, On NORFOLK's rich domain, A gently-rising hillock shews The hamlet's straw-roof'd fane-

Hard by is seen a marble stone, By many a winter worn; Forgetfulness around has thrown The rude o'ermantling thorn:

Within this low obscure abode Fame says the Bard is laid; Oft have I lest the beaten road To greet the Poet's shade:

Fame too reports, that when the bier Receiv'd the Poet's frame, The neighb'ring hamlets hasten'd here, And all the childhood came:

^{*} The daughter of Sir Thomas Beauchamp, of Langley Park, in Norfolk.

Attir'd in white, an infant band Advanc'd in long array; With rosemary-leaves each little hand O'erspread the mournful way:

Encircling now the Poet's tomb,
Thrice on his name they call,
And thrice into the hallow'd gloom
Sweet show'rs of violets fall.

Compassion's priest! oh! seeling Bard, Who melts the heart away, Enduring praise shall still reward Thy short and simple lay.

Those shall thy praise be sound among Whom Nature's touch has grac'd, The warm of heart applaud thy song, And all the pure of taste:

The child shall leave his jocund dance, Suppress his frolic mood, And bend to hear, in silent trance, The story of the wood.

ODE to MELPOMENE.

From Horace, Book iv. Ode 3. By Anna Seward,

NOT he, O Muse! whom thy auspicious eyes
Kind in his natal hour beheld,
Shall victor in the Isthmian contest rise;
Nor o'er the long-resounding field
The rapid horse his kindling wheels shall roll,
Gay in th' Olympic race, and foremost at the goal.

Nor in the Capitol, triumphant shown,
The victor-laurel on his brow,
For the proud threats of vaunting kings o'erthrown;
But Tiber's streams, that warbling show,
And groves of fragrant gloom, resound his strains,
Whose sweet Æolian grace high celebration gains.

Now that his name, her noblest bards among,
Th' imperial city loudly hails,
The proud distinction guards his rising song,
When Envy's carping tongue assails;
In sullen silence now she hears his praise,
Nor sheds her livid spots upon his springing bays.

O Muse! who rulest every dulet lay
That floats along the gilded shell;
That the mute tenant of the watery way
Canst teach, at pleasure, to excel
The softest notes harmonious forrow brings,
When the expiring swan her own sad requiem sings.

Thine be the praise, that pointing Romans guide
The stranger's eye, with proud desire,
That well he note the man whom crowds decide
Should boldly string the Latian lyre.

Ah! when I please, if still to please be mine,
Nymph of th' Æolian shell, be all the glory THENE.

An Emblem of the Shortness of Human Pleasure.

To the GRASSHOPPER.

From CASIMIR, Book iv. Ode 23. By Mr. SAY.

LITTLE insect, that on high, On a spire of springing grass, Tipsy with the morning dew, Free from care thy life dost pass:

So may'st thou, companion sole, Please the lonely mower's ear, And no treach'rous winding snake Glide beneath, to work thee sear.

As in chirping plaintive notes
Thou the hasty sun dost chide,
And with murm'ring music charm,
Summer charming to abide.

If a pleafant day arrive, Soon a pleafant day is gone; While we reach to feize our joys, Swift the winged blifs is flown.

Pain and Sorrow dwell with us,
Pleafure scarce a moment reigns:
Thou thyself find'st Summer short,
But the Winter long remains.

148 ANNUAL REGISTER, 1784-5.

EPITAPH, by VOLTAIRE.

Inscribed on his Monument in his own Chamber at Ferney, his heart in a Box.

M ES manes font consolé, Puisque mon cœur est au milieu de vous. Son esprit est par-tout, Mais son cœur est ici!

ACCOUNT of BOOKS.

A Voyage to the Pacific Ocean, undertaken by the Command of His Mijefty, for making Difeoveries in the Northern H miphere; performed under the Direction of Captains Cook, Clerk, and Gore, in His Majefty's Ships the Refolution and Discovery, in the Years 1776, 1777, 1778, 1779, 1780; in 3 Vols. 4to. Vol. 1st and 2d written by Captain James Cook, F.R.S. Vol. 3d, by Captain James King, LL.D. and F.R.S.

T is now three centuries fince the nations of Europe began their plan of discoveries, with such zeal, and upon such principles, as promised to leave no accessible part of this globe unexplored; and we are happy in having the opportunity of congratulating the world upon the completion of this amazing under taking, in the work now under our consideration, which abounds with as much novelty and curious observation, as if the subject had but lately drawn the attention of mankind.

The first and second volumes are written by captain Cook, and with regard to the third volume, we find its author's attention directed to the same objects so judiciously, as proves that he had entered into the schemes, and was capable of prosecuting the ideas of captain Cook with effect;

and therefore the death of captain King would have been regarded not as a common accident, but as a public misfortune, if our great navigator had not already exhausted the subject; for there is nothing now unknown of this globe, which can intitle any one to the character of a discoverer.

If the time employed in these geographical refearches should appear to be long, when compared to the discoveries that have been made; those who think so, should furnish us with an apology for the little progress made in this work by the different nations of antiquity. ought to be considered, that the fruits of human genius and industry must run the course of other fruits; the feed must be sown in a proper foil, and after being allowed time to take root, it has afterwards to struggle with the inclemency of the feafons, and many unforefeen acci-

But the different lets and impediments which have tended to retard this great undertaking, give us a more inftructive difplay of the human character, than could have been obtained by the most rapid and uninterrupted progress towards the end in view: for schemes brought to persection with adequate instruments, neither raise the surprise, nor engage the attention of those who

I, 3 may

may confider themselves only as fpectators of what is going forward; but when instruments are wanting, or must be prepared as occasions call for them, the opportunity will often be loft to the greatest industry, perse rance, and abilities, for want of the means necessary to accomplish the end in view. And furely fuch disappointments in works undertaken for the general benefit of mankind, will rouse our sympathy, and force us to do justice to every separate exertion, which tends to the promotion of any great delign.

And this was the fituation of our first navigators, whose theories were fo very confined and inaccurate, that every day's experience might correct them, and it was only by fuch an experience that they could be corrected. Thus a double talk was imposed upon the navigator, that of making discoveries, and also of improving the art of navigation, the only means by which his discoveries were to be made. Nor were any navigators, before those entployed in our late discoveries, ever furnished with the proper means for finding the longitude, that most neceffary of all nautical problems.

Besides these unavoidable difficulties, it must be acknowledged that it has fared with those who have been engaged in discoveries, as it is feigned to have happened to Atalanta in her race with Hippomenes, they have been retarded by the golden apples that were thrown in their way; and it may be faid with particular propriety of the Spanish nation:

-- Nitidique cupidine pomi Declinat curjus, aurumque volubile tolit.

and that it is the difinterestedness

of the English nation which has enabled it to gain the prize.

But the great national expence incurred by our different expeditions, undertaken upon fuch liberal principles, and without any fordid view of gain and expence, and which from its nature must be satisfied out of the superfluities of a people, will, joined to our fuccess in exploring unknown regions, give posterity a convincing proof that we have a more decided superiority over the other countries of Europe, than could be derived from the most extenfive conquests, and will hold us forth to future ages as the most powerful people upon this globe. For, without detracting from the praise due to his majesty, and those immediately under him, who planned the expeditions, it is necessary to obferve, that his and their good intentions would have ended in nothing but disappointment, had not the opulence and learning of the nation been answerable to the greatness of the undertaking.

Nor are we less distinguished by the abilities of our navigators, who stand unrivalled for the accuracy with which they have afcertained their discoveries; whilst the feeble attempts of other nations would lead one to suspect, that they had been driven by accident upon objects which they had neither the skill nor the courage to examine.

The discoveries made in this last voyage by captain Cook, are, both in themselves, and as forming, with his other discoveries, the hydrography of the globe (with a very few exceptions) of the most distinguished and important nature. re-vifiting and giving us the most minute and ample account of the illands already known, and disco-

vering

vering others in the Southern Pacific, we find him to the north of the equinoctial line, unfolding to our view the new group of islands called after the present Earl of Sandwich, which, to use the words of captain King in the third volume, from their situation and production bid fairer for becoming an object of consequence in the system of European navigation, than any discovery in the South Sea."

We next follow him to the western coast of America, which we find him exploring with the greatest exactness, from the latitude of 43° to 70° north, and upwards, an immense tract! hitherto unknown, the subject of vague conjecture, and un-

certain hypothesis.

After making feveral discoveries along this coast, of which the most material are, King George's (called by the natives Nootka) jound; Prince William's found, and Cook's river; he proceeds northwards, to the wellern extremity of America; " afcertains the proximity of the two great continents of Aha and America; paffes the straits between them, and surveys the coast on each side to such an height of northern latitude, as to demonstrate the impracticability of a passage in that hemisphere from the Atlantic into the Pacific Ocean, either by an eaftern or a western courfe."

From this indefatigable and laborious fearch after a passage, he was driven by the rigour of the feafon, in August 1778, and returned back again to the Sandwich islands, where a melancholy and long to be lamented period was put to his life and his labours: his own words upon retiring so strongly mark how unwillingly he quitted his objects, when even necessity obliged him,

and how eagerly his mind was engaged in the further profecution of them, that we cannot help laying them before our readers.

" The feafon was now fo far advanced, and the time when the frost is expected to set in so near at hand, that I did not think it confistent with prudence, to make any further attempts to find a passage into the Atlantic this year, in any direction; so little was the prospect of succeeding. My attention was now directed towards finding out fome place where we might supply ourfelves with wood and water; and the object uppermost in my thoughts was, how I should spend the winter, fo as to make fome improvements in geography and navigation, and, at the same time, be in a condition to return to the north, in farther fearch of a passage the ensuing summer."

The account of the death of captain Cook, given by captain King in the third volume, is as follows:

"Next morning, at day-light, I went on board the Resolution for the time-keeper, and, in my way, was hailed by the Discovery, and informed, that their cutter had been tiolen, during the night, from the

buoy where it was moored.

When I arrived on board, I found the marines arming, and captain Cook loading his double-barrelled gun. Whilft I was relating to him what had happened to us in the night, he interrupted me, with some eagerness, and acquainted me with the loss of the Discovery's cutter, and with the preparations he was making for its recovery. It had been his usual practice, whenever any thing of consequence was lost, at any of the islands in this ocean, to get the king, or some of the principal

cipal Erees, on board, and to keep them as hostages, till it was restor-This method, which had been always attended with fuccess, he meant to purfue on the prefent occasion; and, at the same time, had given orders to stop all the canoes that should attempt to leave the bay, with an intention of feizing and destroying them, if he could not recover the cutter by peaceable means. Accordingly, the boats of both ships, well manned and armed, were stationed across the bay; and, before I left the ship, some great guns had been fired at two large canoes, that were attempting to

make their escape.

It was between feven and eight o'clock when we quitted the ship together; captain Cook in the pinnace, having Mr. Phillips, and nine marines, with him; and myself in the small boat. The last orders I received from him were, to quiet the minds of the natives, on our fide of the bay, by affuring them, they should not be hurt; to keep my people together; and to be on my guard. We then parted; the captain went toward Kowrowa, where the king refided; and I proceeded to the beach. My first care, on going afhore, was to give flrict orders to the marines to remain within the tent, to load their pieces with ball, and not to quit their arms. Afterward I took a walk to the huts of old Kaoo, and the priests, and explained to them, as well as I could, the object of the hostile preparations, which had exceedingly alarmed them. I found, that they had already heard of the cutter's being stolen, and I assured them, that though captain Cook was refolved to recover it, and to punish the authors of the theft, yet that

they, and the people of the village on our fide, need not be under the smallest apprehension of suffering any evil from us. I defired the priests to explain this to the people, and to tell them not to be alarmed, but to continue peaceable and quiet. Kaoo asked me, with great earnest-ness, if Terrecoboo was to be hurt? I assured him, he was not; and both he and the rest of his brethren seemed much satisfied with this assured.

In the mean time, captain Cook, having called off the launch, which was stationed at the North point of the bay, and taken it along with him, proceeded to Kowrowa, and landed with the lieutenant and nine marines. He immediately marched into the village, where he was received with the usual marks of refpect; the people proftrating themfelves before him, and bringing their accustomed offerings of small Finding that there was no fuspicion of his design, his next slep was, to enquire for Terreeoboo, and the two boys, his fons, who had been his constant guests on board the Resolution. In a short time, the boys returned along with the natives, who had been fent in search of them, and immediately led captain Cook to the house where the king had flept. They found the old man just awoke from sleep; and, after a short conversation about the loss of the cutter, from which captain Cook was convinced that he was in no wife privy to it, he invited him to return in the boat, and foend the day on board the Refolu-To this proposal the king readily consented, and immediately got up to accompany him.

Things were in this prosperous train, the two boys being already

in

in the pinnace, and the rest of the party having advanced near the water-fide, when an elderly woman called Kanee-kabareea, the mother of the boys, and one of the king's favourite wives, came after him, and with many tears, and entreaties, befought him not to go on board. At the same time, two chiefs, who came along with her, laid hold of him, and, infilling that he flould go no farther, forced him to fit down. The natives, who were collesting in prodigious numbers along the shore, and had probably been alarmed by the firing of the great guns, and the appearances of hoftility in the bay, began to throng round caprain Cook and their king. In this fituation, the lieutenant of marines, observing that his men were huddled close together in the crowd, and thus incapable of using their arms, if any occasion should require it, proposed to the captain, to draw them up along the rocks, close to the water's edge; and the crowd readily making way for them to pass, they were drawn up in a line, at the distance of about thirty yards from the place where the king was fitting.

All this time, the old king remained on the ground, with the strongest marks of terror and dejection in his countenance; captain Cook, not willing to abandon the object for which he had come on shore, continuing to urge him, in the most pressing manner, to proceed; whilft, on the other hand, whenever the king appeared inclined to follow him, the chiefs, who flood round him, interposed, at first with prayers and entreaties, but afterward having recourse to force and violence, and infifted on his staving where he was. Captain Cook therefore, finding that the alarm had fpread too generally, and that it was in vain to think any longer of getting him off without bloodfhed, at left gave up the point; observing to Mr. Philips, that it would be impossible to compel him to go on board, without the risk of killing a great number of the inhabitants.

Though the enterprize, which had carried captain Cook on shore, had now failed, and was abandoned, yet his person did not appear to have been in the least danger, till an accident happened, which gave a fatal turn to the affair. hoats which had been stationed across the bay, having fired at fome canoes, that were attempting to get out, unfortunately had killed a chief of the first rank. The news of his death arrived at the village where captain Cook was, just as he had left the king, and was walking flowly toward the shore. The ferment it occasioned was very conspicuous; the women and children were immediately fent off; and the men put on their war-mats, and armed themselves with spears and One of the natives, ftones. in his hands a having and a long iron spike (which they call a pabooa) came up to the captain, flourishing his weapon, by way of defiance, and threatening to throw the stone. The captain defired him to defist; but the man perfifting in his infolence, he was at length provoked to fire a load of fmall-shot. The man having his mat on, which the shot were not able to penetrate, this had no other effect than to irritate and encourage them. Several stones were thrown at the marines; and one of the Erecs attempted to stab Mr. Phillips with his paboca; but failed in the attempt, and received from him a blow with the but end of his muf-

154 ANNUAL REGISTER, 1784-5.

Captain Cook now fired his quet. fecond barrel, loaded with ball, and killed one of the foremost of the natives. A general attack with flones immediately followed, which was answered by a discharge of musquetry from the marines, and the people in the boats. The islanders, contrary to the expectations of every one, flood the fire with great firmness; and before the marines had time to reload, they broke in upon them with dreadful shouts and yells. What followed was a scene of the utmost horror and consusion.

Four of the marines were cut off amongst the rocks in their retreat, and fell a facrifice to the fury of the enemy: three more were dangercufly wounded; and the lieutenant who had received a flab between the shoulders with a pahooa*, haying fortunately reserved his fire, that the man who had wounded him just as he was going to repeat his blow. Our unfortunate commander, the last time he was seen distinctly, was standing at the water's edge, and calling out to the boats to cease firing, and to pull in. If it be true, as some of those who were prefent have imagined, that the marines and boat-men had fired without his orders, and that he was defirous of preventing any further bloodshed, it is not improbable, that his humanity, on this occasion, proved fatal to him. For it was remarked, that whilst he faced the natives, none of them had offered him any violence, but that having turned about, to give his orders to the boats, he was flabbed in the back, and fell with his face into the water. On feeing him fall, the islanders let up a great shout, and his body was immediately dragged on shore, and surrounded by the enemy, who snatching the dagger out of each other's hands, shewed a savage eagerness to have a share in his destruction."

After having wintered at the Sandwich islands, of which captain King has given the most accurate description, as also of the manners, customs, habits, and the degree of improvement of the inhabitants, the two ships, under the command of captain Clerk, (captain Cook's successor) on the 15th of March, 1779, began their second expedition to the North.

On the 29th of April they arrived at the harbour of St. Peter and St. Paul, in Kamtschatka;—their transactions there, their journey to Bolcheretsk, (the residence of the governor, major Behm) and the generous and humane conduct of that officer towards them, are told in a manner the most chaste, simple, and affecting that can be conceived.

The attempt this year in fearch of a passage, proved as fruitless as that made by captain Cook, in the year preceding. The ships were stopped by impenetrable ice, which frequently sloating in immense masses, not only damaged the ships, but so embayed them, as even to render their returning back a matter of great difficulty.

The author's + words upon this occasion, give us a lively idea of their

"As it was now necessary to come to some determination with respect to the course we were next to steer, captain Clerk sent a boat, with the carpenters, on board the Discovery, to enquire into the particulars of the damage she had sustained. They returned, in the

evening, with the report of captain Gore, and of the carpenters of both ships, that the damages they had received were of a kind that would require three weeks to repair; and that it would be necessary, for that purpose, to go into some port.

Thus, finding a farther vance to the northward, as well as a nearer approach to either continent, obstructed by a fea blocked up with ice, we judged it both injurious to the fervice, by endangering the fafety of the ships, as well as fruitless, with respect to the defign of our voyage, to make any farther attempts toward a passage. This, therefore, added to the representations of captain Gore, determined captain Clerk not to lose more time in what he concluded to be an unattainable object, but to fail for Awatika Bay, to repair our damages there; and, before the winter should set in, and render all other efforts towards discovery impracticable, to explore the coast of Japan.

I will not endeavour to conceal the joy that brightened the countenance of every individual, as foon as captain Clerk's refolutions were made known. We were all heartily fick of a navigation full of danger, and in which the utmost perseverance had not been repaid with the fmallett probability of fuccefs. therefore turned our faces toward home, after an absence of three years, with a delight and fatisfaction, which, notwithstanding the tedious voyage we had fill to make, and the immense distance we had to run, were as freely entertained, and perhaps as fully enjoyed, as if we had been already in fight of the Land's-end."

If from the labours, the perils, and the natural bad effects arising

from the variation of climates, in a voyage of four years and upwards, chiefly in unexplored regions, and of the wonderful extent of the one in question. If from these necessary and unavoidable evils, we turn our eyes upon the ships with their respective crews returned home, and find the following to be their state and condition, with what a mixture of admiration and gratitude must we look upon the benevolent exertions of captain Cook, in preferving the health of his fearnen; exertions which will transmit his name to posterity, amongst the friends and benefactors of mankind!

" On quitting the Discovery at Stromness, I had the satisfaction of leaving the whole crew in perfect health; and at the same time, the number of convalescents on board the Refolution did not exceed two or three, of whom only one was incapable of service. In the course of our voyage, the Refolution lost but five men by fickness, three of whom were in a precarious flate of health at our departure from England; the Discovery did not lose a man. As unremitting attention to the regulations established by captain Cook, with which the world is already acquainted, may be juilly confidered as the principal cause, under the bleffing of Divine Providence, of this fingular success. But the baneful effects of falt provisions might perhaps, in the end, have been felt, notwithstanding these salutary precautions, if we had not assisted them, by availing ourselves of every substitute, our fituation at various times afforded. These frequently confishing of articles, which our people had not been used to confider as food for men, and being fometimes exceedingly near ous, it required

required the joint aid of persuasion, authority, and example, to conquer their prejudices and disgusts.

The preventives we principally relied on were four krout and portable foup. As to the antifcorbutic remedies, with which we were amply supplied, we had no opportunity of trying their effects, as there did not appear the flightest symptoms of the scurvy, in either thip, during the whole voyage. Our malt and hops had also been kept as a resource, in case of actual fickness, and on examination at the Cape of Good Hope, were found entirely spoiled. About the same time, were opened some casks of bilcuit, flour, malt, peafe, oatmeal, and groats, which, by way of experiment, had been put up in small casks, lined with tin-frail, and found all, except the peafe, in a much better state than could have been expected in the usual manner of package.

I cannot neglect this opportunity of recommending to the confideration of government, the neceffity of allowing a fufficient quantity of Peruvian bark, to such of his majesty's ships as may be exposed to the influence of unwholfome climates. It happened very fortunately in the Discovery, that only one of the men that had fevers in the straits of Sunda, stood in need of this medicine, as he alone confumed the whole quantity usually carried out by furgeons, in fuch vessels as ours. Had more been affected in the same manner, they would probably all have perished, from the want of the only remedy capable of affording them effectual relief.

Another circumstance attending this voyage; which, if we con-

fider its duration, and the nature of the fervice in which we were engaged, will appear scarcely less fingular than the extraordinary healthiness of the crews, was, that the two ships never lost fight of each other for a day together, except twice; which was owing, the first time, to an accident that happened to the Discovery off the coast of Owhyhee; and the second to the fogs we met with at the entrance of Awatska bay. A stronger proof cannot be given of the skill and vigilance of our subaltern officers, to whom this share of merit almost entirely helongs."

Having given this general outline of the voyage, and having also, in other parts of this volume of the Annual Register, given various extracts relative to the characters, manners, and custoins, of the inhabitants of the different countries explored by captain Cook, we shall conclude by selecting some parts from this work of a more philosophical nature and tendency. The first is respecting the currents which captain Cook met with in his passage from England to the Cape of Good Hope. After mentioning the longitude of the Cape of Good Hope, as given by the watch, he proceeds as follows:

"Hence we have reason to conclude, that she had gone well all the way from England, and that the longitude, thus given, may be nearer the truth than any other.

If this be admitted, it will, in a great measure, enable me to find the direction and strength of the currents we met with on this passage from England. For, by comparing the latitude and longitude by dead reckoning, with those by observation and the watch, we shall, from time

to time, have, very accurately, the error of the ship's reckoning, be the cause what it will. But as all imaginable care was taken in heaving and keeping the log, and every necessary allowance made for leeway, heave of the sea, and other such circumstances, I cannot attribute those errors that did happen, to any other cause but currents; but more particularly when the error was constantly the same way, for several days successively.

On the contrary, if we find the ship a-head of the reckoning on one day, and a-stern of it on another, we have reason to believe that such errors are owing to accidental causes, and not to currents. This feems to have been the cafe in our passage between England and Teneriffe. But, from the time of our leaving that island, till the 15th of August, being then in the latitude of 120 north, and longitude 240 west, the ship was carried 10 20' of longitude to the westward of her reckoning. At this station, the currents took a contrary direction, and fet to east south east, at the rate of twelve or fourteen miles a day, or twenty-four hours, till we arrived into the latitude of 5° north, and longitude of 20° well; which was our most easterly situation after leaving the Cape de Verde islands, till we got to the fouthward. For in this fituation the wind came foutherly, and we tacked and itretched to the westward; and, for two or three days, could not find that our reckoning was affected by any So that I judged we current. were between the current that generally, if not constantly, sets to the east upon the coast of Guinea,

and that which fets to the west toward the coast of Brasil.

This weiterly current was not confiderable till we got into 20 north, and 25° west. From this station, to 3° fouth and 30° west, the thip, in the tpace of four days, was carried one hundred and fifteen miles in the direction of fouth west by west, beyond her reckoning; an error by far too great to have any other cause but a strong current running in the fame di ection. Nor did its ilrength abate here; but its courle was, afterward, more westerly, and to the north west; and off Cape Augustine, north, as I have already mentioned. But this northerly current did not exist at twenty or thirty leagues to the fouthward of that Cape; nor any other, that I could perceive, in the remaining part of the passage. The little difference we afterward found between the reckoning and observations, might very well happen without the assistance of currents; as will appear by the table of days works.

In the account of my last voyage *, I remarked, that the currents one meets with in this passage generally balance each other. It happened so then; because we crossed the line about 20° more to the eastward than we did now; so that we were, of consequence, longer under the influence of the easterly current, which made up for the westerly one. And this, I apprehend, will generally be the case, if you cross the line 10° or 15° to the east of the meridian of St. lago.

From these remarks I shall draw the following conclusion, That, after passing the Cape de Verde islands, if you do not make above

4° or 5° easting, and cross the line in, or to the westward of, the meridian of St. Jago, you may expect to find your ship 3° or 4° to the westward of her reckoning, by the time you get into the latitude of 100 fouth. If, on the other hand, you keep well to the east, and cross the line 15° or 20° to the east of St. Jago, you will be then as much to the east of your reckoning; and the more you keep to the eastward, the greater will be your error; as has been experienced by fome India fhips, whose people have found themfelves close upon the coast of Angola, when they thought its distance was above two hundred leagues.

During the whole of our passage from England, no opportunity was omitted of observing, with all the attention and accuracy that circumstances would permit, the variation of the compass, which I have inserted in a table, with the latitude and longitude of the ship at the time of observation. As the longitude may be depended upon, to a quarter or half a degree at most, this table will be of use to those navigators who correct their reckoning by the variation. It will also enable Mr. Dun to correct his new Variation Chart, a thing very much wanted.

It seems strange to me, that the advocates for the variation should not agree amongst themselves. We find one * of them telling us, as I have already observed, that with 80 west variation, or any thing above that, you may venture to sail by the Case de Verde islands, by night or day, being well assured, with that variation, that you are to the castward of them. Another, in his

chart +, lays down this variation ninety leagues to the westward of them. Such a difagreement as this, is a strong proof of the uncertainty of both. However, I have no doubt, the former found here, as well as in other places, the variation he mentions. But he should have confidered, that at fea, nay even on land, the refults of the most accurate observations will not always be the fame. Different compasses will give different variations; and even the same compass will differ from itself two degrees, without our being able to discover, much less to remove, the cause.

Whoever imagines he can find the variation within a degree, will very. often see himself much deceived. For, besides the impersection which may be in the construction of the instrument, or in the power of the needle, it is certain that the motion of the faip, or attraction of the ironwork, or some other cause not yet discovered, will frequently occasion far greater errors than this. That the variation may be found, with a fhare of accuracy more than fufficient to determine the ship's course. is allowed; but that it can be found fo exactly as to fix the longitude within a degree, or fixty miles, I absolutely deny."

These observations and remarks are delivered by captain Cook, with a precision which shews, that he considered them as of importance, and if they are not already confirmed, improved, or enlarged, it is a proof that this age is unworthy of them, considering the frequent opportunities that the East India trade furnishes for making such observations.

We shall finish these extracts with captain King's opinion upon the prospect of a north west or north

eaft paffage.

" Had captain Cook lived to this period of our voyage, and experienced, in a fecond attempt, the impracticability of a North East or North West passage from the Pacific to the Atlantic Ocean, he would doubtless have laid before the public, in one connected view, an account of the obstacles which defeated this, the primary object of our expedition, together with his observations on a subject of such magnitude, and which had engaged the attention, and divided the opinions of philosophers and navigators for upwards of two hundred years. I am very fensible how unequal I am to the task of supplying this deficiency; but, that the expectations of the reader may not be wholly disappointed, I must beg his candid acceptance of the following objervations, as well as of those I have already ventured to offer him, relative to the extent of the North East coast of Asia.

The evidence that has been fo fully and judiciously stated in the introduction, amounts to the highest degree of probability, that a North West passage, from the Atlantic into the Pacific Ocean, cannot exist to the fouthward of 65° of latitude. If then there exists a passage, it must be either through Basin's bay, or round by the north of Greenland, in the wettern hemisphere; or else through the Frozen Ocean, to the northward of Siberia, in the eaftern; and on which ever fide it lies, the navigator mult necessarily pass through Beering's Strait. The impracticability of penetrating into the Atlantic on either fide, through this firait, is therefore all that remains to be submitted to the consideration of the public.

As far as our experience went, it appears, that the sea to the north of Beering's Strait, is clearer of ice in August than in July, and perhaps in a part of September it may be still more free. But, after the equinox, the days shorten so fast, that no farther thaw can be expected: and we cannot rationally allow for great an effect to the warm weather, in the first half of September, as to . imagine it capable of dispersing the ice from the most northern parts of the American coast. But admitting this to be possible, it must at least be granted, that it would be madnefs to attempt to run from the Icy Cape to the known parts of Baffin's Bay (a distance of four hundred and twenty leagues), in fo short a time as that paffage can be supposed to continue open.

Upon the Afiatic fide, there appears shill less probability of success, both from what came to our own knowledge, with respect to the state of the sea to the seathward of Cape North, and also from what we learn from the experience of the slieutenants under Beering's direction, and the journal of Shalauroff, in regard to that on the north of Siberia.

The voyage of Deshness, if its truth be admitted, proves undoubtedly the possibility of passing round the north east point of Asia; but when the reader reslects, that near a century and a half has elapsed since the time of that navigator, during which, in an age of great curiosity and enterprize, no man has yet been able to follow him, he will not en-

tertain very fanguine expectations of the public advantages that can be derived from it. But let us even suppose, that in some singularly favourable season a ship has sound a clear passage round the coast of Siberia, and is safely arrived at the mouth of the Lena, still there remains the cape of Taimura, stretching to the 78° of latitude, which the good fortune of no single voyager has hitherto doubled.

It is, however, contended, that there are strongs reasons for believing, that the fea is more free from ice, the nearer we approach to the pole; and that all the ice we faw in the lower latitudes, was formed in the great rivers of Siberia and America, the breaking up of which had filled the intermediate fea. But even if that supposition be true, it is equally fo, that there can be no access to those open seas, unless this great mass of ice is so far dissolved in the summer, as to admit of a thip's getting through it. If this be the fact, we have taken a wrong time of the year for attempting to find this passage, which should have been explored in April and May, before the rivers were broken up. But how many reasons may be given against such a supposition? Our experience at Saint Peter and Saint Paul enabled us to judge what might be expected farther north; and upon that ground, we had reafon to doubt, whether the continents might not in winter be even joined by the ice; and this agreed with the flories we heard in Kamttcharka, that on the Siberian coall, they go out from the shore in winter, upon the ice, to greater diftances than the breadth of the sea is, in some parts, from one continent to the other.

In the depositions referred to

above, the following remarkable circumstance is related. Speaking of the land seen from the Tschukotskoi Noss, it is said, "that in summer time they sail is one day to the land in baidares, a fort of vessel constructed of whale-bone, and covered with seal-skins; and in winter time, going swift with rein-deer, the journey may likewise be made in a day." A sufficient proof, that the two countries were usually joined together by the ice.

The account given by Mr. Muller, of one of the expeditiona undertaken to discover a supposed island in the Frozen Sea, is still more remarkable. "In the year 1714, a new expedition was prepared from Jakutzk, for the same place, under the command of Alexei Markoff, who was to sail from the mouth of the Jana; and if the Schitiki were not sit for sea voyages, he was to construct at a proper place vessels

" fit for profecuting the discoveries

" without danger. " On his arrival at Ull-janskoe " Simovie, the port at which he " was to embark, he fent an ac-" count, dated February 2, 1715, " to the chancery of Jakutzk, mentioning that it was impossible to navigate the fea, as it was con-" tinually frozen, both in fummer " and winter; and that, confe-" quently, the intended expedition " was no otherwise to be carried " on, but with fledges drawn by " dogs. In this manner he accord. " ingly fet out, with nine persons, " on the 10th of March the same year, and returned on the 3d of April, to Ust-janskoe Simovie. "The account of his journey is as " follows: that he went seven days,

" as fast as his dogs could draw him, which, in good ways and wea-

" ther,

"ther, is eighty or a hundred worlds in a day) directly toward the north, upon the ice, without discovering any island: that it had not been possible for him to proceed any farther, the ice rising there in the feelike mountains: that he had climbed to the top of some of them, whence he was able to see to a great distance round about him, but could discern no appearance of land: and that, at last, wunting food for his dogs, many of them died, which obliged him to return."

Befides there arguments, which proceed upon an admission of the hypothesis, that the ice in those seas comes from the rivers, there are others which give great room to fuspect the truth of the hypothesis Captain Cook, whole opinion respecting the formation of ice, had formerly coincided with that of the theoriffs we are now controverting, found abandant reafon, in the present vovage, for changing his fentiments. We found the coast of each continent to be low, the foundings gradually decreasing toward them, and a striking refemblance between the two; which, together with the description Mr. Hearne gives of the copper - mine river, afford reason to conjecture, that whatever rivers may empty themselves into the Frozen Sea, from the American continent, are of the fame nature with those on the Asiatic side; which are represented to be so shallow at the entrance, as to admit only fma'l veffels; whereas the ice we have teen, rifes above the level of the fea to a height equal to the depth of those rivers; so that i.s entire height must be at least ten times greater.

Vol. XXVII.

The curious reader will also, in this place, be led naturally to reflect on another circumstance, which appears very incompatible with the opinion of those who imagine land to be necessary for the formation of ice; I mean the different state of the fea about Spitsbergen, and to the north of Beering's Strait. incumbent or them to explain how it comes to puls, that in the former quarter, and in the vicinity of much known land, the navigator annually penetrates to near 80° north latitude; whereas, on the other fide, his utmost efforts have not been able to carry him beyond 710; where, moreover, the continents diverge nearly east and west, and where there is no land yet known to exist near the pole. For the farther satisfaction of the reader on this point, I shall beg leave to refer him to Observations made during a voyage round the world, by Dr. Forfter, where he will find the question of the formation of ice, fully and fatisfactorily discussed, and the probability of open polar feas disproved by a variety of powerful arguments.

I shall conclude these remarks with a short comparative view of the progress we made to the northward, at the two different seasons we were engaged in that pursuit, together with a sew general observations relative to the sea, and the coast of the two continents, which lie to the north of Beering's

It may be observed, that in the year 1778, we did not meet with the ice, till we advanced to the latitude of 70°, on August 17th; and that then we found it in compact bodies, extending as far as the eye could reach, and of which a part or the

whole was moveable, fince, by its drifting down upon us, we narrowly escaped being hemmed in between it and the land. After experiencing both how fruitless and dangerous it would be to attempt to penetrate farther north, between the ice and the land, we flood over toward the Afiatic fide, between the latitude 69° and 70°, frequently encountering, in this tract, large and extensive fields of ice; and though, by reason of the fogs, and thickness of the weather, we were not able absolutely and entirely to trace a connected line of it across, yet we were fure to meet with it before we reached the latitude of 70°, whenever we attempted to fland to the northward. On the 26th of August, in latitude 6930, and longitude 184°, we were obstructed by it in fuch quantities, as made it impossible for us to pass either to the north or west, and obliged us to run along the edge of it to the fouth fouth west, till we saw land, which we afterwards found to be the coast of Afia. With the feafon thus far advanced, the weather setting in with fnow and fleet, and other figns of approaching winter, we sbandoned our enterprize for that

In this fecond attempt, we could do little more than confirm the obfervations we had made in the first; for we were never able to approach the continent of Asia higher than the latitude of 67°, nor that of America in any parts, excepting a few leagues between the latitude of 68° and 68° 20', that were not feen the last year. We were now obstructed by ice 3° lower, and our endeavours to pull farther to the northward. were principally confined to the wide space between the two coasts.

We penetrated near 3° farther on the American fide than on the Afiatic, meeting with the ice both years fooner, and in greater quantities, on the latter couft. As we advanced north, we fill found the ice more compact and folid; yet as, in our different traverses from fide to fide, we passed over spaces which had before been covered with it, we conjectured, that most of what we faw was moveable. Its height, on a medium, we took to be from eight to ten fect, and that of the highest to have been fixteen or eighteen. We again tried the currents twice, and found them unequal, but never to exceed one mile an hour. comparing the reckoning with the observations, we also found the current to fet different ways, yet more from the fouth west than any other quarter; but whatever their direction might be, their effect was fo trifling, that no conclutions, refpecting the existence of any passage to the northward, could be drawn from them. We found the month of July to be infinitely colder than that of August. The thermometer in July was once at 23°, and very commonly at 30°; whereas the last year, in August, it was very rare to have it to low as the freezing point. In both feafons, we had fome high winds, all of which came from the fouth west. We were subject to fogs, whenever the wind was moderate, from whatever quarter, but they attended foutherly winds more constantly than contrary ones.

The fraits, between the two continents, at their nearest approach, in latitude 66°, were ascertained to be thirteen leagues, beyond which they diverge to north east by east and west north west; and in latitude 69°, they become 14° of longitude,

or about one hundred leagues, afunder. A great fimilarity is obfervable in the appearance of the two countries, to the northward of the straits. Both are destitute of wood. The shores are low, with mountains rifing to a great height farther up the country. The depth of water in the mid-way between them, was twenty-nine and thirty fathoms, decreasing gradually as we approached either continent, with the difference of being fomewhat shoaler on the American than on the Afiatic coast, at the same diftance from land. The bottom, in the middle, was a foft flimy mud; and on drawing near to either shore, a brown fand, intermixed with small fragments of bones, and a few shells. We observed but little tide or current; what there was, came from the weitward."

Travels into Poland, Russa, Sweden, and Denmark, Sc. Sc. by William Coxe, A. M., F. R. S. Fellow of King's College, Cambridge; and Chaplain to his Grace the Duke of Mariborough. In two Volumes, 410.

IN this work Mr. Coxe has entered at large into the history, the policy, the laws, and the government of the different kingdoms through which he has travelled. His affiduity and his judgment in deriving his information from the best and most respectable authorities, render his book of considerable value. Less elegant than useful, he is fometimes entertaining, but almost always instructive.

He commences with Poland, and has interwoven into his account of that kingdom, a particular relation communicated to him by Mr. Wraxall, of the attempt made by the confederates to affaffinate the prefent king, in 1771 *. He afterwards gives a tolerably circumstantial, and yet not too diffusive, an account of the government of Poland; the legislative part thereof confiding of the king, the fenate, and the equeftrian order, in a general diet affembled; the executive part, according to the new establishment made by the diet in 1775, being vefted in the permanent council, constituted from the three different estates of the king, senate, and equestrian order. Of all these different estates separately, of the permanent council, its departments, and its duties, and of the general diet, he speaks fully and diffinally. His account of the country itself only proves to us how ill-adapted and insufficient is its government, to overbalance and restrain the oppressive, indolent, and wasting power of its nobles.

His character of the king of Poland, Staniflaus Augustus, is the one generally adopted in favour of that monarch; namely, that of an amiable man, a gentleman, and a scholar.

to Ruffia, and enters minutely into fome particular periods of the history of that kingdom, concerning which historians have not at all agreed. The various accounts given by different authors of the Czar, who reigned under the name of De-

From Poland Mr. Coxe proceeds

en by different authors of the Czar, who reigned under the name of Demetrius, are discussed with great judgment and penetration; and the different authorities concerning his

^{*} See the Miffeellaneous Essays, page 97, where this account is inserted.

164 ANNUAL REGISTER, 1784-5.

identity being brought, as it were, to a focus, the reader is better enabled to form his own determination on the subject. Mr. Coxe inclines to think him the real fon of the emperor Ivan Vassiliovitch II. With equal minuteness Mr. Coxe enters into the history of the princess Sophia Alexiefna, fister to Peter the Great, and regent during his minority, and takes great pains to do away the different aspersions thrown upon her character by almost all the historians who have treated of that period.—That the princess Sophia Alexiefna excluded Peter from all share in the government as long as she was able, appears evidently to be the case; that she did fo without having recourse to any peculiar acts, either of severity or oppression with respect to him, is as evident: "when the genius of Peter acquired the ascendancy," it is as evident that he did not use his superiority over his rival with equal moderation and temperance. rocious and penetrating, the shortest way to his objects, with him, was always the best, and once clearly seeing his way, he purfued it by means fo strong, decisive, and powerful, as made art and nice conduct unnecessary in their execution.

We cannot here help observing, that the regular discussion of controverted and detached parts of history, (though extremely useful in itself) is but ill submitted to by readers of travels, voyages, and such like. The mind, easily led on, and interested by the force of narration simply, is with difficulty led out of its road to the consideration of any specific or given subject of magnitude.

But whatever is naturally and infomately connected with the narrative, neither branching out from, nor returning to it too abruptly, keeps the attention alive and unbroken.

Petersburgh and its environs, the different residences of the present Empress of Russia, her court, her mode of life, her business, her pleafures, and amusements *, are defcribed and treated in an entertaining and easy manner. In the second volume of his work, Mr. Coxe commences with relating the particulars of the Revolution of 1762, which placed the present Empress on the throne of Russia, in exclufion of her husband, Peter III. the weakness of his conduct enabled her, so his ill behaviour towards her, in some measure justified the steps she took on this occafion. If the intention of imprisoning her can be clearly and fatisfactorily brought home to Peter, the conduct of the Empress then stands in a still fairer light, and self-defence may be urged as her leading motive.

Here follows the history of prince Ivan, great grandson of the Czar Ivan Alexievitch, elder brother of Peter the Great. This unfortunate prince succeeded his aunt the Empress Anne, when he was only three months old, and in little more than a year afterwards was deposed and imprisoned by Elizabeth, together with his parents, Anne of Mecklenburgh, and Anthony Ulrick, prince of Brunswick. A prisoner from his cradle, he was at last killed in his twenty-third year by the officers who guarded him in the fortress of Schlusselburgh, and who,

^{*} See an extract from this part of Mr. Coxe's work, given under the head of Mifcellaneous Effays, page 105.

in obedience to their orders, were driven to that extremity, from an attempt made by a fubaltern officer to rescue him from his confinement, and which was upon the point of fucceeding.

We shall here lay before our readers a fliort account of the celebrated Marshal Munich, which Mr. Coxe has given in the following

words:

" Count Burchard Christopher Munich, fon of a Danish officer, was born at New-Huntorf, in the county of Oldenburgh, on the 9th of May, O.S. 1683. He received an excellent education; and, in the 17th year of his age, entered into the service of the Landgrave of Hesse-Darmstadt, who, on account of his knowledge in tactics, conferred upon him the rank of captain. He ferved his first campaign in 1701, when the emperor Joseph commanded against the French; and was present at the fiege of Landaw. In 1705, he was employed as a major by the Landgrave of Hesse-Cassel; and learned the art of war under the duke of Marlborough and prince Eugene. He distinguished himself for his cool intrepidity in feveral engagements and fieges, and particularly at the battle of Malplaquet, when, in recompence for his bravery, he was made heutenant-colonel. ing, in 1712, dangerously wounded at the battle of Denain, he was taken prisoner by the French; and foon after his release, in the ensuing year, raised to the command of a regiment.

"In 1716, he quitted the Hessian, and entered the Polish service, under Augustus II. and was soon promoted to the rank of major-general; but, in 1721, being insulted by count Fleming, the king's favourite, he went into Russia, and was received in the most honourable manner by Peter I. Being charged by that great monarch with the execution of feveral important trufts, both civil and military, he succesfively filled the highest posts in the army and state. He was created marshal by the empress Anne, and placed at the head of the war department; he obtained the command of the army against the Turks, and proved his military talents by his successes in the campaigns of

1737 and 1738.

" Soon after the death of the empress, he advised, planned, and executed the arrest of Biren; and was rewarded by the regent Anne with the office of prime-minister. But as he was discontented at not being appointed generalissimo, and as his power and ambition gave umbrage to the court, he requested permiffion to refign his employments, and was aftonished at the readiness with which his request was granted. stead of repairing to the Prussian court, to which he was ftrongly invited, he imprudently remained in Rutlia, flattering himfelf with the hopes of being reinstated in his former dignity; and was arrested on the 6th of December 1741, by order of Elizabeth. The oftenfible reason of his disgrace was, that he had perfuaded the empress Anne to nominate Ivan her successor; but the real cause, as I was informed by a person of veracity, who received it from count Munich himself, was that, by order of that empress, he had taken into custody one of Elizabeth's favourites.

" Munich was brought before a committee appointed to examine the state prisoners; being fatigued with repeated questions, and perceiving M 3

that his judges were determined to find him guilty, he taid to them, · Dictate the answers which you wish me to make, and I will fign them.' The judges immediately wrote down a confession of several charges, which being subscribed by Munich, his mock-trial was con-cluded. Being thus without further ceremony convicted of high treason, he was condemned to be quartered; but his fentence was changed by Elizabeth to perpetual imprisonment. During that empress's reign, namely, for the space of twenty years, he was confined at Pelim in Siberia, in an offrog, or prison, surrounded with palisadoes, of which, according to Manstein, he had himfelf drawn the plan, and ordered to be constructed for the reception of Biren. The place of his imprisonment was an area enclosed with high palisadoes about 170 feet square; within which was a wooden house, inhabited by himfelf, his wife, and a few fervants; and a small garden, which he cultivated with his own hands. He received a daily allowance of 125. for the maintenance of himself, his wife, and domestics; which little pittance he increased by keeping cows, and felling part of their milk, and by occasionally instructing youth in geometry and engineering. behaved, during his long confinement, with the utmost refignation, tranquill ty, and even cheerfulness. He was accustomed every day at dinner to drink to his wife "a happy return to Petersburgh." He had prayers twice a day, from eleven to twelve in the morning, and from fix to feven in the evening: they were read in the German tongue by his chaplain Martens; and, after his death, which happened in 1749, the

count himself performed the service. Beside the culture of his garden, and the hours he passed in giving instruction, he found sufficient leifure for composing hymns, for translating feveral pfalms and prayers into German verse, and for writing a treatife upon the art of war: the latter he proposed, if ever he should be released from his confinement, to present to the king of Prussia. In the last year of his imprisonment, a centinel informing against Munich's fervants for supplying him with pens and paper, the count, in order to prevent any discovery, was obliged to destroy all his writings, the amusement and labours of so

many years.

"He had always supported himself with the expectation of recovering his liberty at the accession of Peter III.; but he was no fooner informed of that event, than, with the agitation natural to a person in his state, he began to dread that his expectation was ill-founded. fuffered during feveral weeks the most alarming anxiety, perpetually fluctuated between hope and fear; and was often heard to declare, that thele few weeks appeared to him much longer than all the former years of his confinement. At length, on the morning of the 11th of February 1762, the long-expected meffenger arrived from Petersburgh, with the order for his release: Munich, who happened to be engaged in his prayers, did not perceive him; and his wife made figns to the meffenger not to disturb him. Upon being informed of his recall, he was so affected as to faint away; but foon recovering, he fell down upon his knees, and in the most fervent manner offered up his thanks for this change in his fituation. On

the

the 19th, he departed from Pelim, and arrived at Peterlburgh on the 24th of March, in the same sheep-Ikin drefs which he had worn in his prison. On the 31st, he was admitted to an audience by the emperor: Peter, after hanging round his neck the order of St. Andrew, and restoring him to his antient rank, taid to him, 'I hope that your advanced age will ftill permit you to ferve me.' --- 'Since your majesty,' replied the count at the conclusion of a long speech, ' has raited me from darkness into light, and recalled me from Siberia to proftrate myfelf before your throne; I shall always be most willing to expose my life in your service. Neither a long banishment from the throne of majesty, nor the climate of Siberia, have been able to damp, in the fmallest degree, that fire which. formerly thone with fuch tuitre for the interests of the Russian empire, and the glory of its fovereign.

"Munich enjoyed the favour and protection of Peter III. and Catharine II.; and died on the 16th of October 1763, in the 85th year of

his age."

After having given an account of the rebellion of the impostor fugatches, who assumed the name of Peter III. his deseat and subsequent execution, Mr. Coxe returns to the present state of Russia, and gives us an exact and particular detail of its penal laws *, punishments, and the outlines of its present jurisprudence. In treating of these subsects, he pays that tribute of applause to her imperial majesty, which is so justly due to her conduct. The different classes of the inhabi-

tants of Russia, divided into four orders, viz. the nobles, the clergy, the merchants and burghers, and the peafants, come next into confideration; and afterwards the state of learning in Russia, including poetry and history, with a minute account of the two respective academies of arts and sciences (the first instituted by the empress Elizabeth, the latter by Peter the Great); the flate of the revenues, of the army, of the navy, and of the commerce of the country, concludes what is faid of Russia .- To enter particularly into the different above-mentioned subjects treated of by Mr. Coxe, is far from being within the limits of our work; but let it suffice to fay, that they contain much minute, extensive, and authentic information.

From Russia, Mr. Coxe proceeds through Finland into Sweden: his description of Stockholm, and of its situation, we shall lay before our readers.

" During the course of my travels, I have feen no town with whose fituation I was so much struck as with that of Stockholm, for its fingular and romantick fenery. This capital, which is very long and irregular, occupies, befide two penintulas, seven imall rocky islands, feattered in the Mæler, in the ftreams which iffue from that lake, and in a bay of the gulf of Bothnia. A variety of contrasted and enchanting views are formed by numberlefs rocks of granite rifing boldly from the surface of the water, partly bare and craggy, partly dotted with houses, or feathered with wood. The harbour is an inlet of the Bal-

^{*} See extracts from this part of Mr. Coxe's Travels, page 119, in the Mifcellaneous Effays.

ic: the water is clear as crystal, and of such depth that ships of the largest burthen can approach the quay, which is of confiderable breadth, and lined with fracious buildings and warehouses. At the extremity of the harbour feveral ftreets rife one above another in the form of an amphitheatre; and the palace, a magnificent building, crowns the fummit. Towards the fea, about two or three miles from the town, the harbour is contracted into a narrow ftrait, and, winding among high rocks, disappears from the fight; and the prospect is terminated by distant hills, overspread with forest. It is far beyond the power of words, or of the pencil, to delineate these fingular views. The central island, from which the city derives its name, and the Ritterholm, are the handsomest parts of the town.

"Excepting in the suburbs, where the houses are of wood painted red, the generality of the buildings are of stone, or brick succeed white. The royal palace, which stands in the center of Stockholm, and upon the highest spot of ground, was begun by Charles XI.: it is a large quadrangular stone edifice, and the style of architecture is both elegant and magnificent."

The chapter relative to the prefent government of Sweden, as fettled by the revolution in 1772, is well written; it gives due praise to, and in general coincides with, what Mr. Sheridan, formerly fecretary to the British envoy at Stockholm, has written on that subject, but differs with him on the general conclusions which that gentleman has drawn, respecting the king of Sweden's unlimited authority. This point Mr. Coxe has discussed fairly

and accurately, and certainly has clearly shewn, that although the executive power is in effect lodged in the king alone, yet the legislative is not, but in him jointly with the states.

The states consist of the sour houses: 1st. of nobles, 2d. of the clergy, 3d. of citizens, and 4th. of peasants: of each of these respectively, and the manner in which they are represented, Mr. Coxe has given a distinct and accurate account.

The prerogatives of the king of Sweden are certainly of so extensive and pervading a nature, as to leave the legislative authority but little room for action; and in proportion as the laws and regulations, as fettled at the revolution in 1772, are adequate to the purposes of government, the legislative authority becomes of less account; but whenever it should be necessary to add, or amend the laws and regulations now in force, to alter old taxes, or propose new ones (and upon other occasions), the supreme legislative authority must certainly interpose; and perhaps no system of legislation can ever long remain without the necessary intervention of the legislature to abrogate or amend its own laws, and to fupply new ones.

Mr. Coxe has given a very full and circumstantial account of the university of Upsala (formerly the metropolis of Sweden, and the royal residence) of its students, its curiosities, its regulations, and the characters of the different kings of Sweden who lie buried there. In addition to his account of the university, he has added biographical memoirs, and remarks on the writings, of some of its most celebrated professors.

professors, viz. of Linnæus, Wallerius, Cronsledt, and Bergman. The chapter which speaks of the three last of the above persons, is a communication of Dr. Pulteney's to the author.

An accurate description, accompanied with a chart, is given of the inland navigation of Sweden, in which is explained the projects formed for a regular junction of the different lakes and rivers with the German ocean; stating how far, and by what means, they have been carried into execution.

Our author concludes with Denmark; and although comparatively but a small portion of his work is allotted to this last object of his travels, yet it includes a variety of matter. In speaking of the palace of Cronborg, at Elfinoor, where the late queen Matilda was imprisoned, he takes occasion to relate an interesting and affecting anecdote of that unfortunate princess: "In this palace (fays he) was imprisoned the late unfortunate queen Matilda. During her confinement she inhabited the governor's apartment, and had permission to walk upon the fide-batteries, or upon the leads of the tower. She was uncertain of the fate that awaited her; and had great reason to apprehend, that the party which had occasioned her arrest meditated still more violent measures. When the English minister at Copenhagen brought an order for her enlargement, which he had obtained by his spirited conduct, she was so surprized with the unexpected intelligence, that she instantly burst into a slood of tears, embraced him in a transport of jov, and called him her deliverer. Atter a fhort conference, the minister proposed, that her majesty should immediately embark on board of a ship that was waiting to carry her from a kingdom, in which she had experienced fuch a train of misfor-But, however anxious she tunes. was to depart, one circumstance checked the excess of her joy: a few months before her imprisonment, she had been delivered of a princels, whom the fuckled herfelf. The rearing of this child had been her only comfort; and she had conceived a more than parental attachment to it, from its having been the constant companion of her misery. The infant was at that period afflicted with the measles; and, having nursed it with unceasing solicitude, she was defirous of continuing her attention and care. All these circumstances had so endeared the child to her, rendered more fufceptible of tenderness in a prison than in a court, that when an order for detaining the young princess was intimated to her, she testified the strongest emotions of grief, and could not, for some time, be prevailed upon to bid a final adieu. At length, after bestowing repeated caresses upon this darling object of her affection, she retired to the veffel in an agony of despair. remained upon deck, her eyes immoveably directed towards the palace of Cronborg, which contained her child, that had been fo long her only comfort, until darkness intercepted the view. The veffel having made but little way during night, at day break she observed with fond fatisfaction that the palace was still visible; and could not be perfuaded to enter the cabin as long as the could difcover the faintof glimple of the battlements.

It is well known that her majesty resided at Zeil, where she was car-

170 ANNUAL REGISTER, 1784-5.

ried off, by a scarlet sever, in the fixteenth day of her illness.

" Queen Matilda was naturally of a lively disposition, until her misfortunes brought on a fettled melancholy, which preyed upon her mind. In company the endeavoured to diffemble her forrows, and affume a cheerfulness to which her heart was She became extremely a stranger. fond of folitude; and, when alone, indulged her grief in the most bitter lamentations. She retained, to her last moments, the most unaffected attachment to her children in Denmark: with all the anxiety of a pazent she made repeated enquiries after them, and was delighted with receiving the minutest accounts of their health, amusements, and education. Having obtained their portraits from Copenhagen, she placed them in her most retired apartment, often apostrophized them as if they were present*, and addressed them in the tenderest manner."

The revolution of 1660, which changed the constitution of Denmark, from an elective and limited, to an absolute and hereditary, monarchy, is detailed at large; and a fuccinct account given of its population, finances, army, navy, and clergy. Mr. Coxe has also taken a review of the state of Danish literature, under which head the Icelandic writers in former ages made a confiderable figure. The peculiar bent and genius of the various Danish authors, which are now extant, and worthy of our admiration, feem chiefly to turn upon history, natural history, and antiquity.

The intended inland navigation, from the Baltic into the German ocean, across the dutchy of Holstein,

by the canal of Kiel, and the river Eyder, of which Mr. Coxe has given an engraving, and an accurate description, is a work of the greatest importance; to use his own words-" The utility of this important undertaking will be evident from a mere inspection of the map of Denmark. At present even the fmallest vessels, trading from any part of the Danish dominions in the Baltic to the Northern Sea, must make a circuit round the extremity of lutland, and are liable to be detained by opposite winds. navigation is so tedious, that goods shipped at Copenhagen for Hamburgh are not unufually fent by fea only to Lubeck, and from thence by land to Hamburgh. But the completion of this canal will enable vessels of a certain burden to pass immediately from the Baltic into the German ocean; proceed without unlading to Hamburgh; or fail to Holland, which, in times of war, receives great supplies of sugar, and other West Indian commodities, from Denmark."

Travels in the Two Sicilies, by Henry Swinburne, E/q. in the years 1777, 1778, 1779, and 1780. In two vols. 4to.

HESE Travels have undoubtedly a confiderable degree of merit, and prove the author to be a man of letters and of information. A subject which has so much, and for so long time, as Italy, attracted the attention and labours of the learned in all branches, and of all denominations, requires more than ordinary observation and talents to make new, defired, and valuable to the world.

^{*} I received this anecdote from a person at Zell, who had more than once over-heard this affecting scene.

In the course of his account of the present state of the Two Sicilies, Mr. Swinburne frequently and happily enough inferts as well the ancient and classical, as the more modern history of the several places which fall under his observation. mode of writing is peculiarly well adapted, and congenial to the country treated or, which continually recalls to our memory scenes embellished, adorned, and rendered memorable, in the works of the ancient poets and historians.

The author commences his Travels from Naples; of which city, and of the character and manners of its inhabitants, an account may be feen in an extract from this work, in the Annual Register for 1732, and which feems to be drawn from a more minute attention to the real dispositions of the people, than is generally to be met with in the

writers of travele.

From Naples Mr. Swinburne proceeds to Taranto, the Tarentum of the ancients. The relation of this journey is interspersed with a variety of classical and historical remarks, at the same time that it contains a confiderable degree of information relative to the present state of the country; a few extracts of this latter species, with respect to Taranto *, its environs, and inhabicants, we shall lay before our readers. On his approach to Taranto, he fays-

" I next reached a delicious vale,

called Le Citrezze+, where a stream rifes in a bason about three hundred yards from the sea. The waters occasion a perpetual verdure in the meadows, and groves of aged olive trees defend them from the scorching ray, and from all winds but the foft zephyrs that play upon the furface of the Mare Piccolo. I alighted to enjoy the charms of this sweet sequestered spot, and while my eyes ranged over the beautiful landscape, fuffered my imagination to wander into a chain of melancholy reflections on the general viciffitudes in the fate of empires, and on the deftiny of Taranto in particular. All was then still in that port, where the trading vessels of half the world rendezvoused. One single fishingboat disturbed the bosom of those waters, where the mighty navy of Carthage once displayed its flag. Of all the temples, gmynasia, theatres, and other monuments of glory and opulence, not so much as a single column rifes upon the hill where Tarentum once itood: the paultry buildings of some mean convents, inhabited by the most insignificant of friars, mark its ancient fituation; while the modern city, crowded into a narrow island, holds the place of the old citadel, and still resembles a fortress more than an emporium of trade. But in despite of this change in its fortunes, the appearance of Taranto is replete with wonderful beautie. At my feet, the Mare Piccolo rolled its gentle

* An account of the Mare Piccolo in the Bay of Taranto, of its shell fish, of the Pinna Marina, and of the Tarantula, may be feen in the Ann. Reg. for 1782.

† The Tarentines call this the Galetius; D'Anville and Zannoni give that name to a river that discharges itself into the Mare Grande. The spring of the Citrezze is deep, and therefore answers Virgil's epithet of black. The very little extent of its course corresponds with the ancient opinion of its being the shortest of all rivers; but still I cannot understand how so trisling a rill could be deemed a river, and be called Eurotas by the Parthenii, from its refemblance to the river of Lacedemon; or how numerous flocks could wander on its banks, and be washed in its waters.

waves, stretching from east to west, in the shape of an oval lake, divided into two unequal bays by a narrow promontory; olive woods clothe the fore-ground on both fides, and the opposite hills appear rich in orchards and corn-fields. Over the city, the Mare Grande, or outer port, some ships at anchor, islands, capes; and behind all, the blue mountains of Basilicata complete the prospect. A long bridge of seven arches joins the city to the continent on the north fide; through them the tide flows with great impetuofity, and nothing now but small boats can be admitted by this paffage, which was formerly the entrance of the harbour. But even in the time of the Romans, I think it evident from what Appian fays, that there were drawbridges, by which the garrison of the citadel preserved a command over the vessels in port. Had the mouth been quite free, the Tarentine fleet in the second Punic war could not have been fo completely blocked up, as to render all attempts to break through utterly fruitless. At each arch is fixed a frame for hanging nets to intercept fish as they run up into the little fca with the flow, or fall back with the ebb; and upon this bridge is carried the aqueduct that supplies the town with water.

"Tolita king of the Goths is faid to have been the first that erected an aqueduct on this north side; others attribute it to the Emperor Nicephorus. It was built in the present form and direction in 1543. The sources lie twelve miles distant from Taranto, in the mountains of Martina, where many grooves and cuts in the heart of the rock collect the straggling rills and filtrations, and bring them together at a spot

called Valdenza; from thence the waters run to Triglio, where they fall into immense reservoirs, and then pass under ground to the deep eisterns at Tremiti. At La Follia they rise to day, and keep an open course for seven miles, till they enter an arcade of two hundred and three arches, in very bad repair, overgrown with ivy, and oozing at every joint; the water is conveyed through hollow stones, each of which has a speut that fits into the next.

"The shape of Taranto has been likened to that of a ship; of which the cassle at the cass end represents the stern, the great church the mass, the tower of Raymund Orsini the bowsprit, and the bridge the cable. It stands upon the site of the ancient fortress, but I believe occupies rather more room: it was formerly joined to the continent by a narrow neck of sand, which occasioned William of Puglia to say, That Tarentum would be an island, but for a small rising ground.

Infula mox fieret modicus ni collis adeffet:

" Ferdinand the First being apprehensive of an attack from the Turks, ordered the isthmus to be cut through, and the fea to be let in. Philip the Second caused the passage to be widened and deepened to as to admit vessels; but it was afterwards choaked up with fand and filth, and, by the stagnation of its waters, became a great nuisance. The air of Taranto was grievously affected by it till 1755, when it was again cleared out by the king's directions. The streets are remarkably disty and narrow, especially the Marina, which runs along the Mare Piccole, and is, without dispute, the most ditgustful habitation of human beings in Europe, except, perhaps,

the

the Jewish Ghetto at Rome. The only tolerable street is a terrace above the steep rocks that hang over the Mare Grande, and prevent all access on that quarter. cathedral, dedicated to Saint Cataldus, whom the legend calls a native of Raphoe in Ireland, has little merit: it is a melancholy confideration, that the chapel of the patron has been decorated at the expence of almost every monument of the ancient city. The granite columns, taken from its ruinated fanes, are aukwardly crouded under the ill-proportioned roof of this church. The square near the bridge is the only opening of any extent, and the general refort of the citizens in fummer, when they fit round the fountain to enjoy the foft evening breeze, and refresh themselves with the fanning of the balmy air. modern Taranto cannot boast of that degree of falubrity at all feafons, which rendered the ancient city the delight of voluptuaries and valetudinarians. A failure of cultivation, and of attention towards keeping the passages for water free, causes some degree of malignity in its climate during the hot months; but there is great reason to hope these inconveniencies will be removed by the patriotic and judicious endeavours of the present archbishop Monfignor Joseph Capecelatro, who has abandoned the road that leads to the purple, and other objects of ecclefiastical ambition, in order to devote his life and talents to the welfare of his flock, and the improvement of his native country.

"I was lodged at the Celestine convent, a neat house, built upon the ruins of a temple. The prior received me with great politeness, and at supper treated me with the most varied service of shell-sish I ever sat down to. There were no less than sisteen sorts, all extremely sat and savoury; especially a small species of muscle, the shell of which is covered with a velvet shag, and both inside and outside is tinged with the richest violet-colour. I tasted of all, and ate plentifully of several forts, without experiencing the least difficulty in the digestion."

His character of the inhabitants

is as follows:

" The inhabitants neglect the culture of their fields, and turn all their attention to fishing; a profesfion hampered with fewer incumbrances, less continual labour, and affording greater certainty of fuc-Their lands are cultivated, their corn reaped, by Calabrians; their pastures covered with Abruzzefe sheep and shepherds; while the modern Tarentines, as much at least as their poverty will allow them, feem to copy the gentle, indolent manners of their forefathers, citizens of Molle Tarentum. They are still passionately fond of amusements. and eager only in the pursuit of pleasure. Their address is affable, and plenfing to strangers; their pronunciation lifping, and fofter than that of the natives of the neighbouring provinces. Here women bring forth children with little difficulty; and treat as a flight inconvenience those dangers and pains, which are fo dreadful to their fex in most other countries. Here it is impossible to cite an instance of a person's dying in childbed."

The next division of Mr. Swinburne's journey is from Taranto to Reggio, his route lying altogether along the coasts of the Gulf of Taranto, and of the Ionian Sea, and round the southern extremity of Ca-

labria

174 ANNUAL REGISTER, 1784-5.

labria Ultra. In this portion of his Travels he passes through the places where the famous Grecian colonies of the Sybarites, the Crotoniates. and the Locrians flourished, and enters at large into the former grandeur, riches, extent, and power of their respective states. As this coast, from the author's account, still feems to possess, in a great measure, the capability of re-assuming its former consequence and splendor, one cannot but lament that the internal bad government of the Two Calabrias should so completely thwart and render abortive every exertion of kind and luxuriant nature, and that by improvident and inefficacious taxes, and imposts, the industrious husbandmen should be driven back from the fruitful shores into the mountains, and converted into a gang of robbers.

The following extract, relative to a most curious appearance, sometimes reslected from the surface of the sea in the Faro of Messina, we shall lay before our readers:

"I enjoyed feveral delightful walks along the beach. Wherever a hole is made in the fands, though within a foot of the sea, fresh-water bubbles up. The views on every side are enchanting, equal to the charming ones of the Neapolitan gulf, and superior to all others that I have ever seen. Messina rises out of the waves like a grand amphitheatre; and the Faro, lined with villages and towns, seems a noble river, winding between two bold shores.

"Sometimes, but rarely, it exhibits a very curious phænomenon,

vulgarly called La Fata Morgana *. The philosophical reader will find its causes and operations learnedly accounted for in Kircher, Minasi, and other authors. I shall only give a description of its appearance, from one that was an eye-witness. Father Angelucci is the first that mentions it with any degree of accuracy, in the following terms:

" On the fifteenth of August, " 1643, as I flood at my window, " I was furprifed with a most won-" derful, delectable vision. " fea that washes the Sicilian shore " fwelled up, and became, for ten " miles in length, like a chain of " dark mountains; while the wa-" ters near our Calabrian coast " grew quite smooth, and in an " instant appeared as one clear po-" lished mirror, reclining against " the aforefaid ridge. On this " glass was depicted, in chiaro scu-" ro, a string of several thousands " of pilasters, all equal in altitude, " distance, and degree of light and In a moment they loft " shade. " half their height, and bent into " arcades, like Roman aqueducts. " A long cornice was next formed " on the top, and above it rose " castles innumerable, all perfectly " alike. These foon split into " towers, which were shortly after " lost in colonnades, then windows, " and at last ended in pines, cy-" presses, and other trees, even and " fimilar. This is the Fata Mor-" gana, which, for twenty-fix years, " I had thought a mere fable."

"To produce this pleasing deception, many circumstances must concur, which are not known to exist in

^{*} The name is probably derived from an opinion, that the whole spectacle is produced by a fairy or a magician. The populace are delighted whenever the vition appears, and run about the streets, shouting for joy,—calling every body out to partake of the glorious fight.

any other fituation. The spectator must stand with his back to the east, in fome elevated place behind the city, that he may command a view of the whole bay; beyond which the mountains of Messina rise like a wall, and darken the back-ground of the picture. The winds must be hushed; the surface quite smoothed; the tide at its height; and the waters pressed up by currents to a great elevation in the middle of the All these events coincidchannel. ing, as foon as the fun furmounts the eastern hills behind Reggio, and rifes high enough to form an angle of forty-five degrees on the water before the city, -every object existing or moving at Reggio will be repeated a thousand fold upon this marine looking-glass; which, by its tremulous motion, is, as it were, cut into facets. Each image will pass rapidly off in succession, as the day advances, and the stream carries down the wave on which it appeared.

"Thus the parts of this moving picture will vanish in the twinkling of an eye. Sometimes the air is at that moment so impregnated with vapours, and undisturbed by winds, as to reslect objects in a kind of aërial screen, rising about thirty feet above the level of the sea. In cloudy, heavy weather, they are drawn on the surface of the water, bordered with fine prismatical co-

lours."

From Reggio Mr. Swinburne returns back to the Terra de Otrante, by a vessel bound to Gallipoli, in that province; and from thence to Naples by Brindis (the ancient Brundusium) and Bari, and afterwards by a more inland route.

The fecond volume of this work commences with Mr. Swinburne's excursions in the neighbourhood of Naples. His view and description of that city, taken from the cassle of St. Elmo, we shall lay before our readers. From this eminence, he says, "the whole city and suburbs, with every object that hitherto had partially engaged my attention, were now brought under my inspection in one collective picture.

" As from an advanced post, I here reconnoitred all the quarters of Naples, and formed an exact idea of its general outline, as well as its particular fituations. The fea before it is scalloped into two semicircles divided by a promontory, and imitating the Arabic figure of three. The promontory runs out from the hill of Saint Elmo, finking gradually towards the Castel dell' Uovo with a gentle curve. The eastern bay does not approach so near to the hills as that of Chiaia. but leaves a capacious vale for the city and fuburbs, which extend very irregularly over the hills, and run up several narrow dales. On this account it is difficult to obtain the just dimensions of Naples. King Roger caused it to be measured, and found it to be two miles and fix furlongs in circumference, but it was then only upon a footing with many other cities of his dominions, and not the metropolis. Another measurement was taken in 1500, which amounted to nine miles in circumference. Its walls are no longer of any real defence, and of course the safety of Naples depends upon the force of its armies. To repel hostile attempts by fea, which, from its fituation, maritime powers might be tempted to make, it has to the west the Castel dell' Uovo. a confused pile of ancient buildings, and some modern batteries; the rock this fortress stands upon was originally

originally called Megara, then Lucullanum, and must have been confidered early as a place of strength, for Romulus Augustulus, the last Roman emperor of the west, was shut up here in 475. His father, Orestes, had invested him with the imperial purple, but Odoacer, king of the Heruli, defeated his army, and put an end to the empire. Hither also the son of king Manfred was transferred from Puglia, and lingered out a tedious life of mifery. Along the line of the shore towards the east are some batteries on the points of land, the bastions of the arfenal, and above it the lofty wall of the Castel Nuovo, erected by Charles the First. Its inner gate is decorated with a triumphal arch raifed in honour of Alphonsus the Magnificent, a work of great effect, though not perfectly correct in taste and architecture. This fortress has usually been the refuge of the fovereigns and viceroys in all civil wars and tumults, and for that reason they have long fixed their residence near its walls. A block-house and batteries defend the mouth of the harbour, and at the eaftern extremity of the town is the Torrione del Carmine, better known by the figure it made in the rebellion of 1647, than by its extent or military strength. The caftle of Saint Elmo, where I stood to view the city, commands Naples in every direction, and is in reality calculated rather to annov and awe the citizens, than to defend them from foreign invaders. King Robert first saw the propriety of fortifying this post, and the emperor Charles the Fifth reduced the old works to a regular pentagonal form.

" The dock yard and magazines for the gallies are spacious; the

harbour where ships of war and merchantment lie rather too confined: it is entirely the work of art, being formed by the projection of a crooked mole first laid by Charles the Second, and after many additions, compleated by the present king of Spain. A lofty pharos points out the entrance of the harbour in the night; but as the hill behind rises very high, these lights are easily confounded with those of the town.

" Naples contains some fine squares and large streets; of the former the Largo Castello and Spirito Santo are the most extensive. Toledo is the principal among the latter, inferior to few in Europe, for length and buildings. In the heart of the city the streets are narrow, and, on account of the great elevation of the houses, gloomy and close; they are paved with square stones of dark-coloured lava, dug out of quarries, or rather stagnated torrents formerly vomited by Vesuvius or the Solfatara. It is faid that this matter must be many centuries old ere it acquire a sufficient degree of hardness for the purpose of paving; but I am inclined to believe it very foon becomes as compact as it ever will be: pavingflones are contracted for at two carlini a piece, and, in great thoroughfares, must be renewed in less than three years.

"All parts of Naples are copiously supplied with water by an ancient aqueduct, which has more than once over-balanced its services, by affording a passage for besiegers to enter the city: through it Belisarius introduced soldiers that surprised the Gothic garrison; Alphonsus the First repeated the stratagem with success. Many soun-

tains

tains retail the supply, some sew of which are decorated in a good style.

" The Neapolitan architects are too lavish of ornament, and too frequently run into a false and barbarous taste: the edifices of Rome have in general more grandeur and chastity of style, except those which have been executed upon the plans of Borromini and his scholars: they indeed exceed in wanton violation of propriety all the flights of Gothic architecture. Most of the churches of Naples are crowned with cupolas; a few flender steeples break the line, and add variety to the picture, but there is a want of some venerable pile to tower above the rest; the cathedral is not sufficiently pre-eminent. I scarce know a church without some good paintings, but very few in which the architect has shewn a pure noble taste. Two columns of a temple dedicated to the Dioscuri and the city of Naples, are the only remarkable monuments of ancient architecture remaining. The portico to which they belonged was overturned by an earthquake in 1688; they stand before the door of a church, confecrated to St. Peter and Paul; this temple was erected by Tiberius Julius Tarsus, and Pelago the freedman of Augustus; the apostles who were united in their mission and martyrdom, have been fubstituted for the twin brothers Cattor and Pollux. Santa Chiara, a rich monastery of noble dames, founded by king Robert, and the place of fepulture for the royal family, has a church repaired and painted by Conca, in so gay and airy a style, that it exhibits more of the elegance of a ball-room than of the awful folemnity of a temple. Vol. XXVII.

The chancel of Saint Philip Neri is the best sample of ecclesiastical architecture in Naples; large columns of antique granite divide it from the isles in a most majestic manner, though some of the usual proportions are not critically observed. The Carthusian convent of Saint Martin, adjoining to the castle of Saint Elmo, is, I believe, the best situated monastery in Europe; every thing appertaining to it corresponds with the sublimity of the view; immense ranges of buildings, a stately church, superb halls, and a noble collection of pictures. To support this great establishment, and a large family of afcetic members, that neither beg nor earn their livelihood, the society enjoys a most princely income; the overplus of it is employed in the pernicious charity of feeding beggars, and the rational one of portioning out the female relations of the monks; it is reported, that government intends shortly to take upon itself the charge of appropriating this ba-The relics of Saint Janualance. rius form the principal boast of the cathedral. The Carmine calls to mind the bloody catastrophe of those royal youths, Conradine and Frederick of Austria, butchered before its door; whenever I traversed that fquare, my heart yearned at the idea of their premature fate, and at the deep distress of Conradine's mother, who, landing on the beach with her fon's ranfom, found only a lifeless trunk to redeem from the fangs of his barbarous conqueror. In the cloytter of the Carmine, Massaniello was murdered by the companions of his revolt, a victim to his want of conduct.

"The facred edifices of Naples abound with fepulchral monuments

of distinguished personages; the chapel of the San Severo samily exhibits many very extraordinary statues; the art with which the sculty of representing human bodies wrapped up in cloths or entangled in the meshes of a net, is truly wonderful; but the piece of statuary which appeared in my eyes to possess the most real merit, is a Christ in the shroud, by San Martino, a living Neapolitan artist; undoubt-

edly a fine performance.

" The dwellings of the nobility are grand. In 1597, when Morrison travelled, there was no glass in any windows of Naples, nor is it above forty years fince the use of glass became common. While the Neapolitans languished under the oppressive and almost hostile government of a viceroy, they feem to have felt little for the honour of their country; the comforts of life were imperfectly known, and all emulation appeared dead among them; the revival of elegant arts, the introduction of numberless improvements in public and private life, the adorning of the city, and a more convenient mode of furnishing their dwellings, all date from the æra of the conquest of Naples by Don Carlos .- A fovereign of their own then came to refide among them, they felt once more that they were a nation, and had a glory and interests worth consulting.

"The royal palace, begun in 1600 by the count of Lemos, after the design of Fontana, presents a very handsome front, a staircase in the noblest proportions, and apartments suitable to the rank of the inhabitants; these rooms have, however, lost some of their splendor, by the removal of the Farnesian

collection of pictures; those valuable paintings are now shewn at Capodimonte, a palace erected upon the hills to the north of the city, by the king of Spain, but left unfinished, from the difficulty of procuring water; the ground upon which it stands is undermined in various and numberless directions; these caverns were either left in the original formation of the hill, and chiselled into shape by the hand of man, or were quarries gradually extended as the materials were wanted for building; though we are not certain in what manner they were excavated, we know that they long ferved both heathens and christians as repositories of the dead; they surpass the catacombs of Rome in extent, but for many ages have feldom been used for funeral purposes; similar vaults under the churches in the town, being more at hand, are now the usual places of burial. It is a custom here, on All Souls day, to throw open the charnel - houses, lighted up with torches, and decked out with all the flowery pageautry of May-day; crowds follow crowds through these vaults to behold the coffins, nay the bodies of their friends and relations; the floors are divided into beds, like a garden, and under these heaps of earth the corpses are laid in regular fuccession; the place is perfectly dry, for the foil is rather a pounded stone than earth, and parches up the flesh completely in a twelvemonth; when that period is clapfed, the body is taken up, dreft in a religious habit, and fixed like a flatue in a niche; many retain a horrid refemblance to what they were when animated, and some shew flrong marks of agony in their dif-They are much torted features. better better preserved than the mummies of Toulouse, which pass for such

singular curiosities.

The Albergo de Poveri, intended as a refuge for the poor from all parts of the kingdom, is an extensive hospital, but, like most works planned upon a scale that strains the sinews of the public revenue, remains unfinished.

"The theatre of San Carlo is one of the most capacious in the world, and when illuminated the

most magnificent.

" The Studii is a showy edifice decorated with ancient flatues brought from Cuma. There is a plan under confideration at court, for removing the contents of the museum hither from Portici, in order to place that inestimable collection at a greater distance from Vesuvius; the day may otherwise come, when another stream of fire shall bury these treafures again for ages. But is Naples itself a place of security? Its safety depends upon the wind that blows during an irruption; if that should happen to direct the ashes to the north-west, Naples would be exposed to the fate of Pompeii; befides, its foundations rest on hollow ground, and earthquakes may destroy the pillars that support them; were I admitted to counfel on the occasion, I should prefer a removal to Caferta, but think it still more adviseable to leave the antiquities where they are. They would fuffer fo much damage and derangement in the package, and remain for fo many years unopened and unclassed, that the present generation of learned and curious persons would probably never be gratified with a fight of them."

In the course of his excursion to Pæstum, Mr. Swinburne gives an

account of the celebrated ruins of Herculaneum and Pompeii.

From Naples Mr. Swinburne fails to Palermo, the capital of Sicily. Out of the numerous and respectable letters of recommendation given him at Naples, only two were here paid any attention to, viz. those which he brought to prince Lancelotti, of Torremuza, and to Mon-fignor Severino, of Naples, archbishop of the united sees of Palermo and Monreale. That any prejudice of this fort should reign in the Sicilian metropolis, nay, be confined to it alone, is very extraordinary: for from the kind attention of the archbishop of Palermo, Mr. Swinburne seems in every other part of the country to have met with the most perfect hospita-

In this journey through Sicily, beginning with Palermo, and ending with Messina, Mr. Swinburne has for the most part kept the seacoast, encircling in his route nearly the whole island, excepting the north side of it, towards the Mediterranean. Girgenti, with the ruins of the ancient Agrigentum, Syracuse, Mount Ætna, and Messina, are the chief objects in his account, and we could wish the limits of our work admitted of our entering more at large into his description of these

places.

From Messina Mr. Swinburne passes over to Tropea, in South Calabria, and returns by land to Naples; having, to use his own words, completed a tour, by sea and land, of 914 computed miles.

The description of his route thro' the Two Calabrias, combines in it every species of beauty that a country can possess.—" Sed quantum "mutatus ab illo,"—with what a

N 2 mixture

mixture of horror and regret do we turn from such a picture, to the representation of it after the earthquakes in 1783! a short description of which Mr. Swinburne has given in a note; but as Sir William Hamilton's account, which is more at length, is inserted in the Annual Register for the year above-mentioned, we shall refer our readers to that relation.

From Naples, Mr. Swinburne proceeds to Rome; but as he confines himself to the Two Sicilies, says nothing with regard to that city. His Travels conclude with a short excursion from Rome, a little way into the two most northern provinces of Naples, called the Abruzzos; his route lies through Alba, Avezzano, by the lake of Celano, of which he gives a full and minute description, and thro' Sora and Isola.

Near Sora, on the banks of the river Fibreno, stood the house of M. T. Cicero, which, Mr. Swinburne says, still retains some traces of the beauties ascribed to it by that orator; but no vestige or monument of the villa or its appendages remain.

We shall conclude, by giving Mr. Swinburne's account of the present state of the Two Abruzzos, and of the character of its inhabi-

"As these provinces are the most northern, they are also the coldest in the kingdom, being exceedingly mountainous. The chain of the Apennines, without any interruption, but that of some narrow vallies formed by the waters of the numerous rivers that rush down from the heights, continues in a slight declivity to the edge of the Adriatic sea. But the rigour of the cli-

mate is not fo great as to prevent the country from producing in abundance every thing requisite for the support of life. Vegetables, fruits, animals, and numberless other articles of fustenance, not only furnish ample provision for the use of the natives, but also allow of exportation. There is fo large a quantity of wheat reaped, that many thousands of quarters are annually shipped off. Much Turkey wheat is fent out, and the province of Teramo fells a great deal of rice little inferior in goodness to that of Lombardy. Oil is a plentiful commodity, and wines are made for exportation on many parts of the coast; but wool has always been, and still is, their staple commodity: the flocks, after passing the whole fummer in the fine pastures of the mountains, are driven for the winter into the warm plains of Puglia, and a few spots near their own coast, where the fnow does not lie; there are no manufactures of woollens in the province, except two small ones of coarse cloth, and the greatest part of the wool is fent out unwrought. No filk is made here, though mulberry-trees would grow well in the low grounds.

"Formerly the territory of Aquila furnished Italy almost exclusively with fassron, but since the culture of that plant has been so much sollowed in Lombardy, it has fallen to nothing in Abruzzo. In the maritime tracks of country the cultivation of liquorice has been increased of late years, but foreigners export the roots in their natural state: in the province of Teramo there is a manufactory of potteryware, for which there is a great demand in Germany, by the way of Trieste, as it is remarkably hard

and

and fine, but even this is going to decay, by being abandoned entirely to the ignorance of common work-It is not to be expected that any improvements will be made in arts and manufactures, where the encouragement and attention of superiors is wanting, and no pains taken to render the commodity more marketable, or to open better channels of fale for it. The only advantages these provinces enjoy, are the gift of benevolent nature; but she has still greater presents in store for them, and waits only for the helping hand of government to produce them. This whole coast, one hundred miles in length, is utterly destitute of sea-ports; and the only spots where the produce can be embarked are dangerous inconvenient roads, at the mouths of rivers, and along a lee-shore: the difficulty of procuring shipping, and of loading the goods, frequently causes great quantities of them to rot on hand, which damps industry, and prevents all improvements in agriculture. The husbandman is a poor dispirited wretch, and wretchedness produces emigration: the uneven furface of the country occasions it to be inhabited by retail, if I may use the expression, rather than in large maffes, for there is not a city that contains ten thousand people, and the most of them would find it difficult to muster three thousand. Villages, castles, and feudatory estates, are to be met with in abundance, but the numbers of their inhabitants are to be reckoned by hundreds, not thousands; in a word, the political and focial fystem of the province shews no signs of the vigour which nature fo remarkably displays here in all her operations.

"The antiquary and the natu-

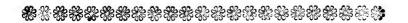
ralist may travel here with exquifite pleasure and profit; the former will find treasures of inscriptions, and inedited monuments appertaining to the warlike nations, that once covered the face of the country: the natural philosopher will have a noble field for observation in the stupendous monuments that rise on all sides. Monte-corno and Majella are among the most interesting; the first is like an aged monument of nature, bald, and horribly broken on every aspect; from various appearances, it is evident that its bowels contain many valuable veins of metallic ore, but the great difficulty of access renders the fearch of them almost impracticable. Majella has other merits, and of a gayer kind: - nature has clothed its declivities and elevated fields with an infinite variety of her most precious plants; vulnerary herbs grow there in as great perfection as on the Alps of Swizzerland, and are applied by the natives to wounds with equal success.

" The character of the inhabitants varies a little among themfelves, according to situation and climate, but effentially from the difposition of the natives of the more fouthern provinces. This proceeds from a difference of origin; for the Lombards, who were barbarians, but not cruel; poor, but hospitable; endowed with plain honest fense, though possessed of little acutenessor subtlety; remained peacsable proprietors of these mountainous regions, till the Normans, who were accultomed to a fimilar climate, came, and dispossessed them. The Greeks, who retained almost every other part of the kingdom under their dominion, never had any fway here. For this reason the N_3 Abruzzesi

182 ANNUAL REGISTER, 1784-5.

Abruzzesi still bear a great resemblance to their northern progenitors or masters: to this day, one may trace in them the same goodness of heart, but great indolence, and repugnance to lively exertions, a fault that proceeds rather from a want of active virtue, than a disposition to wickedness. Hence it comes that in these provinces, where the proxi-

mity of the frontier almost insures impunity, sewer atrocious and inhuman deeds are heard of, than in other parts of the realm. Remnants of ancient northern customs existed here so late as the beginning of this century, and, among the mountaineers, very evident traces of the Frank and Teutonic languages may be discovered."



THE

CONTENTS.

HISTORY OF EUROPE.

C H A P. I.

Retrospective view of the general affairs of Europe from the year 1780. Emperor. Great schemes of reform and regulation. Some general observations on them. Decree for extending the liberty of the press. Decree in favour of the Jews. Ordinances striking at the authority of the court Oftensible causes, and political motives, for the Emperor's of Rome. journey to the Low Countries in the year 1781. Ill consequences of the war in which Holland was engaged, and of the new political system adopted by that Republic. Resumption of the Dutch Barrier among the principal objects of the Emperor's journey. Observations on that measure. Barrier resigned, and the fortresses dismantled. Alarm occasioned thereby in Holland. Great benefits derived by the Austrian Netherlands, from becoming the medium of British Commerce, in consequence of the war between the maritime powers. Sudden rife of Oftend to commercial importance through the same cause. Great favours conferred by the Emperor upon the city and people of Oftend. Declares the port free; orders a bajon to be constructed; grants ground for builling to foreign settlers; and places of public worship to the Protestants. Emperor examines the obstructions to the navigation of the Schelde, and vifits Holland. Returns to Vienna. Various wife and humane regulations adopted in the course of the years 1781 and 1782. Enlargement of religious liberty to the Protestants-of civil liberty to the peasants of Bohemia, Moravia, Silesia, and Austrian Poland, who are discharged from their ancient slavery to the lords. Free exercise of their religion, with other advantages, granted by the Elector of Saxony to the Roman Catholics in his dominions. Inquifition abolifhed by

the Grand Duke of Tuscany. Universities reformed by the Emperor.—Allots schools for the Education of soldiers children. Measures for rendering the city of Trieste a great commercial Emporium. Emperor lends four millions of storins to the merchants of that city. Suppression of religious houses in the Austrian dominions. Ecclesastics in the Austrian Netherlands discharged from all soreign jurisdiction. Imperial rescript, disclaiming all subordination, in secular affairs, to the Holy See. Suppression of religious houses in the Duchy of Milan. Alarm at Rome. Correspondence between the Pope and the Emperor. Journey of the Sowereign Pontist, Pius the Sixth, from Rome to Vienna. Received with great boniurs by the Emperor and Court; but fails in the objects of his journey. Returns to Rome. Reform of the religious orders continued; and extended to the Hierarchy, and secular Clergy, as well as to the Regulars. Commission for administering the sequestered estates; the produce destined to public purposes. Observations and strictures of foreigners on some of these transactions

C H A P. II.

Retrospective view continued. State of the great powers on the borders of Europe and Asia. Ottoman Empire. Numerous sources of discord with Russia. Successful endeavours of the captain bashaw, notwithstanding the unfavourable state of public affairs, to quell rebellion and restore order. He rescues the Morea from the Albanians; punishes the authors, and puts an end to the disorders on the coasts of Asia; prevents the intended extermination of the Greeks. The Porte, after much contest, submits to the receiving Russian consuls in the provinces of Moldavia, Walachia, and Beffarabia. Troubles in the Crimea. Tartar Khan accepts a commission in the Russian fervice. Dreadful Conflagrations in Conftantinople. Forty thousand bouses destroyed. Grand Vizir deposed, and succeeded by Jeian Mehemet, a man of parts and ability. Ruffian Khan deposed by the discontented Tartars, and a new one elected, who is privately supported by the Porte. Great differences between the two empires on that account. Long truce between the Porte and the court of Vienna on the point of expiring, which involves the former in new difficulties on that fide. Divan fit eight days debating on the question of a war with Russia. Pacific resolutions adopted, through the influence of the captain bashaw, grand wizir, and musti. Popularity of the grand fignior, and the firmness of his ministers, prevent any dangerous effect from the violent ferment of the people, who are clamorous for war; and whose passions are not less agitated by the pacific conduct of the court, than by the contemplation of their ruined city. Emperor openly avonus his determination of Supporting the claims of Russia, as well as his own. Strong memorials prefented, and harsh demands made, by the courts of Petersburgh and Vienna, toward the close of the year 1782. Hospodar of Wallachia strangled. Excelent conduct of the grand fignior, with re pect to the persecution carried on by the Armenian patriarch. Vast preparations for war on all sides in the year 1783. Treaty between the Porce and Spain. New Khan of the Tartars expelled by the Russians.

Russians. Former Khan abdicates his throne, and assigns his dominion and country to the empress of Russia; who issues a manifesto, assigning the causes for her annexing the Crimea, Cuban, and isse of Taman to her empire. Manifesto from the Porte in answer. Notwithstanding the immense preparations and immed are appearances of war, negociations for a pea e are carried on at Constantinople under the mediation of France. In the height of the troubles the navigation of the Danube is opened to the emperor, two of whose ships are received at Belgrade, and projecute their woyage to the Black Sea. Ottoman difficulties and enemies multiplying on all sides. Appearances on the side of Venice. Troubles in Egypt. Persians attack Bassora. Prince Heraclius invades Natolia. Treaty of commerce between Russia and the Porte, is sollowed by a new treaty of accommodation between the two empires, which is concluded at Constantinople in the beginning of the year 1784. Accommodation with the emperor. Spanish expedition against Algiers. Earthquakes in Calabria and Sicily — [21]

CHAP. III.

Recapitulation of the proceedings in parliament relative to the affairs of the East India company. Two Indian committees appointed by the House of Commons in 1781. Objects of the select committee. Objects of the secret committee. The King's approbation of their proceedings. Reports of the secret committee brought to the house, April 1782. Account of Mr. Dundai's speech on that occasion. Lays three sets of resolutions on the table: First set, relative to the general misconduct of the company's affairs—postponed: Second set, relative to the conduct of the presidency of Madras—voted: Third set, containing criminal charges against Sir Thomas Rumbold—voted. Bill of pains and penalties. Proceeding therein. Bill lest. Consideration of the sirst set of resolutions resumed. Resolution against Mr. Hastings voted. Conduct of the court of proprietors on that occasion. Proceedings of the select committee. Resolutions voted. Vote against Sir Enjab Impey. King's speeches at the closing and opening of the selections—[45]

CHAP. IV.

Meeting of parliament towards the close of the year 1783. King's speech.

Addresses voted unanimously. Two India bills brought in by Mr. Fox.

Substance of the bill for westing the affairs of the company in comm stoners.

Substance of the bill for the better government of the territorial positions. Debates on the bills. Objections and replies—1st. of charters—
plea of necessity—magnitude of abuses—state of sinances—company's government in India—independent powers—allies and dependents—territorial possessions—abuses curable—court of proprietors—court of directors—ministers of the crown. 2d. Objection. The dangerous powers and instance created by the bills. Answer to this objection. First India bill carried up to the house of Lords. Rumours of the King's dislike of the bill.

Majori y

CHAP. V.

Measures adopted by the majority in the House of Commons to prevent the dissolution of parliament—defer the third reading of the land tax bill. Conversation relative to the resignation of Earl Temple. Resolution of the committee on the state of the nation to address the king. Favourable answer from the king. Resolutions of the committee respecting the acceptance of India bonds—and the Duchy of Lancaster. Short adjournment during the Christmas holidays. State of parties at the meeting of the House. Debate on resuming the committee on the state of the nation. Resolutions of the committee, respecting the issuing of public money not appropriated by acts of parliament—for deferring the second reading of the mutiny bill—for the appointment of ministers that enjoyed the confidence of the House—of censure on the appointment of the present ministers. Bill brought in by Mr. Pitt, for the better government of the India company. Debate on the comparative merits of Mr. Pitt's and Mr. Fox's India bills. Mr. Pitt's bill rejected. Notice, by Mr. Fox, of bringing in a new bill

C H A P. VI.

Resolution moved against the ministry by lord Charles Spencer. Union of parties called for. Difficulties stated by the leaders of each party. The minister called on to give information relative to the design of dissolving parliament—he refuses. Motion intended to be made thereon, but deferred. Minister again interrogated respecting the dissolution-his answer. Motion to obstruct the dissolution. Minister's reasons for continuing in office. Ridiculous accusation of the late ministry of bribery. Causes of the indecifion of both parties. Meeting of members at the St. Alban's tavern to effect an union-their address to both parties, and the answers-their motions in the House of Commons for forming a new ministry, ordered to be · laid before the king. Motion of the St. Alban's affociation against the exclusion of either party in forming a new ministry carried in the House of Commons. Difinterested conduct of lord North. New expedient for effecting an union—causes of its failure—mischievous consequences of those measures. His Majesty's refusal to dismis his ministers-debate thereon. Proceedings in the House of Lords. Address to the King from the Commons, on the rejolutions laid before him, and his Majesty's answer. Address to the King for the removal of his ministers, and his Majesty's answer thereto. Representation to the King on the state of public affairs. Prorogation and disolution of parliament

CHAP. VII.

Claims of the Emperor upon Holland. Unfortunate situation of the affairs of the Republic through the violence of parties and internal diffension. Continual attempts by the republican faction to abridge the Stadtholder's power, and attacks upon the duke of Brunswick. That prince resigns his great offices, and quits the country. Interference of the King of Prussia in behalf of the Prince Stadtholder. France obtains an unbounded influence in the affairs of the Republic. Plenipotentiaries fent to Brussels to accommodate the differences with the Emperor. Austrian troops take possession of Old Lillo, and commit other violations of the territorial rights of the Republic. France accepts the office of mediation between Holland and the Emperor. Dispute occasioned by a Flemish boatman on the Schelde. Emperor's ultimatum presented at Brussels. Three new and extraordinary demands added to the former ultimatum. Appearances of an immediate rupture at the commencement of the autumn 1784. Declaration by the Emperor's minister, that the first shot fired upon the Schelde should be considered as a declaration of war. Some account of the nature of the claims, and of the reasons and arguments offered on both sides; with a particular regard to the dispute relative to the Schelde. State of the claim upon Mastricht. Imperial vessel fired at and stopped upon the Schelde. Imperial ambassador recalled from the Hague, and the conferences broken up at Brussels. Preparations for war on both sides. Exertions of public spirit by individuals in Holland. States apply to France for a general: Count de Maillebois deputed to that appointment. Endeavours to prevent or divert the storm. French monarch expostulates with the Emperor. Dyke broken by the Dutch near Lillo, and the country laid under water. Inflexibility of the Emperor with respect to the Scholde. Russia takes a decided part in favour of the Emperor's claims. Jealous, excited by the confederacy of these two great powers. Political causes which rendered it particularly incumbent on France and Prussia to protect Holland. Prince Henry of Prusia's visit to the court of Versailles. Porte attentive to the state of affairs in Europe, and in readiness to profit of any occasion of advantage which might be offered. Movements and preparations in France. General disposition of that nation with respect to the war. Disadvantages to which the Emperor would be exposed in the projecution of a war in the Low Countries. Doubtful and critical state of public assairs in Europe at the close of the year 1784

C H A P. VIII.

Unexpeded fource of jealousy and discord opened in Germany. Scheme for the exchange of Bawaria for the Austrian Netherlands. Season ill chosen for such a measure. Empress of Russia writes to the Prince of Deux Ponts upon the subject; who peremptorily resuses a compliance, and acquaints

the court of Berlin with the proposal. King of Prussia remonstrates with the court of Petersburgh on the subject: Empress's answer. Conduct of the courts of Vienna and Munich. States of Bavaria alarmed. Satisfaction given by the cleetor not deemed sufficiently explicit. Great diffatisfaction excited in Hungary by the late schemes of reform. Rebellion of the pcasants in the mountainous borders of Transylvania and Walachia. Savage cruelties committed on the nobility. Peasants defeated, reduced, and Horiab, their mock king, publicly executed. Vigilance of the Prussian monarch, and efficacious measures pursued by him, for preventing any innovation in the Germanic constitution and system of policy. Treaty of union and confederation, for maintaining the indivisibility of the empire, and the rights of the Germanic body, in general and particular, figured at Berlin on the 23d of July 1785; the principal parties being the King of Prussia, the elector of Brunswick Lunenburgh, and the elector of Saxony. Measures pursued by the court of Vienna to prevent or to counterast the now league prove ineffective. King of Prussia's exposition of the causes and motives which led to the new German confederation, generally approved by the neighbouring powers. The appearances of immediate war in Germany seem to be superseded by a more moderate disposition, and the questions upon the exchange of Bavaria are suffered to die away without farther explanation or discussion. The storm of war being diverted from the Low Countries, by the great importance of the political questions which unexpectedly arose and were agitated in Germany, the republic of Holland thereby gained time to provide the more effectually for the work that might happen, as well as for endeavouring to ward off the evil entirely by an accommodation. Negociations resumed at Paris, under the auspices of M. de Vergennes. Dutch deputies received at Vienna by the emperor. Speech and answer. Definitive treaty of peace between the emperor and the republic of Holland concluded under the mediation and guarantee of France. Principal stipulations of the treaty. Treaty of alliance and friendship between France and Holland, finally ratified on the 25th of December 1785. count of the Spanish expedition against Algiers in the year 1784; and the causes which prevented its insertion in the business of that year - [124

CHAP. IX.

View of the character of the late parliament. Enormous supplies woted in its first session. Fruitless expenditure of this subsidy occasions the resolutions which terminated the American war. Evidence of the parliament's independence. Enumeration of important matters in which it was engaged. Rescinds the samous resolution respecting the Middlesex election. Disappoints many, by not prosecuting certain enquiries, &c. During the short space of two years, saw no less than five ministers in succession. Different opinions on its interference in their appointment and removal. Well inclined to support the measures of the minister in power at the time of its election. The campaign of 1781 causes universal alarm, and coccasions the commons to interfere to procure a change of councils. Minister acquieses.

acquiesces. Delay in appointing a new ministry occasions a threat of withholding the supplies. Complexion of the new administration. Honourably supported. Negociates the peace; which is censured in parliament. The celebrated coalition formed. The minister, in consequence, retires. Power acquired by the house of commons, in consequence of the coalition. Different opinions entertained of that circumstance. The leaders of the coalition fucceed to the ministry; but are dismissed, and a fifth ministry appointed. Addresses for its removal. Advantageous ground, possessed by the court, favourable to resist the practice of dismissing a minister at the requisition of the commons. King's answer to those addresses, calling for specific charges against the ministers, a measure well calculated to throw difficulties in the way of such parliamentary proceedings. Instances in illustration thereof. Firmness of the commons. Their dissolution. Advantages possessed by the ministry upon that event. Causes of the support the ministry received from the people. More than 160 members lost their seats. Meeting of the new parliament. Former speaker re-chosen. Substance of his majesty's speech. Addresses. Mr. Burke's speech on the measure of dissolving the late parliament. His proposed remonstrance to the throne. Commutation asdebate thereon. Bills for settling the East India dividend, for respite of duties, and for the better government of the affairs of that company; analysis of the latter, and sketch of the debates thereon. The budget-its contents. Bill for the restoration of estates forfeited in the rebellion of 1745. The Lord Chancellor's argument against it; it however passes. Conclusion of the session. Substance of the king's speech 142

C H A P. X.

The second session of the parliament opened. The king's speech recommends the final adjustment of the commercial intercourse with Ireland, the further Suppression of imaggling, the consideration of the reports of the commissioners of accounts, and the making regulations in different offices. Earl of Surrey's exceptions to the speech. The minister's answer. Lord North's animadversions on the mention which had been made of a parliamentary reform. Mr. Burke objects to the speech, on account of its taking no notice of India affairs, and proposes an amendment in the address. Minister replies to Lord North.-Littory of the celebrated Westminster election, which continued for upwards of fix weeks, and was concluded only on the day previous to the return of the writ. High bailiff grants a scrutiny, which is protested against by Mr. Fox. Brought before parliament and often discussed. Arguments for and against the scrutiny. Mr. Fox's animated appeal, sarcastically attacking the minister. Mr. Pitt's r-ply, charging Mr. Fox with detestable conduct in politics. Various questions and divisions on the subject. The scrutiny at last quashed, and Lord Hood and Mr. Fox in consequence returned .- Provisions by Mr. Fox's India bill, for adjusting the Nabob of Arcot's debts; also by Mr. Pitt's. Court of directors pursue measures, in consequence of directions in the latter, which are superfieled by the board of controll. Earl of Carlifle's motion thereon-warmly debated,

but negatived without a division. The same transaction agitated in the boule of commons by Mr. Fox, and defended by Mr. Dundas. Mr. Smith, chairman of the company's, sentiments. Sir Thomas Rumbold's. Mr. Burke's full investigation of the subject. The motion negatived, 164 to 69. -Mr. Pitt's motion to amend the representation in parliament; particulars of his proposal. Not generally approved. Mr. Fox's objections. Arguments for and against the measure. Negatived .- General review of the national finances by the minister. Objections by the opposition. Contents of the budget. - Bill for appointing commissioners to enquire into abuses, and report observations for better conducting business, in the public offices, brought in by the minister. Objections thereto. Arguments in its favour. Passes in the commons by a large majority. In the lords receives very material amendments .- Mention of the steps taken to settle the commercial intercourse with Ireland. Close of the session - [170

CHRONICLE, 1784. [177	- [209
Marriages Principal Promotions Sheriffs appointed by his Majesty in council for 1784	- [209 - [210 - [212 - [217 - [219
CHRONICLE, 1785. [222	-[248
Marriages	- [248 - [250 - [251 - [252

[253

Deaths

APPENDIX to the CHRONICLE, 1784.

Extract of a dispatch from Major General Stuart, commander in chief of bis Majesty's and the East India company's forces on the coast of Coromandel, dated June 27, 1783, received January 9, 1784 Letter to the select committee at Madras, containing the particulars of the repulse of the French, on 25th June, 1783 [258 Extract of a letter from Vice Admiral Sir Edward Hughes, commander in chief of his Majesty's ships and vessels in the East Indies, dated July 25, 1783, received January 12, 1784 259 Account

CONTENIS.	
Account of the proceedings of the members of the house of comm at the St. Alban's taveru, from time to time, for the purpose	of promoting
an union of parties, in January and February 1784	— [265]
Remarkable addresses from particular persons to their respective	ve electors, on
declaring them elves candidates at the late general election Adaresses of the Right Hon. C. J. Fox, to the electors of	– [272 f Westminster
	[272 [273
— of the Right Hon. W. Windham, to the city of No	rwich [274
— of John Wilkes, Ejq; to the county of Middlesex	— [275
of W. Baker, E/q; to the borough of Hertford,	after be bad
lost his election -	— [276
of T. W. Coke, Eq; to the county of Norfolk	- [277
Copy of the return made by the high bailiff of Westminster to	
Middlesex, and by the sheriff to the clerk of the crown	— [279
Protests against granting a scrutiny, delivered to the high bailiff	
vestry room, June 11, 1784	- [279
Proceedings at the trial of the Rev. W. D. Shipley, dean of S	
a libel, at the affizes at Shrewsbury, before the Hon. Mr. J	
August 6, 1784 — — — —	[28 o
Letters between the Right Hon. W. Pitt and Lord George Gord	
Sentence of the court martial appointed to try Col. Debbieg, for	
speciful letters to the Duke of Richmond	— [28 <i>9</i>
The judgment passed on Christopher Atkinson, Esq; in the cou	
Bench	- [291
A general list of the diseases and casualties, christenings and be	iriais, for the
year 1784 An account of the quantities of all corn and grain exported from	— [293
into England and Scotland, for one year, ended 5th Ja	inuary, 1785
into England una ocolorana, for the fear, endea 510 fu	[294
Prices of flocks for the year 1784 -	- [296
Supplies granted by parliament for the year 1784	— [290 — [297
Ways and means for raising the supplies — —	- [302
Taxes for the year 1784 — — —	- [304
and Jon and John a fort	1304
STATE PAPERS, 178	4.
	•

His Majesty's speech on opening the sessions, November 11, 1783 - [305
The humble address of the lords spiritual and temporal to the king; with	bis
Majesty's answer [
of the house of commons; with his Majesty's answer [
Address of the house of lords to his majesty; with his Majesty's answer [309
of commons to the King, 20th February 1784; with	bis
Majesty's answer – – [
Second address of the house of commons to the King, March 4th, 1784; a	vith
	310
Resolutions woted by the house of commons, to be laid before his Majesty	312
	Hi

His Majesty's speech from the throne, on proroguing the late parliament, pre- vious to his disolving it - [315] ————————————————————————————————————
May 17, 1784 Address of the lords, May 19, 1784; with his Majesty's answer — [315] Lords protest on the East India regulation bill, 9th August, 1784 — [317] His Majesty's speech at the close of the first softion of this parliament, 20th August, 1784 Ratification of peace by the American Congress, and their recommendation of the loyalists, agreeable to the fifth article — [318] Letter of the king of Prussia to the States General, in favour of the prince of Orange — [319]
APPENDIX to the CHRONICLE, 1785.
Account of Mr. Blanchard's flight across the English channel, with Dr. Jeffries; and two letters from them after their arrival at Calais [323] Resolutions and adaress to the people of Ireland, by the Irish delegates [326] Particulars of the death of M. Pilaire de Rostere, and M. Romain [328] Extracts from Dr. Burney's Account of the Commemoration of Handel, in May 1784 [331] West India meeting on the Irish resolutions, March 9. 1785 [335] Regulations and restrictions proposed to Mr. Pitt, by the West India body; with Mr. Pitt's answers, March 13 [336] Address to the trading towns in Ireland, from the council of the chamber of commerce of the city of Dublin, June 9 [337] A general list of diseases and costalities, christenings and burials, for the year 1785 An account of the quantities of all corn and grain exported from and imported into England and Scotland, for one year, enacd 5th January 1786 [339] Prices of stocks for the year 1785 [341] Supplies granted by parliament for the year 1785 [342] Ways and means for raising the supplies [345] Taxes for the year 1785 [346]
STATE PAPERS, 1785.
His Majesty's speech to both houses of parliament, on their meeting, January 26, 1785 Humble address of the lords to the above speech; with his Majesty's answer of the commons; with his Majesty's answer Speech of the Duke of Rutland, lord lieutenant of Ireland, in the Irish house of lords, on opening the softion, 20th January 1785 Letter

Letter from the empress of R Copy of official paper transly peror, relative to the nar Preliminary articles of pec Germany Prohibitory act of the legist The Irish resolutions, with The Manchester petition, si lords, 17 June 1785 Letter from the king of Pr of Orange Heads of the principal acts The same, in the year 1785	mitted from his Most Chrivigation of the Scheldt ace between the States Glature of Massachusetts in amendments gned by 120,000 persons, russia to the States Gener of parliament passed in the	istian Majesty to the ent- [353] eneral and the emperor of [354] North America [356] presented to the house of [362] eal, relative to the prince [364]
	ARACTE	
fame Character of Captain Cook General account and chara the fame vol. Character of Catharine th empress of Russia; from Character of Dr. Johnson; Particulars of the person,	e Pacific Ocean, vol. i. the natives of Otaheit, from vol. iii. of the fame Her of the natives of the for First, wife of Peter to Coxe's Travels into Pole from Bosvell's Tour to	se; from vol. ii. of the General Sandwich Islands; from 13 the Great, after his death and, &c. 14 the Hebrides 16 yder Ali Khan; from the
NATU	RAL HIST	ORY.
An extraordinary case of Mr. Philip Meadows Me An account of the sensitive Letter from R. Eruce, No Account of the celebrated Travels into Poland, & Account of the Plica Poloni Description of, and observate lettle state; from Letter List of the animal's found from vol. iii. of Captain Particular account of Pete of North Church, in the	tures; by Mr. James Wa. a drupsy of the ovarium, artineau ve quality of the tree and 1.D. to Sir Jef. Banks, but falt mines of Wellisha co. from the same work itions upon, the cock-chaffs and Papers on Agricultation to Kamychatka, communicative will be will boy; extrasted	tt, engineer — 27 with some remarks; by verrhea carambela, in a art. — 32 in Poland; from Coxe's — 35 Gr, both in its grub and re, &c. 38 shated by Mr. Pennant;
Vol. XXVII.	Ο	USEFUL

USEFUL PROJECTS.

An account of an artificial spring of water; by Evasmus Darwin,	M. D.
F. R. S	46
On dibbling wheat — — — —	49
On the culture, produce, and application of the Howard or clustered p	
and the comparison of them with other sorts; by Arthur Young, Esq;	50
A contrivance for increasing the effect of engines for extinguishing fires	55
Account of a dissolvent of the human calculi; by B. Colburne, of Bath	55
On the natures of different kinds of soil, and the grain, pulse, or grasses	proper
to each — — — —	56
Superior advantages of the drill to the broadcast husbandry pointed out	59
Observations of the best method of restoring worn-out soils without man	ure 60
To preserve turnips from frost	- 62

ANTIQUITIES.

Extracts from observations on the practice of archery in England; by the
Hon. Daines Barrington — — — 64
Some account of the burial-places of the ancient Tartars; by the Reverend
W. Tocke, F. R. S 75
Observations on the language of the gypsies; by Mr. Marsden, F. S. A. 81
Collections on the Zingara, or gypsey-language; by Jacob Bryant, Esq; 83
Extract from an account of the caves on the Elephanta Island, near Bombay;
by Lieutenant Colonel Barry 89

MISCELLANEOUS ESSAYS.

MISCELLINEOUS ESSAIS.
Account of a curious mode of travelling in Kamtschatka, by means of sledges
drawn by dogs; from Captain Cook's last voyage, vol. iii. — 92
Account of the manner of bear-hunting practifed by the Kamtschadales;
from the same 94
Circumstantial narrative of the attempt made by the confederates to assassinate
the king of Poland, on the night of the 3d of September 1771; from vol. i.
of Coxe's Travels into Poland, &c 97
Account of the different orders instituted in Russia; of a favourite building
of the present empress's, called The Hermitage; and of the manner in which
she passes her time 104
Curious account of the pretender, prince Charles Edward, after the battle
of Gulloden; by James Boswell, Esq; 107
Curious remarks concerning the Javages of North America; by Dr. B. Frank-
lin — — — — — — — — — 115
Short account of the penal laws of Russia-Description of the punishment of
the knoct—The empress's answer to Mr. Coxe's queries on the state of
g this

the Russian prisons-Outlines of the new code of laws establ	lished by k	er at
ber accession; from Coxe's Travels into Poland, &c. vo. ii	, <u> </u>	118
Anecdote of the Dutchess of Queensberry; from the Life of Mrs		
Prayer directed by the Bramins to be offered up to the Suprem	e Being;	from
The Institutes of the Great Timour, improperly called Tamerl		
A description of Ruder, as contained in another sacred book, cal		
bun Bede – – –		129

POETRY.

Ode for the new year 178	34, <i>by W. W</i>	bitebead, Esq;			131
Ode for his Majesty's bir	th-day, June	4, 1784, by t	he Sam e	_	132
Ode for the new year 178	35, by the san	ie —			133
Ode for his Majesty's bis	rih-day, Jun	e 4, 1785, b	y the Rev.	T. W.	arton
					134
The exordium of Jaumi'	s poem, intit.	led, " Eusoof	and Zoollei	kha;"	from
The Institutes of Timor					136
Translation of a hynn to	Camileo, the	Hindoo god o	flowe, by Si	r W.	Jones
			-	_	137
Mrs. Sheridan on her bro	ther's violin	_	-	_	138
Her brother's lyre to Mrs	. Sheridan, b	y Mr. Pratt		_	139
L'Amour Timide			-	_	140
Song -	-	_			140
Verses to the feathered las	dies, faid to be	varitten by E	arl Nugent		141
Sonnet to a nightingale, l	by Charlotte S	mith			141
- to the South Down	ns, by the sam	e _			142
Extract from The News-			G. Crabbe		142
On the author of the bai				by Mr.	Jer-
ningham -	-				145
Ode to Melpomene, by An	na Seward				146
An emblem of the shortnes			grasshopper,	by Mr	
y . yy	J I	2 2	5 / 11	,	147
Epitaph, by Volcaire, insc.	ribed on his m	onument in his	own chambe	er at Fe	
his heart in a hor	_			_	148

ACCOUNT OF BOOKS.

A wayage to the Pacific Ocean,	performed under th	e directions	of Captains
Cook, Clerk, and Gore, in his I			
in the years 1776, 1777, 1778	3, 1779, and 1780	_	- 149
Travels into Poland, Russia, Sa	veden, and Denmar	k, &c. &c.	by W. Coxe,
A. M. F. R. S.		-	- 163
Travels in the Two Sicilies, by	Henry Savinburne,	Esq; in the	years 1777.
1778, 1779, and 1780.			- 170

